CALL AND NOTICE OF REGULAR MEETING AT 6:45 PM OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO COUNCIL CHAMBERS 555 SANTA CLARA STREET, VALLEJO, CA

MARCH 26, 2024

CHAIR
Robert H. McConnell

MEMBERS:
Mina Loera-Diaz, Vice Chair
Cristina Arriola
Peter Bregenzer
Diosdado "J.R." Matulac
Charles Palmares
Rozzana Verder-Alliga
HelenMarie "Cookie" Gordon

COUNCIL CHAMBERS
555 Santa Clara Street, Vallejo, California

1. CALL TO ORDER

2. ROLL CALL

3. CONSENT CALENDAR AND APPROVAL OF AGENDA

A. **APPROVAL OF MINUTES**
Recommendation: Approve minutes for the special meeting of January 23, 2024
Contact: Dawn G. Abrahamson, Secretary (707) 648-4527
Dawn.Abrahamson@cityofvallejo.net

4. ACTION CALENDAR

*NOTICE: Members of the public wishing to address the Housing Authority on Action Calendar Items may do so in person by signing in to the Public Speaker's kiosk located in the back of the Council Chambers or via ZOOM (https://ZoomRegular.Cityofvallejo.net), or via phone, by dialing (669) 900-6833. Enter Meeting ID: 914 0075 0676#. Press *9 to digitally raise your hand from the phone. Press *6 to unmute/mute. For additional instructions on how to speak remotely during public comment, please visit, www.cityofvallejo.net/publiccomment. Each speaker is limited to five minutes pursuant to Vallejo Municipal Code Section 2.02.420 or as approved and announced by the Mayor. In person speakers will be recognized first.*

A. **CONDUCT A PUBLIC HEARING AND ADOPT A RESOLUTION APPROVING THE ANNUAL PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PLAN OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO FOR FISCAL YEAR 2024-25 COVERING THE PERIOD OF JULY 1, 2024, THROUGH JUNE 30, 2025, AND**

Hybrid Options are available for members of the public to participate. To participate remotely:

https://ZoomRegular.CityofVallejo.net
Option to join by phone:
Dial (669) 900-6833
Enter Meeting ID: 914 0075 0676#
Press *9 to digitally raise your hand from the phone
Press *6 to Unmute/Mute
For additional instructions on how to speak during public comment, please visit,
www.cityofvallejo.net/publiccomment

AUTHORIZE ITS SUBMISSION TO THE U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HOUSING AND URBAN DEVELOPMENT OFFICE OF PUBLIC AND INDIAN HOUSING

Recommendation: Conduct the public hearing and upon its conclusion, adopt a Resolution approving the Annual Public Housing Agency (PHA) Plan of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) for Fiscal Year (FY) 2024-25 covering the period of July 1, 2024, through June 30, 2025, and authorize its submission to the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) Office of Public and Indian Housing.

Contact: Alicia Jones, Housing Director (707) 648-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net
Gillian Hayes, Assistant City Manager (707) 648-4576
Gillian.Hayes@cityofvallejo.net

B. **ADOPT A RESOLUTION AMENDING THE BUDGET OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO (HACV) FOR FISCAL YEAR 2023-24 AND APPROVING AN AMENDED AND RESTATED LOW- AND MODERATE-INCOME HOUSING ASSET FUND LOAN AGREEMENT NOT TO EXCEED $3,300,000 BETWEEN THE HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY AND FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING AND AN AFFORDABLE HOUSING AGREEMENT FOR THE DEVELOPMENT AND CONSTRUCTION OF PERMANENT SUPPORTIVE HOUSING UNITS AT 2441 BROADWAY STREET (BROADWAY VILLAGE PROJECT); AND AUTHORIZING THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR OF THE HACV TO EXECUTE SAME**

Recommendation:

Adopt a resolution amending the FY 2023-24 Budget of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) Affordable Housing Fund# 126 by $2,000,000 and approving an Amended and Restated Low- and Moderate-Income Housing Asset Fund (LMIHAF) Loan Agreement not to exceed $3,300,000; approving and authorizing the Executive Director of the HACV to execute the Amended and Restated LMIHAF Loan Agreement and Affordable Housing Agreement by and between the Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo and Firm Foundation Community Housing ("Firm Foundation") for the development and construction of permanent supportive housing units at 2441 Broadway Street for the Broadway Village Project ("Broadway Project").

Contact: Alicia Jones, Housing Director, (707) 648-4408
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net
Gillian Hayes, Assistant City Manager, (707) 648-4163
Gillian.Hayes@cityofvallejo.net

5. ADJOURNMENT

Hybrid Options are available for members of the public to participate. To participate remotely:

https://ZoomRegular.CityofVallejo.net
Option to join by phone:
Dial (669) 900-6833
Enter Meeting ID: 914 0075 0676#
Press *9 to digitally raise your hand from the phone
Press *6 to Unmute/Mute
For additional instructions on how to speak during public comment, please visit,
www.cityofvallejo.net/publiccomment

Dated: Thursday, March 21, 2024

Robert H. McConnell, Chair

I, Dawn Abrahamson, Secretary, do herby certify that I have caused a true copy of the above notice and agenda to be delivered to each of the members of the Vallejo Housing Authority, at the time and in the manner prescribed by law and that this agenda was posted at City Hall, 555 Santa Clara Street, CA at 10:00 a.m., Thursday, March 21, 2024.

Dated: Thursday, March 21, 2024

Dawn G. Abrahamson, City Clerk

Hybrid Options are available for members of the public to participate. To participate remotely:

https://ZoomRegular.CityofVallejo.net
Option to join by phone:
Dial (669) 900-6833
Enter Meeting ID: 914 0075 0676#
Press *9 to digitally raise your hand from the phone
Press *6 to Unmute/Mute
For additional instructions on how to speak during public comment, please visit,
www.cityofvallejo.net/publiccomment

VALLEJO HOUSING AUTHORITY
SPECIAL MEETING MINUTES
JANUARY 23, 2024

VALLEJO ROOM
LOWER LEVEL OF JFK LIBRARY
504 Santa Clara Street, Vallejo,
California

1. CALL TO ORDER

The meeting was called to order at 7:03 p.m.

2. ROLL CALL

Present: Chair McConnell, Vice Chair Loera-Diaz, Boardmembers Arriola, Bregenzer, Verder-Aliga, and Gordon
Absent: Boardmembers Matulac and Palmares
Staff present: Executive Director Malone, City Attorney Nebb and Secretary Abrahamson

3. CONSENT CALENDAR AND APPROVAL OF AGENDA

Action*: moved by Vice Chair Loera-Diaz and carried unanimously by members present to approve the Agenda and the Consent Calendar (Absent – Matulac and Palmares).*

A. APPROVAL OF MINUTES

Recommendation: Approve minutes for the regular meeting of December 19, 2023
Contact: Dawn G. Abrahamson, Secretary (707) 648-4527
Dawn.Abrahamson@cityofvallejo.net
Action: *approved minutes.*

4. ACTION CALENDAR

A. CONDUCT A PUBLIC HEARING AND ADOPT A RESOLUTION APPROVING REVISIONS TO THE HOUSING CHOICE VOUCHER PROGRAM ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO

Recommendation:

1. Conduct a public hearing to receive comments on the revisions to the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) Program Administrative Plan of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV)
2. Adopt a resolution approving proposed changes to the Administrative Plan

Contact: Alicia Jones, Housing Director (707) 648-4508

Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net

Chair McConnell recused himself due to a conflict of interest related to an economic interest in the Program and left the dais and Council Chamber.

Vice Chair Loera-Diaz resumed presiding over the meeting.

Housing Director Jones provided a summary of the PHA, outlined the recommendation, reviewed Chapters 3-6, Chapters 11 and 12, and Chapter 17.

Vice Chair Loera-Diaz opened the public hearing.

Speakers: Anne Carr.

There being no further speakers, the public hearing was closed.

Another question and answer period followed. Boardmembers provided comment.

Action: *moved by Boardmember Verder-Aliga and carried unanimously by members present to adopt Resolution No. 24-001 (Absent – Matulac and Palmares; Abstain Due to Conflict of Interest -McConnell).*

5. ADJOURNMENT

The meeting adjourned at 7:23 p.m.

_____
ROBERT H. MCCONNELL, CHAIR

ATTEST:

_____
DAWN G. ABRAHAMSON
SECRETARY

ACTION ITEM 4.A.

DATE: March 26, 2024
TO: Chair and Members of the Vallejo Housing Authority Board
FROM: Alicia Jones, Housing Director
SUBJECT: **CONDUCT A PUBLIC HEARING AND ADOPT A RESOLUTION APPROVING THE ANNUAL PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PLAN OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO FOR FISCAL YEAR 2024-25 COVERING THE PERIOD OF JULY 1, 2024, THROUGH JUNE 30, 2025, AND AUTHORIZE ITS SUBMISSION TO THE U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HOUSING AND URBAN DEVELOPMENT OFFICE OF PUBLIC AND INDIAN HOUSING**

RECOMMENDATION

Conduct the public hearing and upon its conclusion, adopt a Resolution approving the Annual Public Housing Agency (PHA) Plan of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) for Fiscal Year (FY) 2024-25 covering the period of July 1, 2024, through June 30, 2025, and authorize its submission to the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) Office of Public and Indian Housing.

REASONS FOR RECOMMENDATION

Submission of the Annual PHA Plan and required Certifications is a HUD requirement for continued funding of the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) Program (formerly known as the Section 8 Program) for extremely low- and very low income households.

BACKGROUND AND DISCUSSION

The Annual PHA Plan is a plan that informs HUD, residents, and the public of HACV's mission for serving the needs of low- and very low-income families and provides a strategy for addressing those needs. The PHA Plan consists of two components: the 5-Year Plan, which each PHA submits to HUD once every fifth PHA fiscal year, and the Annual Plan, which is submitted to HUD every year. The 5-Year Plan describes the PHA's mission, goals, and objectives for the next five years, including a summary report on the progress the PHA has made in meeting the goals and objectives, and any significant amendments or modifications described in the previous 5-Year Plan. The HACV's current 5-Year Plan expires on June 30, 2025. The Annual PHA Plan covers any revisions to PHA Plan Elements, new activities undertaken by the PHA, and a progress report on the agency. With over 2358 vouchers authorized, the HACV's Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) Program provides housing subsidies to low-income families, and an additional 81 special purpose vouchers for homeless veterans under the VASH program. The vouchers provide eligible households with monthly subsidies and are paid directly to the landlord to help provide housing in areas of opportunity and conducive to promote self-sufficiency. Housing units assisted by these vouchers are disbursed throughout the City with their location being determined by the participant and units contracted under the project-based vouchers program. The HACV has a policy to encourage participant families to search for housing outside of areas of high poverty or minority concentration. The HACV does not own or operate any public housing units; therefore, participant families must rent directly from private landlords or the project-based voucher program. Assisted units must meet basic health and safety requirements as determined by HUD, known as Housing Quality Standards (HQS), at all times while occupied by participant families.

Through HUD PIH implementation notice 2023-27 issued on September 9, 2023, PHA's are required to comply with all regulatory and discretionary polices mandated through the Housing Opportunities Through the

Modernization Act (HOTMA) no later than January 1, 2025. The Vallejo Housing Authority has selected a compliance date of January 1, 2025.

As part of the PHA Plan process, staff met with the Resident Advisory Board (RAB) and provided input to the agency's Annual Plan. The role of the RAB is to assist the PHA in developing the Annual PHA Plan and suggest any significant amendments or modifications to the Plan. The Housing Authority RAB consists of tenant commissioners who are members of the HACV's Board, and current HCV Program participants who attended the RAB meeting during the previous fiscal year. On February 27, 2024, the RAB met virtually and reviewed the Annual PHA Plan. They agreed with the content of the plan and recommended providing additional resources to current participants of the HCV program.

The Annual PHA Plan, shown in Attachment 1, covers the period from July 1, 2024, through July 30, 2025 (FY 2024-25), and must be submitted to HUD by April 17, 2024. HUD requirements state that a draft plan must be available for a public comment period of at least 45 calendar days, prior to holding a public hearing. The HACV posted its Annual PHA Plan for public comment on February 8, 2024, and will close the comment period on March 26, 2024. The Notice of Public Hearing is shown in Attachment 2. Comments from the public will be incorporated as an attachment to the Plan. To date, HACV has received comments from the RAB, but has not received any public comments.

FISCAL IMPACT

The HCV Program is federally funded and has no direct impact on the General Fund budget. Submission of the Annual PHA Plan enables the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo to maintain its eligibility for federal housing program funding.

ENVIRONMENTAL REVIEW

This action is exempt from the California Environmental Quality Act (CEQA) because it is not a project which has a potential for resulting in either a direct physical change in the environment, or a reasonably foreseeable indirect physical change in the environment, pursuant to CEQA Guideline section 15378.

ATTACHMENTS

1.	HACV Annual PHA Plan for FY 2024-25
2.	Notice of Public Hearing for the HACV Annual PHA Plan for FY 2024-25
3.	Resolution for Approval and Authorization for Submission to HUD of the HACV Annual PHA Plan for FY 2024-25

CONTACT

Alicia Jones, Housing Director (707) 648-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net
Gillian Hayes, Assistant City Manager (707) 648-4576
Gillian.Hayes@cityofvallejo.net

Streamlined Annual PHA Plan ***(HCV Only PHAs)***	**U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development** **Office of Public and Indian Housing**	**OMB No. 2577-0226** **Expires 03/31/2024**

Purpose. The 5-Year and Annual PHA Plans provide a ready source for interested parties to locate basic PHA policies, rules, and requirements concerning the PHA's operations, programs, and services, including changes to these policies, and informs HUD, families served by the PHA, and members of the public of the PHA's mission, goals and objectives for serving the needs of low- income, very low- income, and extremely low- income families

Applicability. The Form HUD-50075-HCV is to be completed annually by **HCV-Only PHAs**. PHAs that meet the definition of a Standard PHA, Troubled PHA, High Performer PHA, Small PHA, or Qualified PHA do not need to submit this form. Where applicable, separate Annual PHA Plan forms are available for each of these types of PHAs.

Definitions.

(1) ***High-Performer PHA*** – A PHA that owns or manages more than 550 combined public housing units and housing choice vouchers, and was designated as a high performer on both the most recent Public Housing Assessment System (PHAS) and Section Eight Management Assessment Program (SEMAP) assessments if administering both programs, or PHAS if only administering public housing.

(2) ***Small PHA*** - A PHA that is not designated as PHAS or SEMAP troubled, that owns or manages less than 250 public housing units and any number of vouchers where the total combined units exceed 550.

(3) ***Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) Only PHA*** - A PHA that administers more than 550 HCVs, was not designated as troubled in its most recent SEMAP assessment and does not own or manage public housing.

(4) ***Standard PHA*** - A PHA that owns or manages 250 or more public housing units and any number of vouchers where the total combined units exceed 550, and that was designated as a standard performer in the most recent PHAS and SEMAP assessments.

(5) ***Troubled PHA*** - A PHA that achieves an overall PHAS or SEMAP score of less than 60 percent.

(6) ***Qualified PHA*** - A PHA with 550 or fewer public housing dwelling units and/or housing choice vouchers combined and is not PHAS or SEMAP troubled.

A. PHA Information.

A.1

PHA Name: Vallejo Housing Authority (VHA) **PHA Code**: CA055
PHA Plan for Fiscal Year Beginning: (MM/YYYY): July 1, 2024
PHA Inventory (Based on Annual Contributions Contract (ACC) units at time of FY beginning, above)
Number of Housing Choice Vouchers (HCVs) 2358
PHA Plan Submission Type: ☒ Annual Submission ☐ Revised Annual Submission

Availability of Information. In addition to the items listed in this form, PHAs must have the elements listed below readily available to the public. A PHA must identify the specific location(s) where the proposed PHA Plan, PHA Plan Elements, and all information relevant to the public hearing and proposed PHA Plan are available for inspection by the public. Additionally, the PHA must provide information on how the public may reasonably obtain additional information of the PHA policies contained in the standard Annual Plan but excluded from their streamlined submissions. At a minimum, PHAs must post PHA Plans, including updates, at the main office or central office of the PHA. PHAs are strongly encouraged to post complete PHA Plans on their official website.

☐ **PHA Consortia**: (Check box if submitting a joint Plan and complete table below)

Participating PHAs	PHA Code	Program(s) in the Consortia	Program(s) not in the Consortia	No. of Units in Each Program
Lead HA:				

B.	Plan Elements.
B.1	**Revision of Existing PHA Plan Elements.** a) Have the following PHA Plan elements been revised by the PHA since its last Annual Plan submission? Y N ☐ ☒ Statement of Housing Needs and Strategy for Addressing Housing Needs. ☒ ☐ Deconcentration and Other Policies that Govern Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions. ☐ ☒ Financial Resources. ☐ ☒ Rent Determination. ☐ ☒ Operation and Management. ☐ ☒ Informal Review and Hearing Procedures. ☐ ☒ Homeownership Programs. ☐ ☒ Self Sufficiency Programs and Treatment of Income Changes Resulting from Welfare Program Requirements. ☐ ☒ Substantial Deviation. ☒ ☐ Significant Amendment/Modification. (b) If the PHA answered yes for any element, describe the revisions for each element(s): Deconcentration and Other Policies that Govern Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions. 1. The VHA revised its Administrative Plan in January 2024. The revisions included using a random lottery selection methodology to accept pre-applications for the 2024 Interest List. 2. Added the homeless preference (10 pts) 3. The VHA has revised its policy to align with Section 102 and 104 of the Housing Opportunities through Modernization Act (HOTMA) income calculation, net family assets for Eligibility, admissions, and rent determinations. In addition, the VHA included optional HOTMA discretionary policies and full implementation of regulatory and discretionary policies will be effective January 1, 2025.
B.2	**New Activities.** *1).* The VHA intends to solicit proposals for existing housing, rehabilitation, new construction opportunities for (200) Project Based Vouchers either on a competitive basis to expand and retain affordable housing options in the City of Vallejo. 2.) The VHA will re-establish the HCV homeownership program to increase family self-sufficiency options. 3.) To expand housing opportunities for the participants of the HCV program the VHA will outreach to property management companies, real estate agents and property owners within the City. To increase HCV landlord participation in the Housing Choice Voucher program the VHA will host a landlord symposium and introduce the new landlord incentive program. 4.) The VHA is exploring an electronic document management system and online recertifications. The document management system will allow the agency the ability to electronically store and destroy information according to HUD and the City of Vallejo retention policy. The on-line recertifications will increase our customer service delivery to allow applicants and participants the ability to complete, upload and submit the required documentation request by VHA. 5) Open Three-bedroom waitlist for Avian Glen (PBV) units.
B.3	**Progress Report.** 1. October 2023 the 2015 HCV waitlist was exhausted and opened the 2024 Housing Choice Voucher Pre-Application interest list on February 20, 2024. The selection methodology is a lottery-based process and families selected from the lottery will be placed on the HCV waitlist. 2. Local preferences were updated to include a homeless preference, which increased the available local preferences to include assisting the unhoused. 3. The VHA received the SEMAP monitoring report from HUD and classified it as a Standard PHA. 4. The VHA continues to actively participate in the Housing First Solano County Continuum of Care (COC), a coalition of service providers in Solano County working together to end homelessness. 5. The VHA increase the payment standards to allow participants to compete in the current housing rental market. Provide a description of the PHA's progress in meeting its Mission and Goals described in its 5-Year PHA Plan.
B.4	**Capital Improvements.** – Not Applicable
B.5	**Most Recent Fiscal Year Audit.** (a) Were there any findings in the most recent FY Audit? Y N N/A ☐ ☒ ☐ (b) If yes, please describe:
C.	**Other Document and/or Certification Requirements.**

C.1	**Resident Advisory Board (RAB) Comments.** (a) Did the RAB(s) have comments to the PHA Plan? Y N ☐ ☐ (b) If yes, comments must be submitted by the PHA as an attachment to the PHA Plan. PHAs must also include a narrative describing their analysis of the RAB recommendations and the decisions made on these recommendations.
C.2	**Certification by State or Local Officials.** Form HUD 50077-SL, *Certification by State or Local Officials of PHA Plans Consistency with the Consolidated Plan*, must be submitted by the PHA as an electronic attachment to the PHA Plan.
C.3	**Civil Rights Certification/ Certification Listing Policies and Programs that the PHA has Revised since Submission of its Last Annual Plan.** Form HUD-50077-ST-HCV-HP, *PHA Certifications of Compliance with PHA Plan, Civil Rights, and Related Laws and Regulations Including PHA Plan Elements that Have Changed*, must be submitted by the PHA as an electronic attachment to the PHA Plan.
C.4	**Challenged Elements.** If any element of the PHA Plan is challenged, a PHA must include such information as an attachment with a description of any challenges to Plan elements, the source of the challenge, and the PHA's response to the public. (a) Did the public challenge any elements of the Plan? Y N ☐ ☐ If yes, include Challenged Elements.

D. Affirmatively Furthering Fair Housing (AFFH).

D.1 **Affirmatively Furthering Fair Housing (AFFH).**

Provide a statement of the PHA's strategies and actions to achieve fair housing goals outlined in an accepted Assessment of Fair Housing (AFH) consistent with 24 CFR § 5.154(d)(5). Use the chart provided below. (PHAs should add as many goals as necessary to overcome fair housing issues and contributing factors.) Until such time as the PHA is required to submit an AFH, the PHA is not obligated to complete this chart. The PHA will fulfill, nevertheless, the requirements at 24 CFR § 903.7(o) enacted prior to August 17, 2015. See Instructions for further detail on completing this item.

Fair Housing Goal:
Describe fair housing strategies and actions to achieve the goal The Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) intends to affirmatively further Fair Housing by combating housing discrimination, eliminating racial bias, and lifting barriers that restrict access to affordable housing to foster inclusive communities and achieve racial equity, fair housing choice, and provide opportunity to subsidized families within the community. To achieve this goal, the HACV will continue to offer training to its staff on fair housing practices, conduct landlord briefings, and partner with the non-profit agency, Fair Housing Advocates of Northern California. The HACV will also refer families to organizations that provide legal assistance to victims of discrimination.

Fair Housing Goal:

Describe fair housing strategies and actions to achieve the goal

Fair Housing Goal:

Describe fair housing strategies and actions to achieve the goal

Instructions for Preparation of Form HUD-50075-HCV
Annual PHA Plan for HCV-Only PHAs

A. PHA Information. All PHAs must complete this section. (24 CFR §903.4)

A.1 Include the full **PHA Name**, **PHA Code**, **PHA Type**, **PHA Fiscal Year Beginning** (MM/YYYY), **Number of Housing Choice Vouchers (HCVs), PHA Plan Submission Type**, and the **Availability of Information**, specific location(s) of all information relevant to the public hearing and proposed PHA Plan.

PHA Consortia: Check box if submitting a Joint PHA Plan and complete the table. (24 CFR §943.128(a))

B. Plan Elements. All PHAs must complete this section. (24 CFR §903.11(c)(3))

B.1 Revision of Existing PHA Plan Elements. PHAs must:

Identify specifically which plan elements listed below that have been revised by the PHA. To specify which elements have been revised, mark the "yes" box. If an element has not been revised, mark "no."

☐ **Statement of Housing Needs and Strategy for Addressing Housing Needs.** Provide a statement addressing the housing needs of low-income, very low-income and extremely low-income families and a brief description of the PHA's strategy for addressing the housing needs of families who reside in the jurisdiction served by the PHA and other families who are on the Section 8 tenant-based assistance waiting lists. The statement must identify the housing needs of (i) families with incomes below 30 percent of area median income (extremely low-income); (ii) elderly families (iii) households with individuals with disabilities, and households of various races and ethnic groups residing in the jurisdiction or on the public housing and Section 8 tenant-based assistance waiting lists. The statement of housing needs shall be based on information provided by the applicable Consolidated Plan, information provided by HUD, and generally available data. The identification of housing needs must address issues of affordability, supply, quality, accessibility, size of units, and location. Once the PHA has submitted an Assessment of Fair Housing (AFH), which includes an assessment of disproportionate housing needs in accordance with 24 CFR 5.154(d)(2)(iv), information on households with individuals with disabilities and households of various races and ethnic groups residing in the jurisdiction or on the waiting lists no longer needs to be included in the Statement of Housing Needs and Strategy for Addressing Housing Needs. (24 CFR § 903.7(a)).

The identification of housing needs must address issues of affordability, supply, quality, accessibility, size of units, and location. (24 CFR §903.7(a)(2)(i)) Provide a description of the ways in which the PHA intends, to the maximum extent practicable, to address those housing needs in the upcoming year and the PHA's reasons for choosing its strategy. (24 CFR §903.7(a)(2)(ii))

☐ **Deconcentration and Other Policies that Govern Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions.** A statement of the PHA's policies that govern resident or tenant eligibility, selection and admission including admission preferences for HCV. (24 CFR §903.7(b))

☐ **Financial Resources.** A statement of financial resources, including a listing by general categories, of the PHA's anticipated resources, such as PHA HCV funding and other anticipated Federal resources available to the PHA, as well as tenant rents and other income available to support tenant-based assistance. The statement also should include the non-Federal sources of funds supporting each Federal program, and state the planned use for the resources. (24 CFR §903.7(c))

☐ **Rent Determination.** A statement of the policies of the PHA governing rental contributions of families receiving tenant-based assistance, discretionary minimum tenant rents, and payment standard policies. (24 CFR §903.7(d))

☐ **Operation and Management.** A statement that includes a description of PHA management organization, and a listing of the programs administered by the PHA. (24 CFR §903.7(e)).

☐ **Informal Review and Hearing Procedures.** A description of the informal hearing and review procedures that the PHA makes available to its applicants. (24 CFR §903.7(f))

☐ **Homeownership Programs**. A statement describing any homeownership programs (including project number and unit count) administered by the agency under section 8y of the 1937 Act, or for which the PHA has applied or will apply for approval. (24 CFR §903.7(k))

☐ **Self Sufficiency Programs and Treatment of Income Changes Resulting from Welfare Program Requirements.** A description of any PHA programs relating to services and amenities coordinated, promoted, or provided by the PHA for assisted families, including those resulting from the PHA's partnership with other entities, for the enhancement of the economic and social self-sufficiency of assisted families, including programs provided or offered as a result of the PHA's partnerships with other entities, and activities subject to Section 3 of the Housing and Community Development Act of 1968 (24 CFR Part 135) and under requirements for the Family Self-Sufficiency Program and others. Include the program's size (including required and actual size of the FSS program) and means of allocating assistance to households. (24 CFR §903.7(l)(i)) Describe how the PHA will comply with the requirements of section 12(c) and (d) of the 1937 Act that relate to treatment of income changes resulting from welfare program requirements. (24 CFR §903.7(l)(iii)).

☐ **Substantial Deviation.** PHA must provide its criteria for determining a "substantial deviation" to its 5-Year Plan. (24 CFR §903.7(r)(2)(i))

☐ **Significant Amendment/Modification**. PHA must provide its criteria for determining a "Significant Amendment or Modification" to its 5-Year and Annual Plan.

If any boxes are marked "yes", describe the revision(s) to those element(s) in the space provided.

B.2 New Activities. This section refers to new capital activities which is not applicable for HCV-Only PHAs.

B.3 Progress Report. For all Annual Plans following submission of the first Annual Plan, a PHA must include a brief statement of the PHA's progress in meeting the mission and goals described in the 5-Year PHA Plan. (24 CFR §903.11(c)(3), 24 CFR §903.7(r)(1))

B.4 Capital Improvements. This section refers to PHAs that receive funding from the Capital Fund Program (CFP) which is not applicable for HCV-Only PHAs

B.5 Most Recent Fiscal Year Audit. If the results of the most recent fiscal year audit for the PHA included any findings, mark "yes" and describe those findings in the space provided. (24 CFR §903.7(p))

C. Other Document and/or Certification Requirements.

C.1 Resident Advisory Board (RAB) comments. If the RAB had comments on the annual plan, mark "yes," submit the comments as an attachment to the Plan and describe the analysis of the comments and the PHA's decision made on these recommendations. (24 CFR §903.13(c), 24 CFR §903.19)

C.2 Certification by State of Local Officials. Form HUD-50077-SL, *Certification by State or Local Officials of PHA Plans Consistency with the Consolidated Plan*, must be submitted by the PHA as an electronic attachment to the PHA Plan. (24 CFR §903.15). Note: A PHA may request to change its fiscal year to better coordinate its planning with planning done under the Consolidated Plan process by State or local officials as applicable.

C.3 Civil Rights Certification/ Certification Listing Policies and Programs that the PHA has Revised since Submission of its Last Annual Plan. Provide a certification that the following plan elements have been revised, provided to the RAB for comment before implementation, approved by the PHA board, and made available for review and inspection by the public. This requirement is satisfied by completing and submitting form HUD-50077 ST-HCV-HP, *PHA Certifications of Compliance with PHA Plan, Civil Rights, and Related Laws and Regulations Including PHA Plan Elements that Have Changed*. Form HUD-50077-ST-HCV-HP, *PHA Certifications of Compliance with PHA Plan, Civil Rights, and Related Laws and Regulations Including PHA Plan Elements that Have Changed* must be submitted by the PHA as an electronic attachment to the PHA Plan. This includes all certifications relating to Civil Rights and related regulations. A PHA will be considered in compliance with the certification requirement to affirmatively further fair housing if the PHA fulfills the requirements of §§ 903.7(o)(1) and 903.15(d) and: (i) examines its programs or proposed programs; (ii) identifies any fair housing issues and contributing factors within those programs, in accordance with 24 CFR 5.154; or 24 CFR 5.160(a)(3) as applicable (iii) specifies actions and strategies designed to address contributing factors, related fair housing issues, and goals in the applicable Assessment of Fair Housing consistent with 24 CFR 5.154 in a reasonable manner in view of the resources available; (iv) works with jurisdictions to implement any of the jurisdiction's initiatives to affirmatively further fair housing that require the PHA's involvement; (v) operates programs in a manner consistent with any applicable consolidated plan under 24 CFR part 91, and with any order or agreement, to comply with the authorities specified in paragraph (o)(1) of this section; (vi) complies with

any contribution or consultation requirement with respect to any applicable AFH, in accordance with 24 CFR 5.150 through 5.180; (vii) maintains records reflecting these analyses, actions, and the results of these actions; and (viii) takes steps acceptable to HUD to remedy known fair housing or civil rights violations. impediments to fair housing choice within those programs; addresses those impediments in a reasonable fashion in view of the resources available; works with the local jurisdiction to implement any of the jurisdiction's initiatives to affirmatively further fair housing; and assures that the annual plan is consistent with any applicable Consolidated Plan for its jurisdiction. (24 CFR §903.7(o)).

C.4 Challenged Elements. If any element of the Annual PHA Plan or 5-Year PHA Plan is challenged, a PHA must include such information as an attachment to the Annual PHA Plan or 5-Year PHA Plan with a description of any challenges to Plan elements, the source of the challenge, and the PHA's response to the public.

D. Affirmatively Furthering Fair Housing (AFFH).

D.1 Affirmatively Furthering Fair Housing. The PHA will use the answer blocks in item D.1 to provide a statement of its strategies and actions to implement each fair housing goal outlined in its accepted Assessment of Fair Housing (AFH) consistent with 24 CFR § 5.154(d)(5) that states, in relevant part: "To implement goals and priorities in an AFH, strategies and actions shall be included in program participants' … PHA Plans (including any plans incorporated therein) …. Strategies and actions must affirmatively further fair housing …." Use the chart provided to specify each fair housing goal from the PHA's AFH for which the PHA is the responsible program participant – whether the AFH was prepared solely by the PHA, jointly with one or more other PHAs, or in collaboration with a state or local jurisdiction – and specify the fair housing strategies and actions to be implemented by the PHA during the period covered by this PHA Plan. If there are more than three fair housing goals, add answer blocks as necessary.

Until such time as the PHA is required to submit an AFH, the PHA will not have to complete section D., nevertheless, the PHA will address its obligation to affirmatively further fair housing in part by fulfilling the requirements at 24 CFR 903.7(o)(3) enacted prior to August 17, 2015, which means that it examines its own programs or proposed programs; identifies any impediments to fair housing choice within those programs; addresses those impediments in a reasonable fashion in view of the resources available; works with local jurisdictions to implement any of the jurisdiction's initiatives to affirmatively further fair housing that require the PHA's involvement; and maintain records reflecting these analyses and actions. Furthermore, under Section 5A(d)(15) of the U.S. Housing Act of 1937, as amended, a PHA must submit a civil rights certification with its Annual PHA Plan, which is described at 24 CFR 903.7(o)(1) except for qualified PHAs who submit the Form HUD-50077-CR as a standalone document.

This information collection is authorized by Section 511 of the Quality Housing and Work Responsibility Act, which added a new section 5A to the U.S. Housing Act of 1937, as amended, which introduced the Annual PHA Plan. The Annual PHA Plan provides a ready source for interested parties to locate basic PHA policies, rules, and requirements concerning the PHA's operations, programs, and services, and informs HUD, families served by the PHA, and members of the public for serving the needs of low- income, very low- income, and extremely low- income families.

Public reporting burden for this information collection is estimated to average 6.02 hour per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching existing data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and reviewing the collection of information. HUD may not collect this information, and respondents are not required to complete this form, unless it displays a currently valid OMB Control Number.

Privacy Act Notice. The United States Department of Housing and Urban Development is authorized to solicit the information requested in this form by virtue of Title 12, U.S. Code, Section 1701 et seq., and regulations promulgated thereunder at Title 12, Code of Federal Regulations. Responses to the collection of information are required to obtain a benefit or to retain a benefit. The information requested does not lend itself to confidentiality

	Add(A);Change(C); Delete (D)	Current Policy	New discretionary policy	New (HOTMA) Policy effective 1.1.2025 (Compliance date)	AJ Comments or questions
			Chapter 7 verification		
7.I.E	A	SELF CERTIFICATIONS Self-Certificaiton of Net Family Assets equal to or less than $50,000 (adjusted annually for inflation.)	The PHA will not accept a family's self-certification of net family assets at the annual reexamination. All assets will be verified through third party verification. The PHA will accept a family self-certification (adjusted annually for inflation) for new admissions effective on or after January 1, 2024. Families who fail to disclose net-family assets and are later found to be ineligible for assistance will be required to repay any HAP funds paid on behalf of the family.		
			Chapter 6 Income		
6.III.G	A	phased in relief - HARDSHIP EXEMPTION HEALTH/MEDICAL CARE/ATTENDANT CARE		Phased-In Relief The first category is applicable to all families who received a deduction for unreimbursed health and medical care and/or reasonable attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expenses based on their most recent income review. The family must receive phased-in relief if they are determined to be eligible. These families will begin receiving a 24-month phased-in relief at their next annual or interim reexamination, whichever occurs first. For these families, the threshold amount is phased-in as follows: •The family is eligible for a deduction totaling the sum of expenses that exceeds 5 percent of annual income for the first 12 months. •At the conclusion of 12 months, the family is eligible for a deduction totaling the sum of their expenses that exceed 7.5 percent of annual income for another 12 months. •At the conclusion of 24 months, the standard threshold amount of 10 percent would be used, unless the family qualifies for relief under the general hardship relief category. -When an eligible family's phased-in relief begins at an interim reexamination, the VHA will need to process another transaction one year later to move the family along to the next phase. The transaction can be either an interim reexamination if triggered, or a non-interim	
6.III.G	A	**General Relief - Hardship exemptions for helath/medical care expenses and reasonable attendant care & auxiliary apparatus expense (24 CFR 5.611 ©(2))**	VHA Policy The family may request an extension either orally or in writing prior to the end of the hardship exemption period. The VHA will extend relief for aN additional 90-days if the family demonstrates to the VHA's satisfaction that the family continues to qualify for the hardship exemption based on circumstances described above. The VHA will require updated verification based on the family's current circumstances. One additional extension may be granted on a case-by-case basis provided the family continues to request extensions prior to the end of each hardship exemption period. Families must report if the circumstances that made the family eligible for the hardship exemption are no longer applicable. At any time, the VHA may terminate the hardship exemption if the VHA determines that the family no longer qualifies for the exemption.		
6.III.G		**Child Care Expense Hardship Exemption [24 CFR 5.611(d) and Notice PIH 2023-27]**	VHA Policy The family may request an extension either orally or in writing prior to the end of the hardship exemption period. The VHA will extend relief for an additional 90-days if the family demonstrates to the VHA's satisfaction that the family continues to qualify for the hardship exemption. The VHA will require updated verification based on the family's current circumstances. One additional extension may be granted on a case-by-case basis provided the family continues to request extensions prior to the end of each hardship exemption period. Families must report if the circumstances that made the family eligible for the hardship exemption are no longer applicable. At any time, the VHA may terminate the hardship exemption if the VHA determines that the family no longer qualifies for the exemption.		
			CHAPTER 11		
11.II.C	A	**Interim Decreases [24 CFR 982.516(c)(2) and Notice PIH 2023-27]**	VHA Policy The PHA will only conduct an interim when the family's adjusted income has decreased by an amount that is 10 percent or more of the family's adjusted income. When determining the 10 percent threshold, the PHA will round calculated percentages up to the next nearest unit as applicable (e.g., a calculated decrease of 9.5 percent will be rounded to 10 percent). However, the PHA will perform an interim reexamination for a decrease in adjusted income of any amount in two circumstances: When there is a decrease in family size attributed to the death of a family member; or When a family member permanently moves out of the assisted unit during the period since the family's last reexamination.		
11.II.C		Interim Increases [24 CFR 982.516(c)(3) and Notice PIH 2023-27]	Interim Increases [24 CFR 982.516(c)(3) and Notice PIH 2023-27] Increases Less than 10 Percent PHAs must not process interim reexaminations for income increases that result in less than a 10 percent increase in annual adjusted income. Increases 10 Percent or Greater PHAs must conduct an interim reexamination of family income when the PHA becomes aware that the family's adjusted income has changed by an amount that the PHA estimates will result in an increase of 10 percent or more in adjusted income, with the following exceptions: •PHAs may not consider any increases in earned income when estimating or calculating whether the family's adjusted income has increased, unless the family has previously received an interim reduction during the same reexamination cycle; and When the family previously received an interim reexamination for a decrease to adjusted income during the same annual reexamination cycle, a PHA has the discretion whether to consider a subsequent increase in earned income. VHA Policy VHAs will not conduct an interim reexamination during the last three months of a certification period if a family reports an increase in income within three months of the next annual reexamination effective		note: PHA are not permitted to establish a dollar figure threshold amount instead of a percentage threshold less than 10 percent. New language: Example #1: Family next annual reexam is 3/1/2024, HOH has a income decrease wages effective 10/1/2023 and the other adult started a new job 11/15/2023 the PHA will include income of the other adult wages. Example #2: Family next annual is 3/1/2024; HOH started a new job effective 10/1/2023 resulted in increase in family rent portion. Other adult started working 11/15/2023 the PHA WILL NOT process the interim.

11.II.D.	A	Report Change		VHA Policy In general, when the family fails to report a change in income or family composition timely, and the change would lead to a rent decrease, the PHA will apply the decrease the first of the month following completion of the interim reexamination. However, tThe PHA will apply the results of the interim reexamination retroactively where a family's ability to report a change in income promptly may have been hampered due to extenuating circumstances such as a natural disaster, hospitalization, death of a household member or disruptions to PHA management operations. The PHA will decide to apply decreases retroactively on a case-by-case basis upon consideration of the extenuating circumstances. When the PHA applies the results of interim decreases retroactively, the PHA will clearly communicate the effect of the retroactive adjustment to the family and may enter into a repayment agreement in accordance with PHA policies. The PHA will also clearly communicate the effect of the retroactive adjustment to the owner.	
A	7.I.A	Penalties for failing to Consent (24CFR 5.232)	Penalties for Failing to Consent [24 CFR 5.232] If any family member who is required to sign a consent form fails to do so, the VHA will deny admission to applicants and terminate assistance of participants. The family may request an informal review (applicants) or informal hearing (participants) in accordance with VHA procedures.	Penalties for Failing to Consent [24 CFR 5.232] If any family member who is required to sign a consent form fails to do so, the PHA must deny admission to applicants and terminate assistance of participants. The family may request an informal review (applicants) or informal hearing (participants) in accordance with PHA procedures. However, this does not apply if the applicant, participant, or any member of their family, revokes their consent with respect to the ability of the PHA to access financial records from financial institutions, unless the PHA establishes a policy that revocation of consent to access financial records will result in denial or termination of assistance or admission [24 CFR 5.232(c)]. PHAs may not process interim or annual reexaminations of income without the family's executed consent forms. PHA Policy The PHA has established a policy that revocation of consent to access financial records will result in denial of admission or termination of assistance in accordance with PHA policy. In order for a family to revoke their consent, the family must provide written notice to the PHA. Within 10 business days of the date the family provides written notice, the PHA will send the family a notice acknowledging receipt of the request and explaining that revocation of consent will result in denial or	
A	7.I.F	Level 4 Verification EIV + Self certification		PHA Policy The PHA will not accept verification from other federal assistance programs. All income will be verified in accordance with the requirements of HUD's verification hierarchy and PHA policies in this chapter.	EIV + Self-Certification EIV may be used as written third-party verification and may be used to calculate income if the family agrees with the information in EIV and self-certifies that the amount is accurate and representative of current income. This practice is known as EIV + self-certification. When calculating income using this method, the PHA may use its discretion to determine which method of calculation is reasonable: the last four quarters combined or an average of any number of quarters. The family must be provided with the information from EIV. PHA Policy At annual reexamination, if the PHA is unable to use a determination of income from a means-tested federal assistance program and if there are no reported changes to an income source, the PHA will use EIV + self-certification as verification of employment income, provided the family agrees with the amounts listed in EIV. The PHA will use an average of the last two quarters of income listed in EIV to determine income from employment. The PHA will provide the family with the information in EIV. The family will be required to sign a self-certification stating that the amount listed in EIV is accurate and representative of current income. If the family disagrees with the amount in EIV, the amount is not reflective of current income, or if less than two
C	7.i.e	***LEVEL 5 AND 6 VERIFICATION: UP-FRONT INCOME VERIFICATION (UIV) EIV Income and IVT Reports***	VHA Policy The VHA will obtain income and IVT reports for annual reexaminations on a monthly basis. Reports will be generated as part of the regular reexamination process. Income and IVT reports will be compared to family-provided information as part of the annual reexamination process. Income reports may be used in the calculation of annual income, as described in Chapter 6-I.C. Income reports may also be used to meet the regulatory requirement for third party verification, as described above. Policies for resolving discrepancies between income reports and family-provided information will be resolved as described in Chapter 6-I.C. and in this chapter. Income and IVT reports will be used in interim reexaminations to identify any discrepancies between reported income and income shown in the EIV system, and as necessary to verify earned income, and to verify and calculate unemployment benefits, Social Security and/or SSI benefits. EIV will also be used to verify that families claiming zero income are not receiving income from any of these sources. Income and IVT reports will be retained in participant files with the applicable annual or interim reexamination documents. When the VHA determines through EIV reports and third-party verification that a family has concealed or under-reported income, corrective action will be taken pursuant to the policies in Chapter 14, Program Integrity.		vHA Policy Except for when Safe Harbor verification from another means-tested federal assistance program is used to determine the family's annual income, the PHA will obtain EIV income and IVT reports for all annual reexaminations for all families on a monthly basis. The PHA will ensure that all EIV Income Reports are pulled as part of the regular reexamination process. Income and IVT reports will only be used for interim reexaminations as necessary. For example, EIV may be used to verify that families claiming zero income are not receiving income from any sources listed in EIV. Income and IVT reports will be retained in participant files with the applicable annual documents or interim reexamination documents (if applicable) for the duration of the family's participation. When the PHA determines through EIV reports and third-party verification that a family has concealed or under-reported income, corrective action will be taken pursuant to the policies in Chapter 14, Program Integrity.
C	7.I.H.	LEVEL 2: ORAL THIRD-PARTY VERIFICATION [Notice PIH 2023-27]	VHA Policy In collecting third-party oral verification, VHA staff will record in the family's file the name and title of the person contacted, the date and time of the conversation (or attempt), the telephone number used, and the facts provided. When any source responds verbally to the initial written request for verification the VHA will accept the verbal response as oral verification but will also request that the source complete and return any verification forms that were provided.		PHA Policy The PHA will attempt to obtain written third-party verification via a form from the verification source. If written third-party verification forms are not returned within 10 business days, the PHA will accept self-certification from the family without attempting to obtain oral third-party verification. However, if the PHA chooses to obtain oral third-party verification, the PHA will document in the file the date and time of the telephone call or visit, the name of the person contacted and the telephone number, as well as the information confirmed.

C	7-I.G.	LEVEL 3 VERIFICATION: WRITTEN, THIRD-PARTY FORM [Notice PIH 2023 27]	VHA Policy The VHA will send third-party verification forms directly to the third party. Third-party verification forms will be sent by mail, fax, or email when third-party verification documents are unavailable or are rejected by the VHA.	PHA Policy Typically, tThe PHA will attempt to send written third-party verification forms to the verification source whenever higher forms of verification are unavailable. However, oOn a case-by-case basis, the PHA may choose to obtain oral third-party verification without first attempting, and in lieu of, a written-third party verification form.
C	7.I.H.	7.I.H. LEVEL 2: ORAL THIRD-PARTY VERIFICATION [Notice PIH 2023-27]		PHA Policy In general, tThe PHA will attempt to obtain written third-party verification via a form from the verification source. If written third-party verification forms are not returned within 10 business days, the PHA will accept self-certification from the family without attempting to obtain oral third-party verification. However, if the PHA chooses to obtain oral third-party verification, the PHA will document in the file the date and time of the telephone call or visit, the name of the person contacted and the telephone number, as well as the information confirmed.
	7.I.H.	When Third-Party Verification is Not Required [Notice PIH 2023-27]		When Third-Party Verification is Not Required [Notice PIH 2023-27] Third-party verification may not be available in all situations. HUD has acknowledged that it may not be cost-effective or reasonable to obtain third-party verification of income, assets, or expenses when these items would have a minimal impact on the family's total tenant payment. PHA Policy If the family cannot provide original documents, the PHA will pay the service charge required to obtain third-party verification, unless it is not cost effective in which case a self-certification will be acceptable as the only means of verification. The cost of verification will not be passed on to the family. The cost of postage and envelopes to obtain third-party verification of income, assets, and expenses is not an unreasonable cost [VG, p. 18].
C	7-I.I.	LEVEL 1: NON-THIRD-PARTY VERIFICATION TECHNIQUE: SELF-CERTIFICATION [Notice PIH 2023-27]	VHA Policy The VHA will explain to the applicant or participant the reasons the document is not acceptable and request that the individual obtain and submit acceptable documentation of the SSN to the VHA within 90 days.	Non-third-party verification consists of a signed statement of reported income and/or expenses. This verification method should be used as a last resort when the PHA has not been successful in obtaining information via all other required verification techniques. Self-certification, however, is an acceptable form of verification when: •A source of income is fully excluded •Net family assets total $50,000 or less and the PHA has adopted a policy to accept self certification •The family declares that they do not have any present ownership in any real property •A family states that they have non-recurring income that will not be repeated in the coming year; and/or •The PHA has adopted a policy to implement streamlined annual recertifications for fixed sources of income (See Chapter 11) When the PHA was required to obtain third-party verification but instead relies self-certification, the family's file must be documented to explain why third-party verification was not available. HUD does not require that a self-certification be notarized; however, HUD recommends including language on any self-certification to ensure the certifier understands the consequences of knowingly providing false information.
C	7.ii.b	Social Security Numbers		While PHAs must attempt to gather third-party verification of SSNs prior to admission as listed above, PHAs also have the option of accepting a self-certification and a third-party document (such as a bank statement, utility or cell phone bill, or benefit letter) with the applicant's name printed on it to satisfy the SSN disclosure requirement if the PHA has exhausted all other attempts to obtain the required documentation. If verifying an individual's SSN using this method, the PHA must document why the other SSN documentation was not available. If the tenant's SSN becomes verified in EIV, then no further verification is required. If the tenant's SSN fails the SSA identity match, then the PHA must obtain a valid SSN card issued by the SSA or an original document issued by a federal or state government agency that contains the name of the individual and the SSN of the individual, along with other identifying information of the individual. The tenant's assistance must be terminated if they fail to provide the required documentation. PHA Policy The PHA will verify an individual's SSN in the situations described above with the exception of self-certification and third-party documents. The VHA will not accept a self-certification and a third-party document (such as a bank statement, utility or cell phone bill, or benefit letter) with the applicant's name printed on it to satisfy

HOUSING CHOICE VOUCHER (HCV) PROGRAM ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN

EFFECTIVE MARCH 26, 2024

Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV)

HCV Program Administrative Plan

HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO

Approved by the HACV Board of Directors: March 26, 2024

Submitted to HUD: April 17, 2024

Chapter 1
OVERVIEW OF THE PROGRAM AND PLAN

PART I: THE PHA 1-1
1-I.A. Overview 1-1
1-I.B. Organization and Structure of the PHA 1-2
1-I.C. PHA Mission 1-2
1-I.D. The PHA's Programs 1-2
1-I.E. The PHA's Commitment to Ethics and Service 1-3

PART II: THE HOUSING CHOICE VOUCHER (HCV) PROGRAM 1-4
1-II.A. Overview and History of the Program 1-4
1-II.B. HCV Program Basics 1-6
1-II.C. The HCV Partnerships 1-6
1-II.D. Applicable Regulations 1-11

PART III: THE HCV ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN 1-12
1-III.A. Overview and Purpose of the Plan 1-12
1-III.B. Contents of the Plan 1-12
1-III.C. Organization of the Plan 1-14
1-III.D. Updating And Revising the Plan 1-14

Chapter 2
FAIR HOUSING AND EQUAL OPPORTUNITY

PART I: NONDISCRIMINATION 2-2
2-I.A. Overview 2-3
2-1.B. Nondiscrimination 2-3
2-1.C. Discrimination Complaints 2-4

PART II: POLICIES RELATED TO PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES 2-6
2-II.A. Overview 2-6
2-II.B. Definition of Reasonable Accommodation 2-7
2-II.C. Request for an Accommodation 2-8
2-II.D. Verification of Disability 2-9
2-II.E. Approval/Denial of a Requested Accommodation. 2-10
2-II.F. Program Accessibility for Persons With Hearing or Vision Impairments 2-11
2-II.G. Physical Accessibility 2-12
2-II.H. Denial or Termination of Assistance 2-13

PART III: IMPROVING ACCESS TO SERVICES FOR PERSONS WITH LIMITED ENGLISH PROFICIENCY (LEP) 2-14
2-III.A. Overview 2-14
2-III.B. Oral Interpretation 2-15
2-III.C. Written Translation 2-15
2-III.D. Implementation Plan 2-16

Chapter 3
ELIGIBILITY

PART I: DEFINITIONS OF FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD MEMBERS 3-2
- 3-I.A. Overview 3-2
- 3-I.B. Family and Household 3-2
- 3-I.C. Family Breakup and Remaining Member of Tenant Family 3-3
- 3-I.D. Head of Household 3-4
- 3-I.E. Spouse, Cohead, and Other Adult 3-4
- 3-I.F. Dependent 3-5
- 3-I.G. Full-Time Student 3-5
- 3-I.H. Elderly and Near-Elderly Persons, and Elderly Family 3-5
- 3-I.I. Persons With Disabilities and Disabled Family 3-6
- 3-I.J. Guests 3-6
- 3.I.K. Foster Children and Foster Adults 3-7
- 3-I.L. Absent Family Members 3-7
- 3-I.M. Live-In Aide 3-9

PART II: BASIC ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA 3-10
- 3-II.A. Income Eligibility and Targeting 3-10
- 3-II.B. Citizenship or Eligible Immigration Status 3-13
- 3-II.C. Social Security Numbers 3-15
- 3-II.D. Family Consent to Release of Information 3-15
- 3-II.E. Students Enrolled in Institutions of Higher Education 3-16
- 3-II.F. EIV System Searches 3-20

PART III: DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE 3-22
- 3-III.A. Overview 3-22
- 3-III.B. Mandatory Denial of Assistance 3-23
- 3-III.C. Other Permitted Reasons for Denial of Assistance 3-25
- 3-III.D. Screening 3-27
- 3-III.E. Criteria for Deciding to Deny Assistance 3-30
- 3-III.F. Notice of Eligibility or Denial 3-33
- 3-III.G. Prohibition Against Denial of Assistance to Victims of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, Stalking, and Human Trafficking 3-34

Chapter 4
APPLICATIONS, WAITING LIST AND TENANT SELECTION

PART I: THE APPLICATION PROCESS 4-2
4-I.A. Overview 4-2
4-I.B. Applying for Assistance 4-2
4-I.C. Accessibility of the Application Process 4-4
4-I.D. Placement on the Waiting List 4-5

PART II: Managing The Waiting List 4-6
4-II.A. Overview 4-6
4-II.B. Organization of the Waiting List 4-6
4-II.C. Opening and Closing the Waiting List 4-7
4-II.D. Family Outreach 4-8
4-II.E. Reporting Changes in Family Circumstances 4-8
4-II.F. Updating the Waiting List 4-9

PART III: Selection for HCV Assistance 4-11
4-III.A. Overview 4-11
4-III.B. Selection and HCV Funding Sources 4-11
4-III.C. Selection Method 4-12
4-III.D. Notification of Selection 4-15
4-III.E. The Application Interview 4-16
4-III.F. Completing the Application Process 4-17

Chapter 5
BRIEFINGS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE

PART I: Briefings and Family Obligations 5-1
5-I.A. Overview 5-1
5-I.B. Briefing 5-2
5-I.C. Family Obligations 5-8

PART II: Subsidy Standards and Voucher Issuance 5-11
5-II.A. Overview 5-11
5-II.B. Determining Family Unit (Voucher) Size 5-11
5-II.C. Exceptions to Subsidy Standards 5-12
5-II.D. Voucher Issuance 5-13
5-II.E. Voucher Term and Extensions 5-14

Chapter 6
INCOME AND SUBSIDY DETERMINATIONS
[24 CFR Part 5, Subparts E and F; 24 CFR 982]

PART I: ANNUAL INCOME 6-2
- 6-I.A. Overview 6-2
- 6-I.B. Household Composition and Income 6-3
- 6-I.C. Calculating Annual Income 6-7
- 6-I.D. Earned Income 6-9
- 6-I.E. Earned Income Disallowance for Persons with Disabilities 6-11
- 6-I.F. Business Income and Self-Employment Income 6-12
- 6-I.G. Student Financial Assistance 6-14
- 6-I.H. Periodic Payments 6-20
- 6-I.I. Nonrecurring Income 6-23
- 6-I.J. Welfare Assistance 6-24
- 6-I.K. State Payments to Allow Individuals with Disabilities to Live at Home 6-25
- 6-I.L. Civil Rights Settlements 6-25
- 6-I.M. Additional Exclusions from Annual Income 6-26

PART II: ASSETS 6-31
- 6-II.A. Overview 6-31
- 6-II.B. Assets Disposed of for Less Than Fair Market Value 6-32
- 6-II.C. Asset Inclusions and Exclusions 6-33
- 6-II.D. Determining Income from Assets 6-42

PART III: ADJUSTED INCOME 6-44
- 6-III.A. Introduction 6-44
- 6-III.B. Dependent Deduction 6-45
- 6-III.C. Elderly or Disabled Care Expenses Deduction 6-45
- 6-III.D. Health and Medical Care Expenses Deduction 6-46
- 6-III.E. Disability Assistance Expenses Deduction 6-47
- 6-III.F. Child Care Expense Deduction 6-49
- 6-III.G. Hardship Exemptions 6-52
- 6-III.H. Permissive Deductions 6-57

PART IV: CALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND PHA SUBSIDY 6-58
- 6-IV.A. Overview of Rent and Subsidy Calculations 6-58
- 6-IV.B. Financial Hardships Affecting Minimum Rent 6-60
- 6-IV.C. Applying Payment Standards 6-63
- 6-IV.D. Applying Utility Allowances 6-65
- 6-IV.E. Prorated Assistance for Mixed Families 6-67

Chapter 7
VERIFICATION
[24 CFR 982.516, 24 CFR 982.551, 24 CFR 5.230, Notice PIH 2017-12]

PART I: GENERAL VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS 7-1
- 7-I.A. Family Consent to Release of Information 7-1
- 7-I.B. Use of Other Programs' Income Determinations 7-4
- 7-I.C. Streamlined Income Determinations 7-6
- 7-I.D. Verification Hierarchy 7-8
- 7-I.E. Level 5 and 6 Verification: Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) 7-9
- 7-I.F. Level 4 Verification 7-13
- 7-I.G. Level 3 Verification: Written, Third-Party Form 7-15
- 7.I.H. Level 2: Oral Third-Party Verification 7-15
- 7-I.I. Level 1: Non-Third-Party Verification Technique: Self-Certification 7-16

PART II: VERIFYING FAMILY INFORMATION 7-18
- 7-II.A. Verification of Legal Identity 7-18
- 7-II.B. Social Security Numbers 7-19
- 7-II.C. Documentation of Age 7-21
- 7-II.D. Family Relationships 7-22
- 7-II.E. Verification of Student Status 7-23
- 7-II.F. Documentation of Disability 7-24
- 7-II.G. Citizenship or Eligible Immigration Status 7-26
- 7-II.H. Verification of Preference Status 7-27

PART III: VERIFYING INCOME AND ASSETS 7-28
- 7-III.A. Earned Income 7-28
- 7-III.B. Business and Self Employment Income 7-29
- 7-III.C. Periodic Payments and Payments in Lieu of Earnings 7-30
- 7-III.D. Alimony or Child Support 7-31
- 7-III.E. Nonrecurring Income 7-31
- 7-III.F. Assets and Income from Assets 7-32
- 7-III.G. Assets Disposed of for Less Than Fair Market Value 7-34
- 7-III.H. Net Income from Rental Property 7-34
- 7-III.I. Federal Tax Refunds or Refundable Tax Credits 7-35
- 7-III.J. Retirement Accounts 7-35
- 7-III.K. Income from Excluded Sources 7-35
- 7-III.L. Zero Income Status Reviews 7-36
- 7-III.M. Student Financial Assistance 7-37
- 7-III.N. Parental Income of Students Subject to Eligibility Restrictions 7-38

PART IV: VERIFYING MANDATORY DEDUCTIONS 7-39
7-IV.A. Dependent and Elderly/Disabled Household Deductions 7-39
7-IV.B. Medical Expense Deduction 7-40
7-IV.C. Disability Assistance Expenses 7-42
7-IV.D. Child Care Expenses 7-45

Chapter 8
NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE AND RENT REASONABLENESS DETERMINATIONS
[24 CFR 5 Subpart G and Notice PIH 2023-28]

PART I: NSPIRE STANDARDS 8-2
8-I.A. Inspectable Areas 8-2
8-I.B. Affirmative Habitability Requirements 8-2
8-I.C. Modifications to Provide Accessibility 8-2
8-I.D. Additional Local Requirements 8-3
8-I.E. Life-Threatening Deficiencies 8-3
8-I.F. Owner and Family Responsibilities 8-5
8-I-G. Lead-Based Paint 8-6
8-I-H. Violation of Space Standards 8-7

PART II: THE INSPECTION PROCESS 8-7
8-II.A. Overview 8-7
8-II.B. Initial Inspection 8-9
8-II.C. Annual/Biennial Inspections 8-11
8-II.D. Special Inspections 8-11
8-II.E. Quality Control Inspections 8-12
8-II.F. Inspection Results and Reinspections for Units Under HAP Contract 8-12
8-II.G. Enforcing Owner Compliance 8-13
8-II.H. Enforcing Family Compliance 8-14

PART III: RENT REASONABLENESS 8-14
8-III.A. Overview 8-14
8-III.B. When Rent Reasonableness Determinations are Required 8-15
8-III.C. How Comparability is Established 8-16
8-III.D. PHA Rent Reasonableness Methodology 8-18

Chapter 9
GENERAL LEASING POLICIES

9-I.A. Tenant Screening 9-2
9-I.B. Requesting Tenancy Approval 9-3
9-I.C. Owner Participation 9-4
9-I.D. Eligible Units 9-4
9-I.E. Lease and Tenancy Addendum 9-6
9-I.F. Tenancy Approval 9-9
9-I.G. HAP Contract Execution 9-10
9-I.H. Changes in Lease or Rent 9-11

Chapter 10
MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE AND PORTABILITY

PART I: MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE 10-1
10-I.A. Allowable Moves 10-1
10-I.B. Restrictions on Moves 10-2
10-I.C. Moving Process 10-4

PART II: PORTABILITY 10-7
10-II.A. Overview 10-7
10-II.B. Initial VHA Role 10-8
10-II.C. Receiving PHA Role 10-13

Chapter 11
REEXAMINATIONS

PART I: ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS 11-1
11-I.A. Overview 11-1
11-I.B. Streamlined Annual Reexaminations 11-1
11-I.C. Scheduling Annual Reexaminations 11-2
11-I.D. Conducting Annual Reexaminations 11-4
11-I.E. Determining Ongoing Eligibility of Certain Students 11-6
11-I.F. Calculating Annual Income at Annual Reexamination 11-7
11-I.G. Effective Dates 11-9

PART II: INTERIM REEXAMINATIONS 11-10
11-II.A. Overview 11-10
11-II.B. Changes in Family and Household Composition 11-10
11-II.C. Changes Affecting Income or Expenses 11-13
11-II.D. Effective Dates 11-17

PART III: RECALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND SUBSIDY AMOUNT 11-19
11-III.A. Overview 11-19
11-III.B. Changes in Payment Standards and Utility Allowances 11-19
11-III.C. Notification of New Family Share and HAP Amount 11-20
11-III.D. Discrepancies 11-21

PART IV: NON-INTERIM REEXAMINATION TRANSACTIONS 11-22

Chapter 12
TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE AND TENANCY

PART I: GROUNDS FOR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE 12-1
12-I.A. Overview 12-1
12-I.B. Family No Longer Requires Assistance 12-1
12-I.C. Family Chooses to Terminate Assistance 12-2
12-I.D. Mandatory Termination of Assistance 12-2
12-I.E. Mandatory Policies and Other Authorized Terminations 12-4

PART II: APPROACH TO TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE 12-9
12-II.A. Overview 12-9
12-II.B. Method of Termination 12-9
12-II.C. Alternatives to Termination of Assistance 12-9
12-II.D. Criteria for Deciding to Terminate Assistance 12-10
12-II.E. Terminations Related to Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, Stalking, or Human Trafficking 12-13
12-II.F. Termination Notice 12-17

PART III: TERMINATION OF TENANCY BY THE OWNER 12-18
12-III.A. Overview 12-18
12-III.B. Grounds for Owner Termination of Tenancy 12-18
12-III.C. Eviction 12-20
12-III.D. Deciding Whether to Terminate Tenancy 12-21
12-III.E. Effect of Tenancy Termination on the Family's Assistance 12-21

Chapter 13
OWNERS

PART I: OWNERS IN THE HCV PROGRAM 13-2
13-I.A. Owner Recruitment and Retention 13-2
13-I.B. Basic HCV Program Requirements 13-4
13-I.C. Owner Responsibilities 13-6
13-I.D. Owner Qualifications 13-7
13-I.E. Non-Discrimination 13-10

PART II: HAP CONTRACTS 13-11
13-II.A. Overview 13-11
13-II.B. HAP Contract Contents 13-12
13-II.C. HAP Contract Payments 13-14
13-II.D. Breach of HAP Contract 13-16
13-II.E. HAP Contract Term and Terminations 13-17
13-II.F. Change in Ownership / Assignment of the HAP Contract 13-19
13-II.G. Foreclosure 13-20

Chapter 14
PROGRAM INTEGRITY

PART I: PREVENTING, DETECTING, AND INVESTIGATING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE 14-2
14-I.A. Preventing Errors and Program Abuse 14-2
14-I.B. Detecting Errors and Program Abuse 14-3
14-I.C. Investigating Errors and Program Abuse 14-4

PART II: CORRECTIVE MEASURES AND PENALTIES 14-5
14-II.A. Subsidy Under- or Overpayments 14-5
14-II.B. Family-Caused Errors and Program Abuse 14-5
14-II.C. Owner-Caused Error or Program Abuse 14-7
14-II.D. VHA-Caused Errors or Program Abuse 14-8
14-II.E. Criminal Prosecution 14-9
14-II.F. Fraud and Program Abuse Recoveries 14-9

Chapter 15
SPECIAL HOUSING TYPES

PART I: SINGLE ROOM OCCUPANCY 15-3
15-I.A. Overview 15-3
15-I.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, and HAP Calculation 15-3
15-I.C. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) 15-3

PART II: CONGREGATE HOUSING 15-3
15-II.A. Overview 15-5
15-II.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, and HAP Calculation 15-6
15-II.C. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) 15-6

PART III: GROUP HOME 15-7
15-III.A. Overview 15-7
15-III.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, and HAP Calculation 15-7
15-III.C. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) 15-8

PART IV: SHARED HOUSING 15-11
15-IV.A. Overview 15-11
15-IV.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, and HAP Calculation 15-13
15-IV.C. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) 15-14

PART V: COOPERATIVE HOUSING 15-15
15-V.A. Overview 15-15
15-V.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, and HAP Calculation 15-15
15-V.C. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) 15-16

PART VI: MANUFACTURED HOMES 15-17
15-VI.A. Overview 15-17
15-VI.B. Special Requirements for Manufactured Home Owners Who Lease a Space 15-17
15-VI.C. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance and HAP Calculation 15-18
15-VI.D. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) 15-20

PART VII: HOMEOWNERSHIP 15-21
15-VII.A. Overview 15-21
15-VII.B. Family Eligibility 15-22
15-VII.C. Selection Of Families 15-24
15-VII.D. Eligible Units 15-25
15-VII.E. Additional VHA Requirements for Search and Purchase 15-27
15-VII.F. Homeownership Counseling 15-28
15-VII.G. Home Inspections, Contract of Sale, and VHA Disapproval of Seller 15-29

15-VII.H. Financing 15-31
15-VII.I. Continued Assistance Requirements; Family Obligations 15-32
15-VII.J. Maximum Term of Homeowner Assistance 15-33
15-VII.K. Homeownership Assistance Payments and Homeownership Expenses 15-34
15-VII.L. Portability 15-36
15-VII.M. Moving with Continued Assistance 15-37
15-VII.N. Denial or Termination of Assistance 15-38

Chapter 16
PROGRAM ADMINISTRATION

PART I: ADMINISTRATIVE FEE RESERVE 16-2

PART II: SETTING PROGRAM STANDARDS AND SCHEDULES 16-3
16-II.A. Overview 16-3
16-II.B. Payment Standards 16-3
16-II.C. Utility Allowances 16-6

PART III: INFORMAL REVIEWS AND HEARINGS 16-7
16-III.A. Overview 16-7
16-III.B. Informal Reviews 16-7
16-III.C. Informal Hearings for Participants 16-12
16-III.D. Hearing and Appeal Provisions for Noncitizens 16-20

PART IV: OWNER OR FAMILY DEBTS TO THE VHA 16-23
16-IV.A. Overview 16-23
16-IV.B. Repayment Policy 16-24

PART V: SECTION 8 MANAGEMENT ASSESSMENT PROGRAM (SEMAP) 16-27
16-V.A. Overview 16-27
16-V.B. SEMAP Certification 16-27
16-V.C. SEMAP Indicators 16-29

PART VI: RECORD KEEPING 16-33
16-VI.A. Overview 16-33
16-VI.B. Record Retention 16-33
16-VI.C. Records Management 16-34

PART VII: REPORTING AND RECORD KEEPING FOR CHILDREN WITH ELEVATED BLOOD LEAD LEVEL 16-36
16-VII.A. Overview 16-36
16-VII.B. Reporting Requirement 16-36
16-VII.C. Data Collection and Record Keeping 16-36

PART VIII: DETERMINATION OF INSUFFICIENT FUNDING 16-37
16-VIII.A. Overview 16-37
16-VIII.B. Methodology 16-37

PART IX: VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN ACT (VAWA): NOTIFICATION, DOCUMENTATION, CONFIDENTIALITY 16-38
16-IX.A. Overview 16-38
16-IX.B. Definitions 16-38
16-IX.C. Notification 16-40
16-IX.D. Documentation 16-42
16-IX.E. Confidentiality 16-44

Chapter 17
PROJECT-BASED VOUCHERS

PART I: GENERAL REQUIREMENTS 17-2
17-I.A. Overview 17-2
17-I.B. Tenant-Based vs. Project-Based Voucher Assistance 17-3
17-I.C. Relocation Requirements 17-3
17-I.D. Equal Opportunity Requirements 17-4

PART II: PBV OWNER PROPOSALS 17-4
17-II.A. Overview 17-4
17-II.B. Owner Proposal Selection Procedures 17-4
17-II.C. Housing Type 17-8
17-II.D. Prohibition of Assistance for Certain Units 17-9
17-II.E. Subsidy Layering Requirements 17-10
17-II.F. Cap on Number of PBV Units in Each Project 17-10
17-II.G. Site Selection Standards 17-12
17-II.H. Environmental Review 17-14

PART III: DWELLING UNITS 17-14
17-III.A. Overview 17-14
17-III.B. National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate 17-14
17-III.C. Housing Accessibility for Persons with Disabilities 17-15
17-III.D. Inspecting Units 17-15

PART IV: REHABILITATED AND NEWLY CONSTRUCTED UNITS 17-16
17-IV.A. Overview 17-16
17-IV.B. Agreement to Enter Into HAP Contract 17-16
17-IV.C. Conduct of Development Work 17-18
17-IV.D. Completion of Housing 17-18

PART V: HOUSING ASSISTANCE PAYMENTS CONTRACT (HAP) 17-19
17-V.A. Overview 17-19
17-V.B. HAP Contract Requirements 17-19
17-V.C. Amendments to the HAP Contract 17-23
17-V.D. HAP Contract Year, Anniversary and Expiration Dates 17-24
17-V.E. Owner Responsibilities Under the HAP 17-24
17-V.F. Additional HAP Requirements 17-25

PART VI: SELECTION OF PBV PROGRAM PARTICIPANTS 17-26
17-VI.A. Overview 17-26
17-VI.B. Eligibility for PBV Assistance 17-26
17-VI.C. Organization of the Waiting List 17-27
17-VI.D. Selection From the Waiting List 17-27
17-VI.E. Offer of PBV Assistance 17-28
17-VI.F. Owner Selection of Tenants 17-29
17-VI.G. Tenant Screening 17-30

PART VII: OCCUPANCY 17-31
17-VII.A. Overview 17-31
17-VII.B. Lease 17-31
17-VII.C. Moves 17-33
17-VII.D. Exceptions to the Occupancy Cap 17-35

PART VIII: DETERMINING RENT TO OWNER 17-36
17-VIII.A. Overview 17-36
17-VIII.B. Rent Limits 17-36
17-VIII.C. Reasonable Rent 17-40
17-VIII.D. Effect of Other Subsidy and Rent Control 17-41

PART IX: PAYMENTS TO OWNER 17-41
17-IX.A. Housing Assistance Payments 17-41
17-IX.B. Vacancy Payments 17-42
17-IX.C. Tenant Rent to Owner 17-43
17-IX.D. Other Fees and Charges 17-43

Chapter 18
PROJECT BASED VOUCHERS (PBV) UNDER THE RENTAL ASSISTANCE DEMONSTRATION (RAD) PROGRAM

VHA has no RAD PBV; this Chapter does not apply

Chapter 19
SPECIAL PURPOSE VOUCHERS

PART I: FAMILY UNIFICATION PROGRAM (FUP) 19-2
19-I.A. Program Overview 19-2
19-I.B. Public Child Welfare Agency (PCWA) 19-3
19-I.C. FUP Family Voucher Eligibility Criteria 19-4
19-I.D. FUP Youth Voucher Eligibility Criteria 19-5
19-I.E. Assistance Period 19-6
19-I.F. Referrals and Waiting List Management 19-10
19-I.G. VHA HCV Eligibility Determination 19-11
19.I.H. Lease Up 19-11
19-I.I. Termination of Assistance 19-12
19-I.J. FUP Portability 19-13
19-I.K. Project-Basing FUP Vouchers 19-13

PART II: FOSTER YOUTH TO INDEPENDENCE INITIATIVE 19-14
19-II.A. Program Overview 19-14
19-II.B. Partnering Agencies 19-14
19-II.C. Youth Eligibility Criteria 19-15
19-II.D. Supportive Services 19-16
19-II.E. Referrals and Waiting List Management 19-17
19-II.F. VHA HCV Eligibility Determination 19-18
19-II.G. Lease Up 19-18
19-II.H. Maximum Assistance Period 19-19
19-II.I. Termination of Assistance 19-23
19-II.J. Portability 19-23
19-II.K. Project-Basing FYI Vouchers 19-23

PART III: VETERANS AFFAIRS SUPPORTIVE HOUSING (VASH) PROGRAM 19-24
19-III.A. Overview 19-24
19-III.B. Referrals 19-25
19-III.C. HCV Program Eligibility 19-26
19-III.D. Changes in Family Composition 19-28
19-III.E. Leasing 19-29
19-III.F. Portability 19-31
19-III.G. Termination of Assistance 19-33
19-III.H. Project-Basing VASH Vouchers 19-34

PART IV: MAINSTREAM VOUCHER PROGRAM 19-36
19-IV.A. Program Overview 19-36
19-IV.B. Eligible Population 19-36
19-IV.C. Partnership And Supportive Services 19-37
19-IV.D. Waiting List Administration 19-37
19-IV.E. Portability 19-38
19-IV.F. Project-Basing Mainstream Vouchers 19-38

PART V: NON-ELDERLY DISABLED (NED) VOUCHERS 19-39
19-V.A. Program Overview 19-39
19-V.B. Eligible Population 19-40
19-V.C. Waiting List 19-41
19-V.D. Lease Up 19-42
19-V.E. Portability 19-42

PART VI: STABILITY VOUCHER PROGRAM 19-43
19-VI.A. Program Overview 19-43
19-VI.B. Partnering Organization 19-43
19-VI.C. Referrals 19-43
19-VI.D. Waiting List 19-44
19-VI.E. Family Eligibility 19-45
19-VI.F. Housing Search And Leasing 19-48
19-VI.G. Payment Standards 19-49
19-VI.H. Project-Based Units 19-50

Chapter 1

OVERVIEW OF THE PROGRAM AND PLAN

INTRODUCTION

The Vallejo Housing Authority (VHA) receives its funding for the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) program from the Department of Housing and Urban Development. The VHA is not a federal department or agency. A public housing agency (PHA) is a governmental or public body, created and authorized by state law to develop and operate housing and housing programs for low-income families. The VHA enters into an Annual Contributions Contract with HUD to administer the program requirements on behalf of HUD. The VHA must ensure compliance with federal laws, regulations and notices and must establish policy and procedures to clarify federal requirements and to ensure consistency in program operation.

This chapter contains information about the VHA and its programs with emphasis on the HCV program. It also contains information about the purpose, intent and use of the plan and guide.

There are three parts to this chapter:

Part I: The Public Housing Agency (PHA). This part includes a description of the PHA, its jurisdiction, its programs, and its mission and intent.

Part II: The HCV Program. This part contains information about the Housing Choice Voucher program operation, roles and responsibilities, and partnerships.

Part III: The HCV Administrative Plan. This part discusses the purpose and organization of the plan and its revision requirements.

PART I: THE PHA

1-I.A. OVERVIEW

This part explains the origin of the PHA's creation and authorization, the general structure of the organization, and the relationship between the VHA Board and staff.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

1-I.B. ORGANIZATION AND STRUCTURE OF THE PHA

The Section 8 tenant-based Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) assistance program is funded by the federal government and administered by the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) for the jurisdiction of City of Vallejo, California.

The officials of the VHA are known as commissioners or, collectively, as the board of commissioners. Commissioners are appointed in accordance with state housing law and generally serve in the same capacity as the directors of a corporation, establishing policies under which the PHA conducts business, ensuring that policies are followed by PHA staff and ensuring that the PHA is successful in its mission. The board is responsible for preserving and expanding the agency's resources and assuring the agency's continued viability.

Formal actions of the VHA are taken through written resolutions, adopted by the board of commissioners and entered into the official records of the VHA.

The principal staff member of the VHA is the executive director (ED), hired and appointed by the board of commissioners. The executive director is directly responsible for carrying out the policies established by the board and is delegated the responsibility for hiring, training and supervising the VHA staff in order to manage the day-to-day operations of the VHA. The executive director is responsible for ensuring compliance with federal and state laws and directives for the programs managed. In addition, the executive director's duties include budgeting and financial planning for the agency.

1-I.C. VHA MISSION

The purpose of a mission statement is to communicate the purpose of the agency to people inside and outside of the agency. It provides guiding direction for developing strategy, defining critical success factors, searching out key opportunities, making resource allocation choices, satisfying clients and stakeholders, and making decisions.

VHA Policy

We are committed to providing housing for everyone through promoting housing affordability, access, fairness, dignity, and stability for our residents and workers. Our goal is to provide innovative programs and services in accordance with our mission to improve the living environments and the quality of life for the low and moderate-income families residing within Vallejo's diverse communities.

1-I.D. THE PHA'S PROGRAMS

The following programs are included under this administrative plan:

VHA Policy

The VHA's administrative plan is applicable to the operation of the Housing Choice Voucher program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

1-I.E. THE PHA'S COMMITMENT TO ETHICS AND SERVICE

As a public service agency, the VHA is committed to providing excellent service to HCV program participants, owners, and to the community. The VHA's standards include:

- Administer applicable federal and state laws and regulations to achieve high ratings in performance measurement indicators while maintaining efficiency in program operation to ensure fair and consistent treatment of clients served.
- Provide decent, safe, and sanitary housing – in compliance with program housing quality standards – for very low income families while ensuring that family rents are fair, reasonable, and affordable.
- Encourage self sufficiency of participant families and assist in the expansion of family opportunities which address educational, socio-economic, recreational and other human services needs.
- Promote fair housing and the equal opportunity for very low-income families of all ethnic backgrounds to experience freedom of housing choice.
- Promote a housing program which maintains quality service and integrity while providing an incentive to private property owners to rent to very low-income families.
- Promote a market-driven housing program that will help qualified low-income families be successful in obtaining affordable housing and increase the supply of housing choices for such families.
- Create positive public awareness and expand the level of family, owner, and community support in accomplishing the VHA's mission.
- Attain and maintain a high level of standards and professionalism in day-to-day management of all program components.
- Administer an efficient, high-performing agency through continuous improvement of the VHA's support systems and a high level of commitment to our employees and their development.

The VHA will make every effort to keep program participants informed of HCV program rules and regulations, and to advise participants of how the program rules affect them.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PART II: THE HOUSING CHOICE VOUCHER (HCV) PROGRAM

1-II.A. OVERVIEW AND HISTORY OF THE PROGRAM

The intent of this section is to provide the public and staff with information related to the overall operation of the program. There have been many changes to the program since its inception in 1974 and a brief history of the program will assist the reader to better understand the program.

The United States Housing Act of 1937 (the "Act") is responsible for the birth of federal housing program initiatives. The Act was intended to provide financial assistance to states and cities for public works projects, slum clearance and the development of affordable housing developments for low-income residents.

The Housing and Community Development (HCD) Act of 1974 created a new federally assisted housing program – the Section 8 Existing program (also known as the Section 8 Certificate program). The HCD Act represented a significant shift in federal housing strategy from locally owned public housing to privately owned rental housing.

Under the Certificate program, federal housing assistance payments were made directly to private owners of rental housing, where this housing was made available to lower-income families. Eligible families were able to select housing in the private rental market. Assuming that the housing met certain basic physical standards of quality ("housing quality standards") and was within certain HUD-established rent limitations ("fair market rents"), the family would be able to receive rental assistance in the housing unit. Family contribution to rent was generally set at 30 percent of the family's adjusted income, with the remainder of the rent paid by the program.

Another unique feature of the Certificate program was that the rental assistance remained with the eligible family, if the family chose to move to another privately-owned rental unit that met program requirements (in contrast to the public housing program where the rental assistance remains with the unit, should the family decide to move). Consequently, the Certificate program was characterized as tenant-based assistance, rather than unit-based assistance.

The Housing and Community Development (HCD) Act of 1987 authorized a new version of tenant-based assistance – the Section 8 Voucher program. The Voucher program was very similar to the Certificate program in that eligible families were able to select housing in the private rental market and receive assistance in that housing unit.

However, the Voucher program permitted families more options in housing selection. Rental housing still had to meet the basic housing quality standards, but there was no fair market rent limitation on rent. In addition, family contribution to rent was not set at a limit of 30 percent of adjusted income. Consequently, depending on the actual rental cost of the unit selected, a family might pay more or less than 30 percent of their adjusted income for rent.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

From 1987 through 1999, public housing agencies managed both the Certificate and Voucher tenant-based assistance programs, with separate rules and requirements for each. From 1994 through 1998, HUD published a series of new rules, known as "conforming" rules, to more closely combine and align the two similar housing programs, to the extent permitted by the law.

In 1998, the Quality Housing and Work Responsibility Act (QHWRA) – also known as the Public Housing Reform Act – was signed into law. QHWRA eliminated all statutory differences between the Certificate and Voucher tenant-based programs and required that the two programs be merged into a single tenant-based assistance program, now known as the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) program.

The HCV program was modeled closely on the pre-merger Voucher program. However, unlike the pre-merger Voucher program, the HCV program requires an assisted family to pay at least 30 percent of adjusted income for rent.

The transition of assistance from the Certificate and Voucher programs to the new HCV program began in October 1999. By October 2001, all families receiving tenant-based assistance were converted to the HCV program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

1-II.B. HCV PROGRAM BASICS

The purpose of the HCV program is to provide rental assistance to eligible families. The rules and regulations of the HCV program are determined by the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development. The VHA is afforded choices in the operation of the program which are included in the VHA's administrative plan, a document approved by the board of commissioners of the VHA.

The HCV program offers mobility to eligible families because they may search for suitable housing anywhere in the VHA's jurisdiction and may also be eligible to move under portability to other VHAs' jurisdictions.

When a family is determined to be eligible for the program and funding is available, the VHA issues the family a housing voucher. When the family finds a suitable housing unit and funding is available, the VHA will enter into a contract with the owner and the family will enter into a lease with the owner. Each party makes their respective payment to the owner so that the owner receives full rent.

Even though the family is determined to be eligible for the program, the owner has the responsibility of approving the family as a suitable renter. The VHA continues to make payments to the owner as long as the family is eligible and the housing unit continues to qualify under the program.

1-II.C. THE HCV PARTNERSHIPS

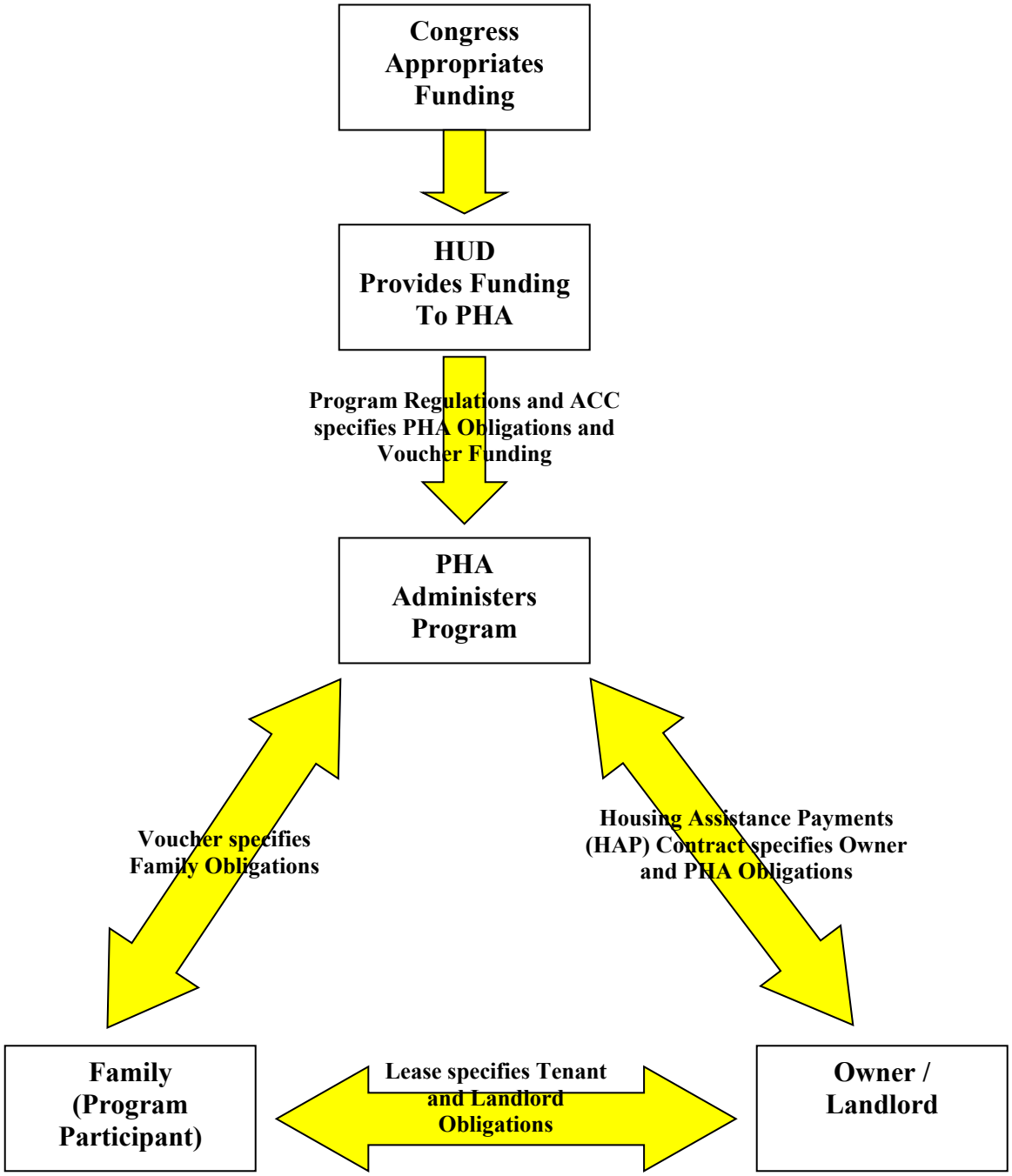
To administer the HCV program, the PHA enters into a contractual relationship with HUD (Consolidated Annual Contributions Contract). The VHA also enters into contractual relationships with the assisted family and the owner or landlord of the housing unit.

For the HCV program to work and be successful, all parties involved – HUD, the VHA, the owner, and the family – have important roles to play. The roles and responsibilities of all parties are defined in federal regulations and in legal documents that parties execute to participate in the program.

The chart on the following page illustrates key aspects of these relationships.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The HCV Relationships:



© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

What Does HUD Do?

HUD has the following major responsibilities:

- Develop regulations, requirements, handbooks, notices and other guidance to implement HCV housing program legislation passed by Congress;
- Allocate HCV program funds to PHAs;
- Provide technical assistance to PHAs on interpreting and applying HCV program requirements;
- Monitor PHA compliance with HCV program requirements and PHA performance in program administration.

What Does the VHA Do?

The VHA administers the HCV program under contract with HUD and has the following major responsibilities:

- Establish local policies to administer the program;
- Review applications from interested applicants to determine whether they are eligible for the program;
- Maintain a waiting list and select families for admission;
- Issue vouchers to eligible families and provide information on how to lease a unit;
- Conduct outreach to owners, with special attention to owners outside areas of poverty or minority concentration;
- Approve the rental unit (including assuring compliance with housing quality standards and rent reasonableness), the owner, and the tenancy;
- Make housing assistance payments to the owner in a timely manner;
- Recertify families for continued eligibility under the program;
- Ensure that owners and families comply with their contractual obligations;
- Provide families and owners with prompt, professional service;
- Comply with all fair housing and equal opportunity requirements, HUD regulations and requirements, the Annual Contributions Contract, HUD-approved applications for funding, the VHA's administrative plan, and other applicable federal, state and local laws.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

What Does the Owner Do?

The owner has the following major responsibilities:

- Screen families who apply for tenancy, to determine suitability as renters.
  - The VHA can provide some information to the owner, but the primary responsibility for tenant screening rests with the owner.
  - The owner should consider family background factors such as rent and bill-paying history, history of caring for property, respecting the rights of others to peaceful enjoyment of the property, compliance with essential conditions of tenancy, whether the family is engaging in drug-related criminal activity or other criminal activity that might threaten others.
- Comply with the terms of the Housing Assistance Payments contract executed with the VHA;
- Comply with all applicable fair housing laws and do not discriminate against anyone;
- Maintain the housing unit in accordance with National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) and make necessary repairs in a timely manner;
- Collect rent due from the assisted family and otherwise comply with and enforce provisions of the dwelling lease.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

What Does the Family Do?

The family has the following responsibilities:

- Provide the VHA with complete and accurate information as determined by the VHA to be necessary for administration of the program;
- Make their best and most timely efforts to locate qualified and suitable housing;
- Attend all appointments scheduled by the VHA;
- Allow the VHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times and after reasonable notice;
- Take responsibility for care of the housing unit, including any violations of housing quality standards caused by the family;
- Comply with the terms of the lease with the owner;
- Comply with the family obligations of the voucher;
- Not commit serious or repeated violations of the lease;
- Not engage in drug-related or violent criminal activity;
- Notify the VHA and the owner before moving or terminating the lease;
- Use the assisted unit only for residence and as the sole residence of the family. Not sublet the unit, assign the lease, or have any interest in the unit;
- Promptly notify the VHA of any changes in family composition;
- Not commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any housing programs.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

1-II.D. APPLICABLE REGULATIONS

Applicable regulations include:

- 24 CFR Part 5: General Program Requirements
- 24 CFR Part 8: Nondiscrimination
- 24 CFR Part 35: Lead-Based Paint
- 24 CFR Part 100: The Fair Housing Act
- 24 CFR Part 982: Section 8 Tenant-Based Assistance: Housing Choice Voucher Program
- 24 CFR Part 983: Project-Based Vouchers
- 24 CFR Part 985: The Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP)

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PART III: THE HCV ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN

1-III.A. OVERVIEW AND PURPOSE OF THE PLAN

The administrative plan is required by HUD. The purpose of the administrative plan is to establish policies for carrying out the programs in a manner consistent with HUD requirements and local goals and objectives contained in the VHA's agency plan. This administrative plan is a supporting document to the VHA agency plan, and is available for public review as required by CFR 24 Part 903.

This administrative plan is set forth to define the VHA's local policies for operation of the housing programs in accordance with federal laws and regulations. All issues related to the HCV program not addressed in this document are governed by such federal regulations, HUD handbooks and guidebooks, notices, and other applicable law. The policies in this administrative plan have been designed to ensure compliance with the consolidated ACC and all HUD-approved applications for program funding.

The VHA is responsible for complying with all changes in HUD regulations pertaining to the HCV program. If such changes conflict with this plan, HUD regulations will have precedence.

Administration of the HCV program and the functions and responsibilities of VHA staff shall be in compliance with the VHA's personnel policy and HUD regulations as well as all federal, state and local fair housing laws and regulations.

1-III.B. CONTENTS OF THE PLAN [24 CFR 982.54]

The HUD regulations at 24 CFR 982.54 define the policies that must be included in the administrative plan. They are as follow:

- Selection and admission of applicants from the VHA waiting list, including any VHA admission preferences, procedures for removing applicant names from the waiting list, and procedures for closing and reopening the VHA waiting list (Chapter 4);
- Issuing or denying vouchers, including VHA Policy governing the voucher term and any extensions of the voucher term. If the VHA decides to allow extensions of the voucher term, the PHA administrative plan must describe how the PHA determines whether to grant extensions, and how the PHA determines the length of any extension (Chapter 5);
- Any special rules for use of available funds when HUD provides funding to the VHA for a special purpose (e.g., desegregation), including funding for specified families or a specified category of families (Chapter 4);

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

- Occupancy policies, including definition of what group of persons may qualify as a 'family', definition of when a family is considered to be 'continuously assisted'; standards for denying admission or terminating assistance based on criminal activity or alcohol abuse in accordance with 982.553 (Chapters 3 and 12);
- Encouraging participation by owners of suitable units located outside areas of low income or minority concentration (Chapter 13);
- Assisting a family that claims that illegal discrimination has prevented the family from leasing a suitable unit (Chapter 2);
- Providing information about a family to prospective owners (Chapters 3 and 9);
- Disapproval of owners (Chapter 13);
- Subsidy standards (Chapter 5);
- Family absence from the dwelling unit (Chapter 12);
- How to determine who remains in the program if a family breaks up (Chapter 3);
- Informal review procedures for applicants (Chapter 16);
- Informal hearing procedures for participants (Chapter 16);
- The process for establishing and revising voucher payment standards, including policies on administering decreases in the payment standard during the HAP contract term (Chapter 16);
- The method of determining that rent to owner is a reasonable rent (initially and during the term of a HAP contract) (Chapter 8);
- Special policies concerning special housing types in the program (e.g., use of shared housing) (Chapter 15);
- Policies concerning payment by a family to the VHA of amounts the family owes the VHA (Chapter 16);
- Interim redeterminations of family income and composition (Chapter 11);
- Restrictions, if any, on the number of moves by a participant family (Chapter 10);
- Approval by the board of commissioners or other authorized officials to charge the administrative fee reserve (Chapter 16);
- Procedural guidelines and performance standards for conducting required housing quality standards inspections (Chapter 8); and
- VHA screening of applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy (Chapter 3).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Mandatory vs. Discretionary Policy

HUD makes a distinction between:

- Mandatory policies: those driven by legislation, regulations, current handbooks, notices, and legal opinions, and
- Optional, non-binding guidance, including guidebooks, notices that have expired and recommendations from individual HUD staff.

HUD expects PHAs to adopt local policies and procedures that are consistent with mandatory policies in areas where HUD gives the VHA discretion. The VHA's administrative plan is the foundation of those policies and procedures. HUD's directions require VHAs to make policy choices that provide sufficient guidance to staff and ensure consistency to program applicants and participants.

Creating policies based upon HUD guidance is not mandatory, but provides a PHA with a "safe harbor." HUD has already determined that the recommendations and suggestions it makes are consistent with mandatory policies. If a PHA adopts an alternative strategy, it must make its own determination that the alternative approach is consistent with legislation, regulations, and other mandatory requirements. There may be very good reasons for adopting a policy or procedure that is different than HUD's safe harbor, but PHAs should carefully think through those decisions.

1-III.C. ORGANIZATION OF THE PLAN

The plan is organized to provide information to users in particular areas of operation.

1-III.D. UPDATING AND REVISING THE PLAN

The VHA will revise this administrative plan as needed to comply with changes in HUD regulations. The original plan and any changes must be approved by the board of commissioners of the agency, the pertinent sections included in the Agency Plan, and a copy provided to HUD.

VHA Policy

The VHA will review and update the plan as needed, to reflect changes in regulations, VHA operations, or when needed to ensure staff consistency in operation.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 2

FAIR HOUSING AND EQUAL OPPORTUNITY

INTRODUCTION

This chapter explains the laws and HUD regulations requiring VHAs to affirmatively further civil rights and fair housing in all federally assisted housing programs. The letter and spirit of these laws are implemented through consistent policy and processes. The responsibility to further nondiscrimination pertains to all areas of the VHA's housing choice voucher (HCV) operations.

This chapter describes HUD regulations and VHA policies related to these topics in three parts:

Part I: Nondiscrimination. This part presents the body of laws and regulations governing the responsibilities of the VHA regarding nondiscrimination.

Part II: Policies Related to Persons with Disabilities. This part discusses the rules and policies of the housing choice voucher program related to reasonable accommodation for persons with disabilities. These rules and policies are based on the Fair Housing Act (42.U.S.C.) and Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973, and incorporate guidance from the Joint Statement of The Department of Housing and Urban Development and the Department of Justice (DOJ), issued May 17, 2004.

Part III: Prohibition of Discrimination Against Limited English Proficiency Persons. This part details the obligations of the VHA to ensure meaningful access to the HCV program and its activities by persons with limited English proficiency (LEP). This part incorporates the Final Guidance to Federal Financial Assistance Recipients Regarding Title VI Prohibition against National Origin Discrimination Affecting Limited English Proficient Persons published January 22, 2007, in the *Federal Register*.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: NONDISCRIMINATION

2-I.A. OVERVIEW

Federal laws require VHAs to treat all applicants and participants equally, providing the same opportunity to access services, regardless of family characteristics and background. Federal law prohibits discrimination in housing on the basis of race, color, religion, sex, national origin, age, familial status, and disability. In addition, HUD regulations provide for additional protections regarding sexual orientation, gender identity, and marital status. The VHA will comply fully with all federal, state, and local nondiscrimination laws, and with rules and regulations governing fair housing and equal opportunity in housing and employment, including:

- Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964
- Title VIII of the Civil Rights Act of 1968 (as amended by the Community Development Act of 1974 and the Fair Housing Amendments Act of 1988)
- Executive Orders 11063 and 13988
- Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973
- The Age Discrimination Act of 1975
- Title II of the Americans with Disabilities Act (to the extent that it applies, otherwise Section 504 and the Fair Housing Amendments govern)
- The Equal Access to Housing in HUD Programs Regardless of Sexual Orientation or Gender Identity Final Rule, published in the *Federal Register* February 3, 2012 and further clarified in Notice PIH 2014-20
- Violence Against Women Act (VAWA)

When more than one civil rights law applies to a situation, the laws will be read and applied together.

Any applicable state laws or local ordinances and any legislation protecting individual rights of tenants, applicants, or staff that may subsequently be enacted will also apply.

VHA Policy

In accordance with state law, the VHA will not discriminate based on income source.

Owners will be advised that, under California Fair Employment and Housing Act (FEHA), a housing provider cannot refuse to rent to someone, or otherwise discriminate against them, because they have a housing subsidy, such as a Section 8 Housing Choice Voucher, that helps them afford their rent.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-I.B. NONDISCRIMINATION

Federal regulations prohibit discrimination against certain protected classes and other groups of people. State and local requirements, as well as VHA policies, can prohibit discrimination based on other factors.

The VHA shall not discriminate because of race, color, sex, religion, familial status, age, disability or national origin (called "protected classes")

Familial status includes children under the age of 18 living with parents or legal custodians, pregnant women, and people securing custody of children under the age of 18.

The VHA will not discriminate on the basis of marital status, gender identity, or sexual orientation [FR Notice 02/03/12; Executive Order 13988].

VHA Policy

The VHA does not identify any additional protected classes.

The VHA will not use any of these factors to:

- Deny to any family the opportunity to apply for housing, nor deny to any qualified applicant the opportunity to participate in the housing choice voucher program
- Provide housing that is different from that provided to others
- Subject anyone to segregation or disparate treatment
- Subject anyone to sexual harassment
- Restrict anyone's access to any benefit enjoyed by others in connection with the housing program
- Treat a person differently in determining eligibility or other requirements for admission
- Steer an applicant or participant toward or away from a particular area based any of these factors
- Deny anyone access to the same level of services
- Deny anyone the opportunity to participate in a planning or advisory group that is an integral part of the housing program
- Discriminate in the provision of residential real estate transactions
- Discriminate against someone because they are related to or associated with a member of a protected class
- Publish or cause to be published an advertisement or notice indicating the availability of housing that prefers or excludes persons who are members of a protected class

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Providing Information to Families and Owners

The VHA must take steps to ensure that families and owners are fully aware of all applicable civil rights laws. As part of the briefing process, the VHA must provide information to HCV applicant families about civil rights requirements and the opportunity to rent in a broad range of neighborhoods [24 CFR 982.301]. The Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) contract informs owners of the requirement not to discriminate against any person because of race, color, religion, sex, national origin, age, familial status, or disability in connection with the contract.

2-I.C. DISCRIMINATION COMPLIANTS

General Housing Discrimination Complaints

If an applicant or participant believes that any family member has been discriminated against by the VHA or an owner, the family should advise the VHA. The VHA should make every reasonable attempt to determine whether the applicant's or participant's assertions have merit and take any warranted corrective action.

In all cases, the VHA will advise the family that they may file a fair housing complaint if the family feels they have been discriminated against under the Fair Housing Act.

VHA Policy

Applicants or participants who believe that they have been subject to unlawful discrimination may notify the VHA either orally or in writing.

Within 10 business days of receiving the complaint, the VHA will investigate and attempt to remedy discrimination complaints made against the VHA. The VHA will also advise the family of their right to file a fair housing complaint with HUD's Office of Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO). The fair housing poster, posted in conspicuous and accessible locations in VHA lobbies, will reference how to file a complaint with FHEO.

The VHA will keep a record of all complaints, investigations, notices, and corrective actions. (See Chapter 16.)

Complaints under the Equal Access Final Rule [Notice PIH 2014-20]

Notice PIH 2014-20 requires an articulated complaint process for allegations of discrimination under the Equal Access Final rule. The Equal Access Final Rule requires that VHAs provide equal access regardless of marital status, gender identity, or sexual orientation. The VHA will be informed on these obligations by the HUD Field Office or FHEO when an Equal Access complaint investigation begins.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

Applicants or tenant families who believe that they have been subject to unlawful discrimination based on marital status, gender identity, or sexual orientation under the Equal Access Rule may notify the VHA either orally or in writing.

Within 10 business days of receiving the complaint, the VHA will provide a written notice to those alleged to have violated the rule. The VHA will also send a written notice to the complainant informing them that notice was sent to those alleged to have violated the rule, as well as information on how to complete and submit a housing discrimination complaint form to HUD's Office of Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO).

The VHA will attempt to remedy discrimination complaints made against the VHA and will conduct an investigation into all allegations of discrimination.

Within 10 business days following the conclusion of the VHA's investigation, the VHA will provide the complainant and those alleged to have violated the rule with findings and either a proposed corrective action plan or an explanation of why corrective action is not warranted.

The VHA will keep a record of all complaints, investigations, notices, and corrective actions. (See Chapter 16.)

VAWA Complaint Processing [Notice FHEO 2023-01]

A complainant may, not later than one year after an alleged VAWA violation has occurred or terminated, file a complaint with FHEO alleging such violation. If there is a violation that began prior to a year before the complaint is filed, but it continues into the one-year time period, HUD will accept the complaint. FHEO will investigate the complaint if it is timely and FHEO otherwise has jurisdiction. If a complaint is filed more than one year after the alleged violation occurred or terminated, FHEO may, but is not required to, investigate the allegations under the additional authority and procedures described in FHEO 2023-01.

Complaints do not need to allege a violation of the Fair Housing Act for FHEO to accept and investigate the complaint.

VHA Policy

Applicants or tenant families who wish to file a VAWA complaint against the VHA may notify the VHA either orally or in writing.

The VHA will advise the family of their right to file a VAWA complaint with HUD's Office of Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO). The VHA will inform the family that not later than one year after an alleged VAWA violation has occurred or terminated, applicants and tenants who believe they have been injured by a VAWA violation or will be injured by such a violation that is about to occur may file a VAWA complaint using FHEO's online complaint form via mail, email, or telephone.

The VHA will attempt to remedy complaints made against the VHA and will conduct an investigation into all allegations of discrimination.

The VHA will keep a record of all complaints, investigations, notices, and corrective actions. (See Chapter 16.)

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: POLICIES RELATED TO PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES

2-II.A. OVERVIEW

One type of disability discrimination prohibited by the Fair Housing Act is the refusal to make reasonable accommodation in rules, policies, practices, or services when such accommodation may be necessary to afford a person with a disability the equal opportunity to use and enjoy a program or dwelling under the program.

The VHA must ensure that persons with disabilities have full access to the VHA's programs and services. This responsibility begins with the first contact by an interested family and continues through every aspect of the program.

VHA Policy

The VHA will ask all applicants and participants if they require any type of accommodations, in writing, on the intake application, reexamination documents, and notices of adverse action by the VHA, by including the following language:

> "If you or anyone in your family is a person with disabilities, and you require a specific accommodation in order to fully utilize our programs and services, please contact the housing authority."

A specific name and phone number of designated staff will be provided to process requests for accommodation.

The VHA will display posters and other housing information and signage in locations throughout the VHA's office in such a manner as to be easily readable from a wheelchair.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.B. DEFINITION OF REASONABLE ACCOMMODATION

A reasonable accommodation is an adjustment made to a rule, policy, practice, or service that allows a person with a disability to have equal access to the HCV program. For example, reasonable accommodations may include making home visits, extending the voucher term, or approving an exception payment standard in order for a participant to lease an accessible dwelling unit.

Federal regulations stipulate that requests for accommodations will be considered reasonable if they do not create an "undue financial and administrative burden" for the VHA, or result in a "fundamental alteration" in the nature of the program or service offered. A fundamental alteration is a modification that alters the essential nature of a provider's operations.

Types of Reasonable Accommodations

When needed, the VHA will modify normal procedures to accommodate the needs of a person with disabilities. Examples include:

- Permitting applications and reexaminations to be completed by mail
- Conducting home visits
- Using higher payment standards (either within the acceptable range or with HUD approval of a payment standard outside the VHA range) if the VHA determines this is necessary to enable a person with disabilities to obtain a suitable housing unit
- Providing time extensions for locating a unit when necessary because of lack of availability of accessible units or special challenges of the family in seeking a unit
- Permitting an authorized designee or advocate to participate in the application or certification process and any other meetings with VHA staff

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.C. REQUEST FOR AN ACCOMMODATION

If an applicant or participant indicates that an exception, change, or adjustment to a rule, policy, practice, or service is needed because of a disability, HUD requires that the VHA treat the information as a request for a reasonable accommodation, even if no formal request is made [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act].

The family must explain what type of accommodation is needed to provide the person with the disability full access to the VHA's programs and services.

If the need for the accommodation is not readily apparent or known to the VHA, the family must explain the relationship between the requested accommodation and the disability. There must be an identifiable connection, or nexus, between the requested accommodation and the individual's disability.

VHA Policy

The VHA will encourage the family to make its request in writing using a reasonable accommodation request form. However, the VHA will consider the accommodation any time the family indicates that an accommodation is needed whether or not a formal written request is submitted.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.D. VERIFICATION OF DISABILITY

The regulatory civil rights definition for persons with disabilities is provided in Exhibit 2-1 at the end of this chapter. The definition of a person with a disability for the purpose of obtaining a reasonable accommodation is much broader than the HUD definition of disability which is used for waiting list preferences and income allowances.

Before providing an accommodation, the VHA must determine that the person meets the definition of a person with a disability, and that the accommodation will enhance the family's access to the VHA's programs and services.

If a person's disability is obvious or otherwise known to the VHA, and if the need for the requested accommodation is also readily apparent or known, no further verification will be required [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act].

If a family indicates that an accommodation is required for a disability that is not obvious or otherwise known to the VHA, the VHA must verify that the person meets the definition of a person with a disability, and that the limitations imposed by the disability require the requested accommodation.

When verifying a disability, the VHA will follow the verification policies provided in Chapter 7. All information related to a person's disability will be treated in accordance with the confidentiality policies provided in Chapter 16. In addition to the general requirements that govern all verification efforts, the following requirements apply when verifying a disability:

- Third-party verification must be obtained from an individual identified by the family who is competent to make the determination. A doctor or other medical professional, a peer support group, a non-medical service agency, or a reliable third party who is in a position to know about the individual's disability may provide verification of a disability [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act]
- The VHA must request only information that is necessary to evaluate the disability-related need for the accommodation. The VHA will not inquire about the nature or extent of any disability.
- Medical records will not be accepted or retained in the participant file.
- In the event that the VHA does receive confidential information about a person's specific diagnosis, treatment, or the nature or severity of the disability, the VHA will dispose of it. In place of the information, the VHA will note in the file that the disability and other requested information have been verified, the date the verification was received, and the name and address of the knowledgeable professional who sent the information [Notice PIH 2010-26].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.E. APPROVAL/DENIAL OF A REQUESTED ACCOMMODATION [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act, Notice PIH 2010-26].

The VHA must approve a request for an accommodation if the following three conditions are met:

- The request was made by or on behalf of a person with a disability.
- There is a disability-related need for the accommodation.
- The requested accommodation is reasonable, meaning it would not impose an undue financial and administrative burden on the VHA, or fundamentally alter the nature of the VHA's HCV operations (including the obligation to comply with HUD requirements and regulations).

Requests for accommodations must be assessed on a case-by-case basis, taking into account factors such as the overall size of the VHA's program with respect to the number of employees, type of facilities and size of budget, type of operation including composition and structure of workforce, the nature and cost of the requested accommodation, and the availability of alternative accommodations that would effectively meet the family's disability-related needs.

Before making a determination whether to approve the request, the VHA may enter into discussion and negotiation with the family, request more information from the family, or may require the family to sign a consent form so that the VHA may verify the need for the requested accommodation.

VHA Policy

After a request for an accommodation is presented, the VHA will respond in writing within 10 business days.

If the VHA denies a request for an accommodation because there is no relationship, or nexus, found between the disability and the requested accommodation, the notice will inform the family of the right to appeal the VHA's decision through an informal review (if applicable) or informal hearing (see Chapter 16).

If the VHA denies a request for an accommodation because it is not reasonable (it would impose an undue financial and administrative burden or fundamentally alter the nature of the VHA's operations), the VHA will discuss with the family whether an alternative accommodation could effectively address the family's disability-related needs without a fundamental alteration to the HCV program and without imposing an undue financial and administrative burden.

If the VHA believes that the family has failed to identify a reasonable alternative accommodation after interactive discussion and negotiation, the VHA will notify the family in writing of its determination within 10 business days from the date of the most recent discussion or communication with the family.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.F. PROGRAM ACCESSIBILITY FOR PERSONS WITH HEARING OR VISION IMPAIRMENTS

HUD regulations require the VHA to ensure that persons with disabilities related to hearing and vision have reasonable access to the VHA's programs and services [24 CFR 8.6].

At the initial point of contact with each applicant, the VHA shall inform all applicants of alternative forms of communication that can be used other than plain language paperwork.

VHA Policy

To meet the needs of persons with hearing impairments, TTD/TTY (text telephone display / teletype) communication will be available.

To meet the needs of persons with vision impairments, large-print and audio versions of key program documents will be made available upon request. When visual aids are used in public meetings or presentations, or in meetings with VHA staff, one-on-one assistance will be provided upon request.

Additional examples of alternative forms of communication are sign language interpretation; having material explained orally by staff; or having a third party representative (a friend, relative or advocate, named by the applicant) to receive, interpret and explain housing materials and be present at all meetings.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.G. PHYSICAL ACCESSIBILITY

The VHA must comply with a variety of regulations pertaining to physical accessibility, including the following:

- Notice PIH 2010-26
- Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973
- The Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990
- The Architectural Barriers Act of 1968
- The Fair Housing Act of 1988

The VHA's policies concerning physical accessibility must be readily available to applicants and participants. They can be found in three key documents:

- This plan describes the key policies that govern the VHA's responsibilities with regard to physical accessibility.
- Notice PIH 2010-26 summarizes information about pertinent laws and implementing regulations related to nondiscrimination and accessibility in federally-funded housing programs.
- The VHA Plan provides information about self-evaluation, needs assessment, and transition plans.

The design, construction, or alteration of VHA facilities must conform to the Uniform Federal Accessibility Standards (UFAS). Newly-constructed facilities must be designed to be readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities. Alterations to existing facilities must be accessible to the maximum extent feasible, defined as not imposing an undue financial and administrative burden on the operations of the HCV program.

When issuing a voucher to a family that includes an individual with disabilities, the VHA will include a current list of available accessible units known to the VHA and will assist the family in locating an available accessible unit, if necessary.

In general, owners must permit the family to make reasonable modifications to the unit. However, the owner is not required to pay for the modification and may require that the unit be restored to its original state at the family's expense when the family moves.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.H. DENIAL OR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

A VHA's decision to deny or terminate the assistance of a family that includes a person with disabilities is subject to consideration of reasonable accommodation [24 CFR 982.552 (2)(iv)].

When applicants with disabilities are denied assistance, the notice of denial must inform them of the VHA's informal review process and their right to request an informal review. In addition, the notice must inform applicants with disabilities of their right to request reasonable accommodations to participate in the informal review process.

When a participant family's assistance is terminated, the notice of termination must inform them of the VHA's informal hearing process and their right to request a hearing and reasonable accommodation.

When reviewing reasonable accommodation requests, the VHA must consider whether any mitigating circumstances can be verified to explain and overcome the problem that led to the VHA's decision to deny or terminate assistance. If a reasonable accommodation will allow the family to meet the requirements, the VHA must make the accommodation.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: IMPROVING ACCESS TO SERVICES FOR PERSONS WITH LIMITED ENGLISH PROFICIENCY (LEP)

2-III.A. OVERVIEW

Language for Limited English Proficiency Persons (LEP) can be a barrier to accessing important benefits or services, understanding and exercising important rights, complying with applicable responsibilities, or understanding other information provided by the HCV program. In certain circumstances, failure to ensure that LEP persons can effectively participate in or benefit from federally-assisted programs and activities may violate the prohibition under Title VI against discrimination on the basis of national origin. This part incorporates the Final Guidance to Federal Assistance Recipients Regarding Title VI Prohibition against National Origin Discrimination Affecting Limited English Proficient Persons, published January 22, 2007, in the *Federal Register.*

The VHA will take affirmative steps to communicate with people who need services or information in a language other than English. These persons will be referred to as Persons with Limited English Proficiency (LEP).

LEP is defined as persons who do not speak English as their primary language and who have a limited ability to read, write, speak or understand English. For the purposes of this administrative plan, LEP persons are HCV applicants and participants, and parents and family members of applicants and participants.

In order to determine the level of access needed by LEP persons, the VHA will balance the following four factors: (1) the number or proportion of LEP persons eligible to be served or likely to be encountered by the Housing Choice Voucher program; (2) the frequency with which LEP persons come into contact with the program; (3) the nature and importance of the program, activity, or service provided by the program to people's lives; and (4) the resources available to the VHA and costs. Balancing these four factors will ensure meaningful access by LEP persons to critical services while not imposing undue burdens on the VHA.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-III.B. ORAL INTERPRETATION

The VHA will offer competent interpretation services free of charge, upon request, to the LEP person.

VHA Policy

The VHA will utilize a language line for telephone interpreter services.

When exercising the option to conduct remote briefings, informal reviews, or hearings, however, the VHA will coordinate with a remote interpretation service which, when available, uses video conferencing technology rather than voice-only interpretation.

Where LEP persons desire, they will be permitted to use, at their own expense, an interpreter of their own choosing, in place of or as a supplement to the free language services offered by the VHA. The VHA, at its discretion, may choose to use the language services even when LEP persons desire to use an interpreter of their choosing. The interpreter may be a family member or friend. If the interpreter chosen by the family is a minor, the VHA will not rely on the minor to serve as the interpreter.

The VHA will analyze the various kinds of contacts it has with the public, to assess language needs and decide what reasonable steps should be taken. "Reasonable steps" may not be reasonable where the costs imposed substantially exceed the benefits.

Where feasible and possible, according to its language assistance plan (LAP), the VHA will train and hire bilingual staff to be available to act as interpreters and translators, will pool resources with other VHAs, and will standardize documents.

2-III.C. WRITTEN TRANSLATION

Translation is the replacement of a written text from one language into an equivalent written text in another language.

VHA Policy

In order to comply with written-translation obligations, the VHA will take the following steps:

The VHA will provide written translations of vital documents for each eligible LEP language group that constitutes 5 percent or 1,000 persons, whichever is less, of the population of persons eligible to be served or likely to be affected or encountered. Translation of other documents, if needed, can be provided orally; or

If there are fewer than 50 persons in a language group that reaches the 5 percent trigger, the VHA does not translate vital written materials, but provides written notice in the primary language of the LEP language group of the right to receive competent oral interpretation of those written materials, free of cost.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-III.D. IMPLEMENTATION PLAN

After completing the four-factor analysis and deciding what language assistance services are appropriate, the VHA shall determine whether it is necessary to develop a written implementation plan to address the identified needs of the LEP populations it serves.

If the VHA determines that it is not necessary to develop a written implementation plan, the absence of a written plan does not obviate the underlying obligation to ensure meaningful access by LEP persons to the VHA's Housing Choice Voucher program and services.

VHA Policy

If it is determined that the VHA serves very few LEP persons, and the VHA has very limited resources, the VHA will not develop a written LEP plan, but will consider alternative ways to articulate in a reasonable manner a plan for providing meaningful access. Entities having significant contact with LEP persons, such as schools, grassroots and faith-based organizations, community groups, and groups working with new immigrants will be contacted for input into the process.

If the VHA determines it is appropriate to develop a written LEP plan, the following five steps will be taken: (1) Identifying LEP individuals who need language assistance; (2) identifying language assistance measures; (3) training staff; (4) providing notice to LEP persons; and (5) monitoring and updating the LEP plan.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 2-1: DEFINITION OF A PERSON WITH A DISABILITY UNDER FEDERAL CIVIL RIGHTS LAWS [24 CFR Parts 8.3 and 100.201]

A person with a disability, as defined under federal civil rights laws, is any person who:

- Has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more of the major life activities of an individual, or
- Has a record of such impairment, or
- Is regarded as having such impairment

The phrase "physical or mental impairment" includes:

- Any physiological disorder or condition, cosmetic or disfigurement, or anatomical loss affecting one or more of the following body systems: neurological; musculoskeletal; special sense organs; respiratory, including speech organs; cardiovascular; reproductive; digestive; genito-urinary; hemic and lymphatic; skin; and endocrine; or
- Any mental or psychological disorder, such as mental retardation, organic brain syndrome, emotional or mental illness, and specific learning disabilities. The term "physical or mental impairment" includes, but is not limited to: such diseases and conditions as orthopedic, visual, speech and hearing impairments, cerebral palsy, autism, epilepsy, muscular dystrophy, multiple sclerosis, cancer, heart disease, diabetes, mental retardation, emotional illness, drug addiction and alcoholism.

"Major life activities" includes, but is not limited to, caring for oneself, performing manual tasks, walking, seeing, hearing, breathing, learning, and/or working.

"Has a record of such impairment" means has a history of, or has been misclassified as having, a mental or physical impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities.

"Is regarded as having an impairment" is defined as having a physical or mental impairment that does not substantially limit one or more major life activities but is treated by a public entity (such as the VHA) as constituting such a limitation; has none of the impairments defined in this section but is treated by a public entity as having such an impairment; or has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities, only as a result of the attitudes of others toward that impairment.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The definition of a person with disabilities does not include:

- Current illegal drug users
- People whose alcohol use interferes with the rights of others
- Persons who objectively pose a direct threat or substantial risk of harm to others that cannot be controlled with a reasonable accommodation under the HCV program

The above definition of disability determines whether an applicant or participant is entitled to any of the protections of federal disability civil rights laws. Thus, a person who does not meet this disability is not entitled to a reasonable accommodation under federal civil rights and fair housing laws and regulations.

The HUD definition of a person with a disability is much narrower than the civil rights definition of disability. The HUD definition of a person with a disability is used for purposes of receiving the disabled family preference, the $400 elderly/disabled household deduction, the $480 dependent deduction, the allowance for medical expenses, or the allowance for disability assistance expenses.

The definition of a person with a disability for purposes of granting a reasonable accommodation request is much broader than the HUD definition of disability. Many people will not qualify as a disabled person under the HCV program, yet an accommodation is needed to provide equal opportunity.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 3

ELIGIBILITY

INTRODUCTION

The VHA is responsible for ensuring that every individual and family admitted to the HCV program meets all program eligibility requirements. This includes any individual approved to join the family after the family has been admitted to the program. The family must provide any information needed by the VHA to confirm eligibility and determine the level of the family's assistance.

To be eligible for the HCV program:

- The applicant family must:
  - Qualify as a family as defined by HUD and the VHA.
  - Have income at or below HUD-specified income limits.
  - Qualify on the basis of citizenship or the eligible immigrant status of family members.
  - Provide social security number information for household members as required.
  - Consent to the VHA's collection and use of family information as provided for in VHA-provided consent forms.
  - Not currently be receiving a duplicative subsidy.
- The VHA must determine that the current or past behavior of household members does not include activities that are prohibited by HUD or the VHA.

This chapter contains three parts:

Part I: Definitions of Family and Household Members. This part contains HUD and VHA definitions of family and household members and explains initial and ongoing eligibility issues related to these members.

Part II: Basic Eligibility Criteria. This part discusses income eligibility, and rules regarding citizenship, social security numbers, and family consent.

Part III: Denial of Assistance. This part covers factors related to an applicant's past or current conduct (e.g. criminal activity) that can cause the VHA to deny assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: DEFINITIONS OF FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD MEMBERS

3-I.A. OVERVIEW

Some eligibility criteria and program rules vary depending upon the composition of the family requesting assistance. In addition, some requirements apply to the family as a whole and others apply to individual persons who will live in the assisted unit. This part provides information that is needed to correctly identify family and household members, and to apply HUD's eligibility rules.

3-I.B. FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD [24 CFR 982.201(c); FR Notice 02/03/12; Notice PIH 2014-20]

The terms *family* and *household* have different meanings in the HCV program.

Family

To be eligible for assistance, an applicant must qualify as a family. *Family* as defined by HUD includes, but is not limited to the following, regardless actual or perceived sexual orientation, gender identity, or marital status, a single person, who may be an elderly person, disabled person, near-elderly person, or any other single person; or a group of persons residing together. Such group includes, but is not limited to a family with or without children (a child who is temporarily away from the home because of placement in foster care is considered a member of the family), an elderly family, a near-elderly family, a disabled family, a displaced family, or the remaining member of a tenant family. The VHA has the discretion to determine if any other group of persons qualifies as a family.

Gender Identity means actual or perceived gender characteristics.

Sexual orientation means homosexuality, heterosexuality, or bisexuality.

VHA Policy

A family also includes two or more individuals who are not related by blood, marriage, adoption, or other operation of law but who either can demonstrate that they have lived together previously or certify that each individual's income and other resources will be available to meet the needs of the family.

Each family must identify the individuals to be included in the family at the time of application, and must notify the VHA if the family's composition changes.

Household

Household is a broader term that includes additional people who, with the VHA's permission, live in an assisted unit, such as live-in aides, foster children, and foster adults.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.C. FAMILY BREAKUP AND REMAINING MEMBER OF TENANT FAMILY

Family Breakup [24 CFR 982.315; Notice PIH 2017-08]

Except under the following conditions, the VHA has discretion to determine which members of an assisted family continue to receive assistance if the family breaks up:

- If the family breakup results from an occurrence of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the VHA must ensure that the victim retains assistance. (For documentation requirements and policies related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking, see section 16-IX.D of this plan.)
- In accordance with Noitce PIH 2017-08, for HUD–Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (HUD–VASH) vouchers, when the veteran is the perpetrator of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the victim must continue to be assisted. Upon termination of the perpetrator's HUD–VASH voucher, the victim should be given a regular HCV if one is available, and the perpetrator's HUD–VASH voucher should be used to serve another eligible family. If a regular HCV is not available, the victim will continue to use the HUD–VASH voucher, which must be issued to another eligible family upon the voucher's turnover.
- If a court determines the disposition of property between members of the assisted family, the VHA is bound by the court's determination of which family members continue to receive assistance.

  VHA Policy

  When a family on the waiting list breaks up into two otherwise eligible families, only one of the new families may retain the original application date. Other former family members may make a new application with a new application date if the waiting list is open.

  If a family breaks up into two otherwise eligible families while receiving assistance, only one of the new families will continue to be assisted.

  In the absence of a judicial decision or an agreement among the original family members, the VHA will determine which family will retain their placement on the waiting list or continue to receive assistance. In making its determination, the VHA will take into consideration the following factors: (1) the interest of any minor children, including custody arrangements; (2) the interest of any ill, elderly, or disabled family members; (3) the interest of any family member who is the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, including a family member who was forced to leave an assisted unit as a result of such actual or threatened abuse; (4) any possible risks to family members as a result of criminal activity; and (5) the recommendations of social service professionals

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Remaining Member of a Tenant Family [24 CFR 5.403]

The HUD definition of family includes the *remaining member of a tenant family,* which is a member of an assisted family who remains in the unit when other members of the family have left the unit. Household members such as live-in aides, foster children, and foster adults do not qualify as remaining members of a family.

If dependents are the only "remaining members of a tenant family" and there is no family member able to assume the responsibilities of the head of household, see Chapter 6, Section 6-I.B, for the policy on "Caretakers for a Child."

3-I.D. HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD [24 CFR 5.504(b)]

Head of household means the adult member of the family who is considered the head for purposes of determining income eligibility and rent. The head of household is responsible for ensuring that the family fulfills all of its responsibilities under the program, alone or in conjunction with a cohead or spouse.

VHA Policy

The family may designate any qualified family member as the head of household.

The head of household must have the legal capacity to enter into a lease under state and local law. A minor who is emancipated under state law may be designated as head of household.

3-I.E. SPOUSE, COHEAD, AND OTHER ADULT

A family may have a spouse or cohead, but not both [HUD-50058 IB, p. 13].

Spouse means the marriage partner of the head of household.

VHA Policy

A *marriage partner* includes the partner in a "common law" marriage as defined in state law. The term "spouse" does not apply to friends, roommates, or significant others who are not marriage partners. A minor who is emancipated under state law may be designated as a spouse.

A *cohead* is an individual in the household who is equally responsible with the head of household for ensuring that the family fulfills all of its responsibilities under the program, but who is not a spouse. A family can have only one cohead.

VHA Policy

Minors who are emancipated under state law may be designated as a cohead.

Other adult means a family member, other than the head, spouse, or cohead, who is 18 years of age or older. Foster adults and live-in aides are not considered other adults.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.F. DEPENDENT [24 CFR 5.603]

A *dependent* is a family member who is under 18 years of age or a person of any age who is a person with a disability or a full-time student, except that the following persons can never be dependents: the head of household, spouse, cohead, foster children/adults and live-in aides. Identifying each dependent in the family is important because each dependent qualifies the family for a dependent allowance as described in Chapter 6.

Joint Custody of Dependents

VHA Policy

Dependents that are subject to a joint custody arrangement will be considered a member of the family, if they live with the applicant or participant family 50 percent or more of the time.

When more than one applicant or participant family is claiming the same dependents as family members, the family with primary custody at the time of the initial examination or reexamination will be able to claim the dependents. If there is a dispute about which family should claim them, the VHA will make the determination based on available documents such as court orders, or an IRS return showing which family has claimed the child for income tax purposes.

3-I.G. FULL-TIME STUDENT [24 CFR 5.603; HCV GB, p. 5-29]

A *full-time student* (FTS) is a person who is attending school or vocational training on a full-time basis. The time commitment or subject load that is needed to be full-time is defined by the educational institution.

Identifying each FTS is important because: (1) each family member that is an FTS, other than the head, spouse, or cohead, qualifies the family for a dependent allowance, and (2) the earned income of such an FTS is treated differently from the income of other family members.

3-I.H. ELDERLY AND NEAR-ELDERLY PERSONS, AND ELDERLY FAMILY [24 CFR 5.100 and 5.403, FR Notice 02/03/12]

Elderly Persons

An *elderly person* is a person who is at least 62 years of age.

Near-Elderly Persons

A *near-elderly person* is a person who is 50-61 years of age.

Elderly Family

An *elderly family* is one in which the head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is an elderly person. Identifying elderly families is important because elderly families qualify for the elderly family allowance as described in Chapter 6.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.I. PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES AND DISABLED FAMILY [24 CFR 5.403, FR Notice 02/03/12]

Persons with Disabilities

Under the HCV program, special rules apply to persons with disabilities and to any family whose head, spouse, or cohead is a person with disabilities. The technical definitions of individual with handicaps and persons with disabilities are provided in Exhibit 3-1 at the end of this chapter. These definitions are used for a number of purposes including ensuring that persons with disabilities are not discriminated against based upon disability.

As discussed in Chapter 2, the VHA must make all aspects of the HCV program accessible to persons with disabilities and consider reasonable accommodations requested based upon a person's disability.

Disabled Family

A *disabled family* is one in which the head, spouse, or cohead is a person with disabilities. Identifying disabled families is important because these families qualify for the disabled family allowance as described in Chapter 6.

Even though persons with drug or alcohol dependencies are considered persons with disabilities, this does not prevent the VHA from denying assistance for reasons related to alcohol and drug abuse in accordance with the policies found in Part III of this chapter, or from terminating assistance in accordance with the policies in Chapter 12.

3-I.J. GUESTS [24 CFR 5.100]

A *guest* is a person temporarily staying in the unit with the consent of a member of the household who has expressed or implied authority to so consent.

VHA Policy

A guest can remain in the assisted unit no longer than 14 consecutive days or a total of 30 cumulative calendar days during any 12-month period.

Children who are subject to a joint custody arrangement or for whom a family has visitation privileges, that are not included as a family member because they live outside of the assisted household more than 50 percent of the time, are not subject to the time limitations of guests as described above.

A family may request an exception to this policy for valid reasons (e.g., care of a relative recovering from a medical procedure is expected to last 30 consecutive days, or temporary placement of a minor by a government agency (i.e., Child Protective Services) when such placement is to avoid the child being placed in foster care). An exception will not be made unless the family can identify and provide documentation of the residence to which the guest will return.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.K. FOSTER CHILDREN AND FOSTER ADULTS

Foster adults are usually persons with disabilities, unrelated to the tenant family, who are unable to live alone [24 CFR 5.609].

The term *foster child* is not specifically defined by the regulations.

Foster children and foster adults who are living with an applicant or who have been approved by the VHA to live with a participant family are considered household members but not family members. The income of foster children/adults is not counted in family annual income, and foster children/adults do not qualify for a dependent deduction [24 CFR 5.603; HUD-50058 IB, p. 13].

VHA Policy

A *foster child* is a child that is in the legal guardianship or custody of a state, county, or private adoption or foster care agency, yet is cared for by foster parents in their own homes, under some kind of short-term or long-term foster care arrangement with the custodial agency.

A foster child or foster adult may be allowed to reside in the unit if their presence would not result in a violation of HQS space standards according to Section 8-I.F. of this policy.

Children that are temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care are discussed in Section 3-I.L.

3-I.L. ABSENT FAMILY MEMBERS

Individuals may be absent from th family, either temporarily or permanently, for a variety of reasons including educational activities, placement in foster care, employment, illness, incarceration, and court order.

Definitions of Temporarily and Permanently Absent

VHA Policy

Generally an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for 60 consecutive days or less is considered temporarily absent and continues to be considered a family member. Generally an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for more than 60 consecutive days is considered permanently absent and no longer a family member. Exceptions to this general policy are discussed below.

Absent Students

VHA Policy

When someone who has been considered a family member attends school away from home, the person will continue to be considered a family member unless information becomes available to the VHA indicating that the student has established a separate household or the family declares that the student has established a separate household.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Absences Due to Placement in Foster Care [24 CFR 5.403]

Children temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care are considered members of the family.

VHA Policy

If a child has been placed in foster care, the VHA will verify with the appropriate agency whether and when the child is expected to be returned to the home. Unless the agency confirms that the child has been permanently removed from the home, the child will be counted as a family member.

Absent Head, Spouse, or Cohead

VHA Policy

An employed head, spouse, or cohead absent from the unit more than 60 consecutive days due to employment will continue to be considered a family member.

Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons [HCV GB, p. 5-22]

If a family member is confined to a nursing home or hospital on a permanent basis, that person is no longer considered a family member and the income of that person is not counted [HCV GB, p. 5-22].

VHA Policy

An individual confined to a nursing home or hospital on a permanent basis is not considered a family member.

The VHA will request verification of the family member's permanent absence from a responsible medical professional. If the responsible medical professional cannot provide a determination, the person will be considered temporarily absent. If the family certifies that the family member is confined on a permanent basis, they may present, and the VHA will consider, any additional documentation or evidence.

Return of Permanently Absent Family Members

VHA Policy

The family must request VHA approval for the return of any adult family members that the VHA previously determined to be permanently absent. The individual is subject to the eligibility and screening requirements discussed elsewhere in this chapter.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.M. LIVE-IN AIDE

A *live-in aide* is a person who resides with one or more elderly persons, or near-elderly persons, or persons with disabilities, and who: (1) is determined to be essential to the care and well-being of the persons, (2) is not obligated for the support of the persons, and (3) would not be living in the unit except to provide the necessary supportive services [24 CFR 5.403].

The VHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation in accordance with 24 CFR 8, to make the program accessible to and usable by the family member with disabilities.

The income of a live-in aide is not counted in the calculation of annual income for the family [24 CFR 5.609(b)]. Relatives may be approved as live-in aides if they meet all of the criteria defining a live-in aide. Because live-in aides are not *family* members, a relative who serves as a live-in aide would not be considered a remaining member of a tenant family.

VHA Policy

A family member will not be permitted to change status to that of a live-in aide, and a live-in aide will not be permitted to change status to that of a family member.

A family member will not be permitted to change status to that of a live-in aide, and a live-in

aide will not be permitted to change status to that of a family member.

A family's request for a live-in aide must be made in writing. Written verification will be required from a reliable, knowledgeable professional, such as a doctor, social worker, or case worker, that the live-in aide is essential for the care and well-being of the elderly, near-elderly, or disabled family member. For continued approval, the family must submit a new, written request-subject to VHA verification-biennially, at the appropriate annual reexamination.

In addition, the family and live-in aide will be required to submit a certification stating that the live-in aide is (1) not obligated for the support of the person(s) needing the care, and (2) would not be living in the unit except to provide the necessary supportive services.

The VHA will not approve a particular person as a live-in aide, and may withdraw such approval if [24 CFR 982.316(b)]:

The person commits fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program;

The person commits drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity; or

The person currently owes rent or other amounts to the VHA or to another VHA in connection with Section 8 or public housing assistance under the 1937 Act. The live-in aide is regularly away from the unit for extended periods of time and therefore unable to provide the care needed by the elderly, near-elderly, or disabled family member.

Upon receiving a request for a live-in aide, including all required documentation related to the

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

request, the VHA will notify the family of its decision in writing in a timely manner.

PART II: BASIC ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA

3-II.A. INCOME ELIGIBILITY AND TARGETING

Income Limits

HUD establishes income limits for all areas of the country and publishes them annually in the *Federal Register*. They are based upon estimates of median family income with adjustments for family size. The income limits are used to determine eligibility for the program and for income targeting purposes as discussed in this section.

Definitions of the Income Limits [24 CFR 5.603(b)]

Low-income family. A family whose annual income does not exceed 80 percent of the median income for the area, adjusted for family size.

Very low-income family. A family whose annual income does not exceed 50 percent of the median income for the area, adjusted for family size.

Extremely low-income family. A family whose annual income does not exceed the federal poverty level or 30 percent of the median income for the area, whichever number is higher.

Area median income is determined by HUD, with adjustments for smaller and larger families. HUD may establish income ceilings higher or lower than 30, 50, or 80 percent of the median income for an area if HUD finds that such variations are necessary because of unusually high or low family incomes.

Using Income Limits for Eligibility [24 CFR 982.201]

Income limits are used for eligibility only at admission. Income eligibility is determined by comparing the annual income of an applicant to the applicable income limit for their family size. In order to be income eligible, an applicant family must be one of the following:

- A *very low-income* family
- A *low-income* family that has been "continuously assisted" under the 1937 Housing Act. A family is considered to be continuously assisted if the family is already receiving assistance under any 1937 Housing Act program at the time the family is admitted to the HCV program [24 CFR 982.4; 24 CFR 982.201(b)]

  VHA Policy

  The VHA will consider a family to be continuously assisted if the family was leasing a unit under any 1937 Housing Act program at the time they were selected from the VHA's waiting list.

- A *low-income* family that qualifies for voucher assistance as a non-purchasing household living in HOPE 1 (public housing homeownership), HOPE 2 (multifamily housing homeownership) developments, or other HUD-assisted multifamily homeownership programs covered by 24 CFR 248.173

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- A low-income or moderate-income family that is displaced as a result of the prepayment of a mortgage or voluntary termination of a mortgage insurance contract on eligible low-income housing as defined in 24 CFR 248.101

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HUD permits the VHA to establish additional categories of low-income families that may be determined eligible. The additional categories must be consistent with the VHA plan and the consolidated plans for local governments within the VHA's jurisdiction.

VHA Policy

The VHA has not established any additional categories of eligible low-income families.

Using Income Limits for Targeting [24 CFR 982.201]

At least 75 percent of the families admitted to the VHA's program during a VHA fiscal year must be extremely low-income families. HUD may approve exceptions to this requirement if the VHA demonstrates that it has made all required efforts, but has been unable to attract an adequate number of qualified extremely low-income families.

Families continuously assisted under the 1937 Housing Act and families living in eligible low-income housing that are displaced as a result of prepayment of a mortgage or voluntary termination of a mortgage insurance contract are not counted for income targeting purposes.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-II.B. CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS [24 CFR 5, Subpart E]

Housing assistance is available only to individuals who are U.S. citizens, U.S. nationals (herein referred to as citizens and nationals), or noncitizens that have eligible immigration status. At least one family member must be a citizen, national, or noncitizen with eligible immigration status in order for the family to qualify for any level of assistance.

All applicant families must be notified of the requirement to submit evidence of their citizenship status when they apply. Where feasible, and in accordance with the VHA's Limited English Proficiency Plan, the notice must be in a language that is understood by the individual if the individual is not proficient in English.

Declaration [24 CFR 5.508]

HUD requires each family member to declare whether the individual is a citizen, a national, or an eligible noncitizen, except those members who elect not to contend that they have eligible immigration status. Those who elect not to contend their status are considered to be ineligible noncitizens. For citizens, nationals and eligible noncitizens the declaration must be signed personally by the head, spouse, cohead, and any other family member 18 or older, and by a parent or guardian for minors. The family must identify in writing any family members who elect not to contend their immigration status (see Ineligible Noncitizens below). No declaration is required for live-in aides, foster children, or foster adults.

U.S. Citizens and Nationals

In general, citizens and nationals are required to submit only a signed declaration as verification of their status. However, HUD regulations permit the VHA to request additional documentation of their status, such as a passport.

VHA Policy

Family members who declare citizenship or national status will not be required to provide additional documentation unless the VHA receives information indicating that an individual's declaration may not be accurate.

Eligible Noncitizens

In addition to providing a signed declaration, those declaring eligible noncitizen status must sign a verification consent form and cooperate with VHA efforts to verify their immigration status as described in Chapter 7. The documentation required for establishing eligible noncitizen status varies depending upon factors such as the date the person entered the U.S., the conditions under which eligible immigration status has been granted, the person's age, and the date on which the family began receiving HUD-funded assistance.

Lawful residents of the Marshall Islands, the Federated States of Micronesia, and Palau, together known as the Freely Associated States, or FAS, are eligible for housing assistance under section 141 of the Compacts of Free Association between the U.S. Government and the Governments of the FAS [Public Law 106-504].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Ineligible Noncitizens

Those noncitizens who do not wish to contend their immigration status are required to have their names listed on a noncontending family members listing, signed by the head, spouse, or cohead (regardless of citizenship status), indicating their ineligible immigration status. The VHA is not required to verify a family member's ineligible status and is not required to report an individual's unlawful presence in the U.S. to the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS).

Providing housing assistance to noncitizen students is prohibited [24 CFR 5.522]. This prohibition extends to the noncitizen spouse of a noncitizen student as well as to minor children who accompany or follow to join the noncitizen student. Such prohibition does not extend to the citizen spouse of a noncitizen student or to the children of the citizen spouse and noncitizen student. Such a family is eligible for prorated assistance as a mixed family.

Mixed Families

A family is eligible for assistance as long as at least one member is a citizen, national, or eligible noncitizen. Families that include eligible and ineligible individuals are considered *mixed families*. Such families will be given notice that their assistance will be prorated, and that they may request a hearing if they contest this determination. See Chapter 6 for a discussion of how rents are prorated, and Chapter 16 for a discussion of informal hearing procedures.

Ineligible Families [24 CFR 5.514(d), (e), and (f)]

A VHA may elect to provide assistance to a family before the verification of the eligibility of the individual or one family member [24 CFR 5.512(b)]. Otherwise, no individual or family may be assisted prior to the affirmative establishment by the VHA that the individual or at least one family member is eligible. Verification of eligibility for this purpose occurs when the individual or family members have submitted documentation to the VHA in accordance with program requirements [24 CFR 5.512(a)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will not provide assistance to a family before the verification of at least one family member.

When a VHA determines that an applicant family does not include any citizens, nationals, or eligible noncitizens, following the verification process, the family will be sent a written notice within 10 business days of the determination.

The notice will explain the reasons for the denial of assistance, that the family may be eligible for proration of assistance, and will advise the family of its right to request an appeal to the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS), or to request an informal hearing with the VHA. The informal hearing with the VHA may be requested in lieu of the USCIS appeal, or at the conclusion of the USCIS appeal process. The notice must also inform the applicant family that assistance may not be delayed until the conclusion of the USCIS appeal process, but that it may be delayed pending the completion of the informal hearing process.

Informal hearing procedures are contained in Chapter 16.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Timeframe for Determination of Citizenship Status [24 CFR 5.508(g)]

For new occupants joining the assisted family, the VHA must verify status at the first interim or regular reexamination following the person's occupancy, whichever comes first.

If an individual qualifies for a time extension for the submission of required documents, the VHA must grant such an extension for no more than 30 days [24 CFR 5.508(h)].

Each family member is required to submit evidence of eligible status only one time during continuous occupancy.

VHA Policy

The VHA will verify the citizenship status of applicants at the time other eligibility factors are determined.

3-II.C. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS [24 CFR 5.216 and 5.218, Notice PIH 2018-24]

The applicant and all members of the applicant's household must disclose the complete and accurate social security number (SSN) assigned to each household member, and the documentation necessary to verify each SSN. If a child under age 6 has been added to an applicant family within 6 months prior to voucher issuance, an otherwise eligible family may be admitted to the program and must disclose and document the child's SSN within 90 days of the effective date of the initial HAP contract. A detailed discussion of acceptable documentation is provided in Chapter 7.

Note: These requirements do not apply to noncitizens who do not contend eligible immigration status.

In addition, each participant who has not previously disclosed an SSN, has previously disclosed an SSN that HUD or the SSA determined was invalid, or has been issued a new SSN must submit their complete and accurate SSN and the documentation required to verify the SSN at the time of the next interim or annual reexamination or recertification. Participants age 62 or older as of January 31, 2010, whose determination of eligibility was begun before January 31, 2010, are exempt from this requirement and remain exempt even if they move to a new assisted unit.

The VHA must deny assistance to an applicant family if they do not meet the SSN disclosure and documentation requirements contained in 24 CFR 5.216.

3-II.D. FAMILY CONSENT TO RELEASE OF INFORMATION [24 CFR 5.230; HCV GB, p. 5-13]

HUD requires each adult family member, and the head of household, spouse, or cohead, regardless of age, to sign form HUD-9886, Authorization for the Release of Information/Privacy Act Notice, the form HUD-52675 Debts Owed to Public Housing Agencies and Terminations, and other consent forms as needed to collect information relevant to the family's eligibility and level of assistance. Chapter 7 provides detailed information concerning the consent forms and verification requirements.

The VHA must deny admission to the program if any member of the applicant family fails to sign and submit the consent forms for obtaining information in accordance with 24 CFR 5, Subparts B and F [24 CFR 982.552(b)(3)].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-II.E. STUDENTS ENROLLED IN INSTITUTIONS OF HIGHER EDUCATION [24 CFR 5.612, FR Notice 4/10/06, FR Notice 9/21/16]

Section 327 of Public Law 109-115 and the implementing regulation at 24 CFR 5.612 established new restrictions on the eligibility of certain students (both part- and full-time) who are enrolled in institutions of higher education.

If a student enrolled at an institution of higher education is under the age of 24, is not a veteran, is not married, does not have a dependent child, and is not a person with disabilities receiving HCV assistance as of November 30, 2005, the student's eligibility must be examined along with the income eligibility of the student's parents. In these cases, both the student and the student's parents must be income eligible for the student to receive HCV assistance. If, however, a student in these circumstances is determined independent from their parents in accordance with VHA Policy, the income of the student's parents will not be considered in determining the student's eligibility.

The new law does not apply to students who reside with parents who are applying to receive HCV assistance. It is limited to students who are seeking assistance on their own, separately from their parents.

Definitions

In determining whether and how the new eligibility restrictions apply to a student, the VHA will rely on the following definitions [FR Notice 4/10/06, FR Notice 9/21/16].

Dependent Child

In the context of the student eligibility restrictions, *dependent child* means a dependent child of a student enrolled in an institution of higher education. The dependent child must also meet the definition of *dependent* in 24 CFR 5.603, which states that the dependent must be a member of the assisted family, other than the head of household or spouse, who is under 18 years of age, or is a person with a disability, or is a full-time student. Foster children and foster adults are not considered dependents.

Independent Student

The VHA will consider a student "independent" from their parents and the parents' income will not be considered when determining the student's eligibility if the following four criteria are all met:

The individual is of legal contract age under state law.

The individual has established a household separate from their parents for at least one year prior to application for occupancy or the individual meets the U.S. Department of Education's definition of independent student.

- To be considered an *independent student* according to the Department of Education, a student must meet one or more of the following criteria:
- The individual is at least 24 years old by December 31 of the award year for which aid is sought

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The individual is an orphan, in foster care, or a ward of the court, or was an orphan, in foster care, or ward of the court at any time when the individual was 13 years of age or older
- The individual is, or was immediately prior to attaining the age of majority, an emancipated minor or in legal guardianship as determined by a court of competent jurisdiction in the individual's state of legal residence
- The individual is a veteran of the U.S. Armed Forces or is currently serving on active duty in the Armed Forces for other than training purposes
- The individual is a graduate or professional student
- The individual is married

The individual has one or more legal dependents other than a spouse (for example, dependent children or an elderly dependent parent)

The individual has been verified during the school year in which the application is submitted as either an unaccompanied youth who is a homeless child or youth, or as unaccompanied, at risk of homelessness, and self-supporting by:

A local educational agency homeless liaison

The director of a program funded under subtitle B of title IV of the McKinney-Vento Homeless Assistance Act or a designee of the director

A financial aid administrator

The individual is a student for whom a financial aid administrator makes a documented determination of independence by reason of other unusual circumstances

The individual was not claimed as a dependent by their parents pursuant to IRS regulations, as demonstrated on the parents' most recent tax forms.

The individual provides a certification of the amount of financial assistance that will be provided by their parents. This certification must be signed by the individual providing the support and must be submitted even if no assistance is being provided.

If the VHA determines that an individual meets the definition of a *vulnerable youth* such a determination is all that is necessary to determine that the person is an *independent student* for the purposes of using only the student's income for determining eligibility for assistance.

The VHA will verify that a student meets the above criteria in accordance with the policies in Section 7-II.E.

Institution of Higher Education

The VHA will use the statutory definition under section 102 of the Higher Education Act of 1965 to determine whether a student is attending an *institution of higher education* (see Exhibit 3-2).

Parents

For purposes of student eligibility restrictions, the definition of *parents* includes biological or adoptive parents, stepparents (as long as they are currently married to

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

the biological or adoptive parent), and guardians (e.g., grandparents, aunt/uncle, godparents, etc).

Person with Disabilities

The VHA will use the statutory definition under section 3(b)(3)(E) of the 1937 Act to determine whether a student is a *person with disabilities* (see Exhibit 3-1).

Veteran

A *veteran* is a person who served in the active military, naval, or air service and who was discharged or released from such service under conditions other than dishonorable.

Vulnerable Youth

A *vulnerable youth* is an individual who meets the U.S. Department of Education's definition of *independent student* in paragraphs (b), (c), or (h), as adopted in Section II of FR Notice 9/21/16:

The individual is an orVHAn, in foster care, or a ward of the court, or was an orVHAn, in foster care, or ward of the court at any time when the individual was 13 years of age or older

The individual is, or was immediately prior to attaining the age of majority, an emancipated minor or in legal guardianship as determined by a court of competent jurisdiction in the individual's state of legal residence

The individual has been verified during the school year in which the application is submitted as either an unaccompanied youth who is a homeless child or youth, or as unaccompanied, at risk of homelessness, and self-supporting by:

A local educational agency homeless liason

The director of a program funded under subtitle B of title IV of the McKinney-Vento Homeless Assistance Act or a designee of the director

A financial aid administrator

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Determining Student Eligibility

If a student is applying for assistance on their own, apart from their parents, the VHA must determine whether the student is subject to the eligibility restrictions contained in 24 CFR 5.612. If the student is subject to those restrictions, the VHA must ensure that: (1) the student is individually eligible for the program, (2) either the student is independent from their parents or the student's parents are income eligible for the program, and (3) the "family" with which the student is applying is collectively eligible for the program.

VHA Policy

For any student who is subject to the 5.612 restrictions, the VHA will:

Follow its usual policies in determining whether the student individually and the student's "family" collectively are eligible for the program

Determine whether the student is independent from their parents in accordance with the definition of *independent student* in this section

Follow the policies below, if applicable, in determining whether the student's parents are income eligible for the program

If the VHA determines that the student, the student's parents (if applicable), or the student's "family" is not eligible, the VHA will send a notice of denial in accordance with the policies in Section 3-III.F, and the applicant family will have the right to request an informal review in accordance with the policies in Section 16-III.B.

Determining Parental Income Eligibility

VHA Policy

For any student who is subject to the 5.612 restrictions and who does not satisfy the definition of *independent student* in this section, the VHA will determine the income eligibility of the student's parents as follows:

If the student's parents are married and living together, the VHA will obtain a joint income declaration and certification of joint income from the parents.

If the student's parent is widowed or single, the VHA will obtain an income declaration and certification of income from that parent.

If the student's parents are divorced or separated, the VHA will obtain an income declaration and certification of income from each parent.

If the student has been living with one of their parents and has not had contact with or does not know where to contact their other parent, the VHA will require the student to submit a certification under penalty of perjury describing the circumstances and stating that the student does not receive financial assistance from the other parent. The VHA will then obtain an income declaration and certification of income from the parent with whom the student has been living or had contact.

In determining the income eligibility of the student's parents, the VHA will use the income limits for the jurisdiction in which the parents live.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-II.F. EIV SYSTEM SEARCHES [Notice PIH 2018-18; EIV FAQs; EIV System Training 9/30/20]

Existing Tenant Search

Prior to admission to the program, the VHA must search for all household members using the EIV Existing Tenant Search module. The VHA must review the reports for any SSA matches involving another PHA or a multifamily entity and follow up on any issues identified. The VHA must provide the family with a copy of the Existing Tenant Search results if requested. At no time may any family member receive duplicative assistance.

If the tenant is a new admission to the VHA, and a match is identified at a multifamily property, the VHA must report the program admission date to the multifamily property and document the notification in the tenant file. The family must provide documentation of move-out from the assisted unit, as applicable.

VHA Policy

The VHA will contact the VHA or owner identified in the report to confirm that the family has moved out of the unit and obtain documentation of current tenancy status, including a form HUD-50058 or 50059, as applicable, showing an end of participation. The VHA will only approve assistance contingent upon the move-out from the currently occupied assisted unit.

Debts Owed to VHAs and Terminations

All adult household members must sign the form HUD-52675 Debts Owed to Public Housing and Terminations. Prior to admission to the program, the VHA must search for each adult family member in the Debts Owed to VHAs and Terminations module.

If a current or former tenant disputes the information in the module, the tenant should contact the VHA directly in writing to dispute the information and provide any documentation that supports the dispute. If the VHA determines that the disputed information is incorrect, the VHA will update or delete the record from EIV. Former tenants may dispute debt and termination information for a period of up to three years from the end of participation date in the program.

VHA Policy

The VHA will require each adult household member to sign the form HUD-52675 once at the eligibility determination. Any new members added to the household after admission will be required to sign the form HUD-52675 prior to being added to the household.

The VHA will search the Debts Owed to VHAs and Terminations module as part of the eligibility determination for new households and as part of the screening process for any household members added after the household is admitted to the program. If any information on debts or terminations is returned by the search, the VHA will determine if this information warrants a denial in accordance with the policies in Part III of this chapter.

Income and Income Validation Tool (IVT) Reports

For each new admission, the VHA is required to review the EIV Income and IVT Reports to confirm and validate family reported income within 120 days of the IMS/PIC submission date of

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

the new admission. The VHA must print and maintain copies of the EIV Income and IVT reports in the tenant file and resolve any discrepancies with the family within 60 days of the EIV Income or IVT report dates.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE

3-III.A. OVERVIEW

A family that does not meet the eligibility criteria discussed in Parts I and II, must be denied assistance. In this section we will discuss other situations and circumstances in which denial of assistance is mandatory for the VHA, and those in which denial of assistance is optional for the VHA.

While the regulations state that the VHA must prohibit admission for certain types of criminal activity and give the VHA the option to deny for other types of previous criminal history, more recent HUD rules and OGC guidance must also be taken into consideration when determining whether a particular individual's criminal history merits denial of admission.

When considering any denial of admission, VHAs may not use arrest records as the basis for the denial. Further, HUD does not require the adoption of "One Strike" policies and reminds VHAs of their obligation to safeguard the due process rights of applicants and tenants [Notice PIH 2015-19].

HUD's Office of General Counsel issued a memo on April 4, 2016, regarding the application of Fair Housing Act standards to the use of criminal records. This memo states that a VHA violates the Fair Housing Act when their policy or practice has an unjustified discriminatory effect, even when the VHA had no intention to discriminate. Where a policy or practice that restricts admission based on criminal history has a disparate impact on a particular race, national origin, or other protected class, that policy or practice is in violation of the Fair Housing Act if it is not necessary to serve a substantial, legitimate, nondiscriminatory interest of the VHA, or if that interest could be served by another practice that has a less discriminatory effect [OGC Memo 4/4/16]. HUD codified this stance on disparate impact and discriminatory effects in a final rule dated March 31, 2023. In doing so, HUD also standardized its long-practiced three-step approach to assessing burdens of proof.

PHAs who impose blanket prohibitions on any person with any conviction record, no matter when the conviction occurred, what the underlying conduct entailed, or what the convicted person has done since then will be unable to show that such policy or practice is necessary to achieve a substantial, legitimate, nondiscriminatory interest. Even a PHA with a more tailored policy or practice that excludes individuals with only certain types of convictions must still prove that its policy is necessary. To do this, the PHA must show that its policy accurately distinguishes between criminal conduct that indicates a demonstrable risk to resident safety and property and criminal conduct that does not.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Forms of Denial [24 CFR 982.552(a)(2); HCV GB, p. 5-35]

Denial of assistance includes any of the following:

- Not placing the family's name on the waiting list
- Denying or withdrawing a voucher
- Not approving a request for tenancy or refusing to enter into a HAP contract
- Refusing to process a request for or to provide assistance under portability procedures

Prohibited Reasons for Denial of Program Assistance [24 CFR 982.202(b), 24 CFR 5.2005(b)]

HUD rules prohibit denial of program assistance to the program based on any of the following criteria:

- Age, disability, race, color, religion, sex, or national origin (See Chapter 2 for additional information about fair housing and equal opportunity requirements.)
- Where a family lives prior to admission to the program
- Where the family will live with assistance under the program. Although eligibility is not affected by where the family will live, there may be restrictions on the family's ability to move outside the VHA's jurisdiction under portability. (See Chapter 10.)
- Whether members of the family are unwed parents, recipients of public assistance, or children born out of wedlock
- Whether the family includes children
- Whether a family decides to participate in a family self-sufficiency program
- Whether or not a qualified applicant is or has been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking if the applicant is otherwise qualified for assistance (See section 3-III.G.)

3-III.B. MANDATORY DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.553(a)]

HUD requires the VHA to deny assistance in the following cases:

- Any member of the household has been evicted from federally assisted housing in the last three years for drug-related criminal activity. HUD permits, but does not require, the VHA to admit an otherwise-eligible family if the household member has completed a VHA-approved drug rehabilitation program or the circumstances which led to eviction no longer exist (e.g., the person involved in the criminal activity no longer lives in the household).

  VHA Policy

  The VHA will admit an otherwise-eligible family who was evicted from federally assisted housing within the past three years for drug-related criminal activity if the VHA is able to verify that the household member who engaged in the criminal activity has completed a supervised drug rehabilitation program approved by the VHA, or the person who committed the crime, is no longer living in the household.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The VHA determines that any household member is currently engaged in the use of illegal drugs.

  VHA Policy

  Currently engaged in is defined as any use of illegal drugs during the previous three months.

- The VHA has reasonable cause to believe that any household member's current use or pattern of use of illegal drugs, or current abuse or pattern of abuse of alcohol, may threaten the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

  VHA Policy

  In determining reasonable cause, the VHA will consider all credible evidence, including but not limited to, any record of convictions, arrests, or evictions of household members related to the use of illegal drugs or the abuse of alcohol. A record or records of arrest will not be used as the sole basis of determining reasonable cause. The VHA will also consider evidence from treatment providers or community-based organizations providing services to household members.

- Any household member has ever been convicted of drug-related criminal activity for the production or manufacture of methamphetamine on the premises of federally assisted housing
- Any household member is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender registration program

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.C. OTHER PERMITTED REASONS FOR DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE

HUD permits, but does not require, the VHA to deny assistance for the reasons discussed in this section.

Criminal Activity [24 CFR 982.553]

HUD permits, but does not require, the VHA to deny assistance if the VHA determines that any household member is currently engaged in, or has engaged in during a reasonable time before the family would receive assistance, certain types of criminal activity.

VHA Policy

If any household member is currently engaged in, or has engaged in any of the following criminal activities, within the past three years, the family will be denied assistance.

Drug-related criminal activity, defined by HUD as the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, or use of a drug, or the possession of a drug with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute or use the drug [24 CFR 5.100];

Violent criminal activity, defined by HUD as any criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force substantial enough to cause, or be reasonably likely to cause, serious bodily injury or property damage [24 CFR 5.100];

Criminal activity that may threaten the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents or persons residing in the immediate vicinity;

Immediate vicinity means within a three-block radius of the premises.

Criminal sexual conduct, including but not limited to sexual assault, incest, open and gross lewdness, or child abuse; or

Criminal activity that may threaten the health or safety of property owners, management staff, and persons performing contract administration functions or other responsibilities on behalf of the VHA (including a VHA employee or a VHA contractor, subcontractor, or agent).

Evidence of such criminal activity includes, but is not limited to:

Any conviction for drug-related or violent criminal activity within the past three years.

Records of arrests for drug-related or violent criminal activity within the past three years, although a record or records of arrest will not be used as the sole basis for the denial or proof that the applicant engaged in disqualifying criminal activity.

In making its decision to deny assistance, the VHA will consider the factors discussed in Section 3-III.E. Upon consideration of such factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, decide not to deny assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Previous Behavior in Assisted Housing [24 CFR 982.552(c)]

HUD authorizes the VHA to deny assistance based on the family's previous behavior in assisted housing.

VHAs are not permitted to deny assistance to a family because the family previously failed to meet its obligations under the Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) program [24 CFR 984.101(d)].

VHA Policy

The VHA **will** deny assistance to an applicant family if:

The family does not provide information that the VHA or HUD determines is necessary in the administration of the program.

The family does not provide complete and true information to the VHA.

Any family member has been evicted from federally assisted housing in the last three years.

Any family member has committed fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program.

The family owes rent or other amounts to any VHA in connection with Section 8 or other public housing assistance under the 1937 Act, unless the family repays the full amount of the debt prior to being selected from the waiting list.

If the family has not reimbursed any VHA for amounts the VHA paid to an owner under a HAP contract for rent, damages to the unit, or other amounts owed by the family under the lease, unless the family repays the full amount of the debt prior to being selected from the waiting list.

The family has breached the terms of a repayment agreement entered into with the VHA, unless the family repays the full amount of the debt covered in the repayment agreement prior to being selected from the waiting list.

When denying admission due to family debts as shown in HUD's EIV system, the VHA will provide the family with a copy of the EIV Debt Owed to VHA and Termination report.

If the family wishes to dispute the information in the report, the family must contact the VHA that entered the information in EIV in writing, explaining why EIV information is disputed. The family must also provide a copy of the letter and all applicable verification to the VHA to support the family's claim. The VHA will consider the information provided by the family prior to issuing a notice of denial.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

A family member has engaged in or threatened violent or abusive behavior toward VHA personnel.

Abusive or violent behavior towards VHA personnel includes verbal as well as physical abuse or violence. Use of racial epithets, or other language, written or oral, that is customarily used to intimidate may be considered abusive or violent behavior.

Threatening refers to oral or written threats or physical gestures that communicate intent to abuse or commit violence.

In making its decision to deny assistance, the VHA will consider the factors discussed in Section 3-III.E. Upon consideration of such factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, decide not to deny assistance.

3-III.D. SCREENING

Screening for Eligibility

VHAs are authorized to obtain criminal conviction records from law enforcement agencies to screen applicants for admission to the HCV program. This authority assists the VHA in complying with HUD requirements and VHA policies to deny assistance to applicants who are engaging in or have engaged in certain criminal activities. In order to obtain access to the records the VHA must require every applicant family to submit a consent form signed by each adult household member [24 CFR 5.903].

VHA Policy

The VHA will perform a criminal background check through National Background Information (nbinformation.com) for every adult household member.

If the results of the criminal background check indicate that there may be past criminal activity, but the results are inconclusive, the VHA will request a fingerprint card and will request information from the National Crime Information center (NCIC).

The VHA will conduct a criminal background and registered sex offender check for every adult household member to determine initial eligibility, upon transferring into the VHA's jurisdiction under portability, when being added to an assisted household, or for cause.

While a VHA has regulatory authority to use criminal conviction records for the purpose of applicant screening for admission, there is no corresponding authority to use these records to check for criminal and illegal drug activity by participants, and therefore, VHAs may not use records for this purpose.

VHAs are required to perform criminal background checks necessary to determine whether any household member is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender program in the state where the housing is located, as well as in any other state where a household member is known to have resided [24 CFR 982.553(a)(2)(i)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will use National Background Information (nbinformation.com) or the Dru Sjodin database to screen for sex offender registration requirements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Additionally, VHAs must ask whether the applicant, or any member of the applicant's household, is subject to a lifetime registered sex offender registration requirement in any state [Notice PIH 2012-28].

If the VHA proposes to deny assistance based on a criminal record or on lifetime sex offender registration information, the VHA must notify the household of the proposed action and must provide the subject of the record and the applicant a copy of the record and an opportunity to dispute the accuracy and relevance of the information prior to a denial of admission. [24 CFR 5.903(f) and 5.905(d)].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Screening for Suitability as a Tenant [24 CFR 982.307]

The VHA has no liability or responsibility to the owner for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy. The VHA has the authority to conduct additional screening to determine whether an applicant is likely to be a suitable tenant.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not conduct additional screening to determine an applicant family's suitability for tenancy.

The owner is responsible for screening and selection of the family to occupy the owner's unit. The VHA must inform the owner that screening and selection for tenancy is the responsibility of the owner. An owner may consider a family's history with respect to factors such as: payment of rent and utilities, caring for a unit and premises, respecting the rights of other residents to the peaceful enjoyment of their housing, criminal activity that is a threat to the health, safety or property of others, and compliance with other essential conditions of tenancy.

HUD requires the VHA to provide prospective owners with the family's current and prior address (as shown in VHA records) and the name and address (if known) of the owner at the family's current and prior addresses. HUD permits the VHA to provide owners with additional information, as long as families are notified that the information will be provided, and the same type of information is provided to all owners.

The VHA may not disclose to the owner any confidential information provided to the VHA by the family in response to a VHA request for documentation of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, except at the written request or with the written consent of the individual providing the documentation [see 24 CFR 5.2007(a)(4)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will inform owners of their responsibility to screen prospective tenants, and will provide owners with the required known name and address information, at the time of the initial HQS inspection or before. The VHA will not provide any additional information to the owner, such as tenancy history or criminal history, etc.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.E. CRITERIA FOR DECIDING TO DENY ASSISTANCE

Evidence [24 CFR 982.553(c)]

VHA Policy

The VHA will use the concept of the preponderance of the evidence as the standard for making all admission decisions.

Preponderance of the evidence is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of the evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence.

Consideration of Circumstances [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)]

HUD authorizes the VHA to consider all relevant circumstances when deciding whether to deny assistance based on a family's past history except in the situations for which denial of assistance is mandatory (see Section 3-III.B).

VHA Policy

The VHA will consider the following facts and circumstances prior to making its decision:

The seriousness of the case, especially with respect to how it would affect other residents' safety or property

The effects that denial of assistance may have on other members of the family who were not involved in the action or failure to act

The extent of participation or culpability of individual family members, including whether the culpable family member is a minor or a person with disabilities, or (as discussed further in section 3-III.G) a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking

The length of time since the violation occurred, including the age of the individual at the time of the conduct, as well as the family's recent history and the likelihood of favorable conduct in the future

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

While a record or records of arrest will not be used as the sole basis for denial, an arrest may trigger an investigation to determine whether the applicant actually engaged in disqualifying criminal activity. As part of its investigation, the VHA may obtain the police report associated with the arrest and consider the reported circumstances of the arrest. The VHA may also consider:

Any statements made by witnesses or the applicant not included in the police report

Whether criminal charges were filed

Whether, if filed, criminal charges were abandoned, dismissed, not prosecuted, or ultimately resulted in an acquittal

Any other evidence relevant to determining whether or not the applicant engaged in disqualifying activity

Evidence of criminal conduct will be considered if it indicates a demonstrable risk to safety and/or property

In the case of drug or alcohol abuse, whether the culpable household member is participating in or has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program or has otherwise been rehabilitated successfully

The VHA will require the applicant to submit evidence of the household member's current participation in or successful completion of a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program, or evidence of otherwise having been rehabilitated successfully.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Removal of a Family Member's Name from the Application

Should the VHA's screening process reveal that an applicant's household includes an individual subject to state lifetime registered sex offender registration, the VHA must offer the family the opportunity to remove the ineligible family member from the household. If the family is unwilling to remove that individual from the household, the VHA must deny admission to the family [Notice PIH 2012-28].

For other criminal activity, the VHA may permit the family to exclude the culpable family members as a condition of eligibility. [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(ii)].

VHA Policy

As a condition of receiving assistance, a family may agree to remove the culpable family member from the application. In such instances, the head of household must certify that the family member will not be permitted to visit, stay as a guest, or reside in the assisted unit.

After admission to the program, the family must present evidence of the former family member's current address upon VHA request.

Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(iv)]

If the family includes a person with disabilities, the VHA's decision concerning denial of admission is subject to consideration of reasonable accommodation in accordance with 24 CFR Part 8.

VHA Policy

If the family indicates that the behavior of a family member with a disability is the reason for the proposed denial of assistance, the VHA will determine whether the behavior is related to the stated disability. If so, upon the family's request, the VHA will determine whether admitting the family as a reasonable accommodation is appropriate. The VHA will only consider accommodations that can reasonably be expected to address the behavior that is the basis of the proposed denial of assistance. See Chapter 2 for a discussion of reasonable accommodation.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.F. NOTICE OF ELIGIBILITY OR DENIAL

If the family is eligible for assistance, the VHA will notify the family in writing and schedule a tenant briefing, as discussed in Chapter 5.

If the VHA determines that a family is not eligible for the program for any reason, the family must be notified promptly. The notice must describe: (1) the reasons for which assistance has been denied, (2) the family's right to an informal review, and (3) the process for obtaining the informal review [24 CFR 982.554 (a)]. See Chapter 16, for informal review policies and procedures.

VHA Policy

The family will be notified of a decision to deny assistance in writing within 10 business days of the determination.

If a VHA uses a criminal record or sex offender registration information obtained under 24 CFR 5, Subpart J, as the basis of a denial, a copy of the record must precede the notice to deny, with an opportunity for the applicant to dispute the accuracy and relevance of the information before the VHA can move to deny the application. In addition, a copy of the record must be provided to the subject of the record [24 CFR 5.903(f) and 5.905(d)]. The VHA must give the family an opportunity to dispute the accuracy and relevance of that record, in the informal review process in accordance with program requirements [24 CFR 982.553(d)].

VHA Policy

If based on a criminal record or sex offender registration information, an applicant family appears to be ineligible the VHA will notify the family in writing of the proposed denial and provide a copy of the record to the applicant and to the subject of the record. The family will be given 10 business days to dispute the accuracy and relevance of the information. If the family does not contact the VHA to dispute the information within that 10-day period, the VHA will proceed with issuing the notice of denial of admission. A family that does not exercise their right to dispute the accuracy of the information prior to issuance of the official denial letter will still be given the opportunity to do so as part of the informal review process.

Notice requirements related to denying assistance to noncitizens are contained in Section 3-II.B.

Notice policies related to denying admission to applicants who may be victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking are contained in Section 3-III.G.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.G. PROHIBITION AGAINST DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE TO VICTIMS OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, STALKING, AND HUMAN TRAFFICKING

The Violence against Women Act (VAWA) and the HUD regulation at 24 CFR 5.2005(b) prohibit VHAs from denying an applicant admission to the HCV program on the basis or as a direct result of the fact that the applicant is or has been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, if the applicant otherwise qualifies for assistance or admission.

- Although the VAWA 2022 statute does not specifically include human trafficking in the list of victims protected under VAWA, in 2022 HUD began including human trafficking as part of the list of victims protected under VAWA (as seen in Notices PIH 2022-06, PIH 2022-22, and PIH 2022-24). In the absence of a final rule implementing VAWA 2022 and to mirror HUD's recent usage, this policy includes human trafficking in addition to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, and stalking anywhere such a list appears.

Definitions of key terms used in VAWA are provided in section 16-IX of this plan, where general VAWA requirements and policies pertaining to notification, documentation, and confidentiality are also located.

Notification

VAWA requires VHAs to provide applicants who are denied assistance with a VAWA Notice of Occupancy Rights (form HUD–5380) and a domestic violence certification form (HUD-5382) at the time the applicant is denied.

VHA Policy

The VHA acknowledges that a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking may have an unfavorable history (e.g., a poor credit history, poor rental history, a record of previous damage to an apartment, a prior arrest record) due to adverse factors that would warrant denial under the VHA's policies.

While the VHA is not required to identify whether adverse factors that resulted in the applicant's denial are a result of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the applicant may inform the VHA that their status as a victim is directly related to the grounds for the denial. The VHA will request that the applicant provide enough information to the VHA to allow the VHA to make an objectively reasonable determination, based on all circumstances, whether the adverse factor is a direct result of their status as a victim.

The VHA will include in its notice of denial the VAWA information described in section 16-IX.C of this plan as well as including a copy of the form HUD-5382. The VHA will request in writing that an applicant wishing to claim protection under VAWA notify the VHA within 14 business days.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Documentation

Victim Documentation [24 CFR 5.2007]

VHA Policy

If an applicant claims the protection against denial of assistance that VAWA provides to victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the VHA will request in writing that the applicant provide documentation supporting the claim in accordance with section 16-IX.D of this plan.

Perpetrator Documentation

VHA Policy

If the perpetrator of the abuse is a member of the applicant family, the applicant must provide additional documentation consisting of one of the following:

A signed statement (1) requesting that the perpetrator be removed from the application and (2) certifying that the perpetrator will not be permitted to visit or to stay as a guest in the assisted unit

Documentation that the perpetrator has successfully completed, or is successfully undergoing, rehabilitation or treatment. The documentation must be signed by an employee or agent of a domestic violence service provider or by a medical or other knowledgeable professional from whom the perpetrator has sought or is receiving assistance in addressing the abuse. The signer must attest under penalty of perjury to their belief that the rehabilitation was successfully completed or is progressing successfully. The victim and perpetrator must also sign or attest to the documentation.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 3-1: DETAILED DEFINITIONS RELATED TO DISABILITIES

Person with Disabilities [24 CFR 5.403]

The term *person with disabilities* means a person who has any of the following types of conditions:

- Has a disability, as defined in 42 U.S.C. Section 423(d)(1)(A), which reads:

  Inability to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment which can be expected to result in death or which has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months; *or*

  In the case of an individual who has attained the age of 55 and is blind (within the meaning of "blindness" as defined in section 416(i)(1) of this title), inability by reason of such blindness to engage in substantial gainful activity, requiring skills or ability comparable to those of any gainful activity in which he has previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time.

- Has a developmental disability as defined in the Developmental Disabilities Assistance and Bill of Rights Act of 2000 [42 U.S.C.15002(8)], which defines developmental disability in functional terms as follows:

  (A) In General

  The term "developmental disability" means a severe, chronic disability of an individual that:

  (i) is attributable to a mental or physical impairment or combination of mental and physical impairments;

  (ii) is manifested before the individual attains age 22;

  (iii) is likely to continue indefinitely;

  (iv) results in substantial functional limitations in 3 or more of the following areas of major life activity: (I) Self-care, (II) Receptive and expressive language, (III) Learning, (IV) Mobility, (V) Self-direction, (VI) Capacity for independent living, (VII) Economic self-sufficiency; and

  (v) reflects the individual's need for a combination and sequence of special, interdisciplinary, or generic services, individualized supports, or other forms of assistance that are of lifelong or extended duration and are individually planned and coordinated.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(B) Infants and Young Children

An individual from birth to age 9, inclusive, who has a substantial developmental delay or specific congenital or acquired condition, may be considered to have a developmental disability without meeting 3 or more of the criteria described in clauses (i) through (v) of subparagraph (A) if the individual, without services and supports, has a high probability of meeting those criteria later in life.

- Has a physical, mental, or emotional impairment that is expected to be of long-continued and indefinite duration; substantially impedes their ability to live independently, and is of such a nature that the ability to live independently could be improved by more suitable housing conditions.

People with the acquired immunodeficiency syndrome (AIDS) or any conditions arising from the etiologic agent for AIDS are not excluded from this definition.

A person whose disability is based solely on any drug or alcohol dependence does not qualify as a person with disabilities for the purposes of this program.

For purposes of reasonable accommodation and program accessibility for persons with disabilities, the term person with disabilities refers to an individual with handicaps.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Individual with Handicaps [24 CFR 8.3]

Individual with handicaps means any person who has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities; has a record of such an impairment; or is regarded as having such an impairment. The term does not include any individual who is an alcoholic or drug abuser whose current use of alcohol or drugs prevents the individual from participating in the program or activity in question, or whose participation, by reason of such current alcohol or drug abuse, would constitute a direct threat to property or the safety of others. As used in this definition, the phrase:

(1) Physical or mental impairment includes:

(a) Any physiological disorder or condition, cosmetic disfigurement, or anatomical loss affecting one or more of the following body systems: neurological; musculoskeletal; special sense organs; respiratory, including speech organs; cardiovascular; reproductive; digestive; genito-urinary; hemic and lymVHAtic; skin; and endocrine; or

(b) Any mental or psychological disorder, such as mental retardation, organic brain syndrome, emotional or mental illness, and specific learning disabilities. The term physical or mental impairment includes, but is not limited to, such diseases and conditions as orthopedic, visual, speech and hearing impairments, cerebral palsy, autism, epilepsy, muscular dystrophy, multiple sclerosis, cancer, heart disease, diabetes, mental retardation, emotional illness, drug addiction and alcoholism.

(2) *Major life activities* means functions such as caring for one's self, performing manual tasks, walking, seeing, hearing, speaking, breathing, learning and working.

(3) Has a record of such an impairment means has a history of, or has been misclassified as having, a mental or physical impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities.

(4) *Is regarded as having an impairment* means:

(a) Has a physical or mental impairment that does not substantially limit one or more major life activities but that is treated by a recipient as constituting such a limitation;

(b) Has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities only as a result of the attitudes of others toward such impairment; or

(c) Has none of the impairments defined in paragraph (1) of this section but is treated by a recipient as having such an impairment.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 3-2: DEFINITION OF INSTITUTION OF HIGHER EDUCATION [20 U.S.C. 1001 and 1002]

Eligibility of Students for Assisted Housing Under Section 8 of the U.S. Housing Act of 1937; Supplementary Guidance; Notice [Federal Register, April 10, 2006]

Institution of Higher Education shall have the meaning given this term in the Higher Education Act of 1965 in 20 U.S.C. 1001 and 1002.

Definition of ''Institution of Higher Education'' From 20 U.S.C. 1001

(a) Institution of higher education. For purposes of this chapter, other than subchapter IV and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of Title 42, the term ''institution of higher education'' means an educational institution in any State that

(1) Admits as regular students only persons having a certificate of graduation from a school providing secondary education, or the recognized equivalent of such a certificate;

(2) Is legally authorized within such State to provide a program of education beyond secondary education;

(3) Provides an educational program for which the institution awards a bachelor's degree or provides not less than a 2-year program that is acceptable for full credit toward such a degree;

(4) Is a public or other nonprofit institution; and

(5) Is accredited by a nationally recognized accrediting agency or association, or if not so accredited, is an institution that has been granted preaccreditation status by such an agency or association that has been recognized by the Secretary for the granting of preaccreditation status, and the Secretary has determined that there is satisfactory assurance that the institution will meet the accreditation standards of such an agency or association within a reasonable time.

(b) Additional institutions included. For purposes of this chapter, other than subchapter IV and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of Title 42, the term ''institution of higher education'' also includes—

(1) Any school that provides not less than a 1-year program of training to prepare students for gainful employment in a recognized occupation and that meets the provision of paragraphs (1), (2), (4), and (5) of subsection (a) of this section; and

(2) A public or nonprofit private educational institution in any State that, in lieu of the requirement in subsection (a)(1) of this section, admits as regular students persons who are beyond the age of compulsory school attendance in the State in which the institution is located.

(c) List of accrediting agencies. For purposes of this section and section 1002 of this title, the Secretary shall publish a list of nationally recognized accrediting agencies or associations that the Secretary determines, pursuant to subpart 2 of part G of subchapter IV of this chapter, to be reliable authority as to the quality of the education or training offered.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Definition of ‘‘Institution of Higher Education’’ From 20 U.S.C. 1002

(a) Definition of institution of higher education for purposes of student assistance programs

(1) Inclusion of additional institutions. Subject to paragraphs (2) through (4) of this subsection, the term ‘‘institution of higher education’’ for purposes of subchapter IV of this chapter and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of title 42 includes, in addition to the institutions covered by the definition in section 1001 of this title—

(A) A proprietary institution of higher education (as defined in subsection (b) of this section);

(B) A postsecondary vocational institution (as defined in subsection (c) of this section); and

(C) Only for the purposes of part B of subchapter IV of this chapter, an institution outside the United States that is comparable to an institution of higher education as defined in section 1001 of this title and that has been approved by the Secretary for the purpose of part B of subchapter IV of this chapter.

(2) Institutions outside the United States

(A) In general. For the purpose of qualifying as an institution under paragraph (1)(C), the Secretary shall establish criteria by regulation for the approval of institutions outside the United States and for the determination that such institutions are comparable to an institution of higher education as defined in section 1001 of this title (except that a graduate medical school, or a veterinary school, located outside the United States shall not be required to meet the requirements of section 1001 (a)(4) of this title). Such criteria shall include a requirement that a student attending such school outside the United States is ineligible for loans made, insured, or guaranteed under part B of subchapter IV of this chapter unless—

(i) In the case of a graduate medical school located outside the United States—

(I)(aa) At least 60 percent of those enrolled in, and at least 60 percent of the graduates of, the graduate medical school outside the United States were not persons described in section 1091(a)(5) of this title in the year preceding the year for which a student is seeking a loan under part B of subchapter IV of this chapter; and

(bb) At least 60 percent of the individuals who were students or graduates of the graduate medical school outside the United States or Canada (both nationals of the United States and others) taking the examinations administered by the Educational Commission for Foreign Medical Graduates received a passing score in the year preceding the year for which a student is seeking a loan under part B of subchapter IV of this chapter; or

(II) The institution has a clinical training program that was approved by a State as of January 1, 1992; or

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(ii) In the case of a veterinary school located outside the United States that does not meet the requirements of section 1001(a)(4) of this title, the institution's students complete their clinical training at an approved veterinary school located in the United States.

(B) Advisory panel

(i) In general. For the purpose of qualifying as an institution under paragraph (1)(C) of this subsection, the Secretary shall establish an advisory panel of medical experts that shall—

(I) Evaluate the standards of accreditation applied to applicant foreign medical schools; and

(II) Determine the comparability of those standards to standards for accreditation applied to United States medical schools.

(ii) Special rule if the accreditation standards described in clause (i) are determined not to be comparable, the foreign medical school shall be required to meet the requirements of section 1001 of this title.

(C) Failure to release information. The failure of an institution outside the United States to provide, release, or authorize release to the Secretary of such information as may be required by subparagraph (A) shall render such institution ineligible for the purpose of part B of subchapter IV of this chapter.

(D) Special rule. If, pursuant to this paragraph, an institution loses eligibility to participate in the programs under subchapter IV of this chapter and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of title 42, then a student enrolled at such institution may, notwithstanding such loss of eligibility, continue to be eligible to receive a loan under part B while attending such institution for the academic year succeeding the academic year in which such loss of eligibility occurred.

(3) Limitations based on course of study or enrollment. An institution shall not be considered to meet the definition of an institution of higher education in paragraph (1) if such institution—

(A) Offers more than 50 percent of such institution's courses by correspondence, unless the institution is an institution that meets the definition in section 2471 (4)(C) of this title;

(B) Enrolls 50 percent or more of the institution's students in correspondence courses, unless the institution is an institution that meets the definition in such section, except that the Secretary, at the request of such institution, may waive the applicability of this subparagraph to such institution for good cause, as determined by the Secretary in the case of an institution of higher education that provides a 2-or 4-year program of instruction (or both) for which the institution awards an associate or baccalaureate degree, respectively;

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(C) Has a student enrollment in which more than 25 percent of the students are incarcerated, except that the Secretary may waive the limitation contained in this subparagraph for a nonprofit institution that provides a 2-or 4-year program of instruction (or both) for which the institution awards a bachelor's degree, or an associate's degree or a postsecondary diploma, respectively; or

(D) Has a student enrollment in which more than 50 percent of the students do not have a secondary school diploma or its recognized equivalent, and does not provide a 2-or 4-year program of instruction (or both) for which the institution awards a bachelor's degree or an associate's degree, respectively, except that the Secretary may waive the limitation contained in this subparagraph if a nonprofit institution demonstrates to the satisfaction of the Secretary that the institution exceeds such limitation because the institution serves, through contracts with Federal, State, or local government agencies, significant numbers of students who do not have a secondary school diploma or its recognized equivalent.

(4) Limitations based on management. An institution shall not be considered to meet the definition of an institution of higher education in paragraph (1) if—

(A) The institution, or an affiliate of the institution that has the power, by contract or ownership interest, to direct or cause the direction of the management or policies of the institution, has filed for bankruptcy, except that this paragraph shall not apply to a nonprofit institution, the primary function of which is to provide health care educational services (or an affiliate of such an institution that has the power, by contract or ownership interest, to direct or cause the direction of the institution's management or policies) that files for bankruptcy under chapter 11 of title 11 between July 1, 1998, and December 1, 1998; or

(B) The institution, the institution's owner, or the institution's chief executive officer has been convicted of, or has pled nolo contendere or guilty to, a crime involving the acquisition, use, or expenditure of funds under subchapter IV of this chapter and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of title 42, or has been judicially determined to have committed fraud involving funds under subchapter IV of this chapter and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of title 42.

(5) Certification. The Secretary shall certify an institution's qualification as an institution of higher education in accordance with the requirements of subpart 3 of part G of subchapter IV of this chapter.

(6) Loss of eligibility. An institution of higher education shall not be considered to meet the definition of an institution of higher education in paragraph (1) if such institution is removed from eligibility for funds under subchapter IV of this chapter and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of title 42 as a result of an action pursuant to part G of subchapter IV of this chapter.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(b) Proprietary institution of higher education

(1) Principal criteria. For the purpose of this section, the term ‘‘proprietary institution of higher education’’ means a school that—

(A) Provides an eligible program of training to prepare students for gainful employment in a recognized occupation;

(B) Meets the requirements of paragraphs (1) and (2) of section 1001 (a) of this title;

(C) Does not meet the requirement of paragraph (4) of section 1001 (a) of this title;

(D) Is accredited by a nationally recognized accrediting agency or association recognized by the Secretary pursuant to part G of subchapter IV of this chapter;

(E) Has been in existence for at least 2 years; and

(F) Has at least 10 percent of the school's revenues from sources that are not derived from funds provided under subchapter IV of this chapter and part C of subchapter I of chapter 34 of title 42, as determined in accordance with regulations prescribed by the Secretary.

(2) Additional institutions. The term ‘‘proprietary institution of higher education’’ also includes a proprietary educational institution in any State that, in lieu of the requirement in paragraph (1) of section 1001 (a) of this title, admits as regular students persons who are beyond the age of compulsory school attendance in the State in which the institution is located.

(c) Postsecondary vocational institution.

(1) Principal criteria. For the purpose of this section, the term ‘‘postsecondary vocational institution’’ means a school that—

(A) Provides an eligible program of training to prepare students for gainful employment in a recognized occupation;

(B) Meets the requirements of paragraphs (1), (2), (4), and (5) of section 1001 (a) of this title; and

(C) Has been in existence for at least 2 years.

(2) Additional institutions. The term ‘‘postsecondary vocational institution’’ also includes an educational institution in any State that, in lieu of the requirement in paragraph (1) of section 1001 (a) of this title, admits as regular students persons who are beyond the age of compulsory school attendance in the State in which the institution is located.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 4

APPLICATIONS, WAITING LIST AND TENANT SELECTION

INTRODUCTION

When a family wishes to receive assistance under the HCV program, the family must submit an application that provides the VHA with the information needed to determine the family's eligibility. HUD requires the VHA to place all families that apply for assistance on a waiting list. When HCV assistance becomes available, the VHA must select families from the waiting list in accordance with HUD requirements and VHA policies as stated in the administrative plan and the annual plan.

The VHA is required to adopt clear policies and procedures for accepting applications, placing families on the waiting list, and selecting families from the waiting list, and must follow these policies and procedures consistently. The actual order in which families are selected from the waiting list can be affected if a family has certain characteristics designated by HUD or the VHA that justify their selection. Examples of this are the selection of families for income targeting and the selection of families that qualify for targeted funding.

HUD regulations require that all families have an equal opportunity to apply for and receive housing assistance, and that the VHA affirmatively further fair housing goals in the administration of the program [24 CFR 982.53, HCV GB p. 4-1]. Adherence to the selection policies described in this chapter ensures that the VHA will be in compliance with all relevant fair housing requirements, as described in Chapter 2.

This chapter describes HUD and VHA policies for taking applications, managing the waiting list and selecting families for HCV assistance. The policies outlined in this chapter are organized into three sections, as follows:

> Part I: The Application Process. This part provides an overview of the application process, and discusses how applicants can obtain and submit applications. It also specifies how the VHA will handle the applications it receives.
>
> Part II: Managing the Waiting List. This part presents the policies that govern how the VHA's waiting list is structured, when it is opened and closed, and how the public is notified of the opportunity to apply for assistance. It also discusses the process the VHA will use to keep the waiting list current.
>
> Part III: Selection for HCV Assistance. This part describes the policies that guide the VHA in selecting families for HCV assistance as such assistance becomes available. It also specifies how in-person interviews will be used to ensure that the VHA has the information needed to make a final eligibility determination.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: THE APPLICATION PROCESS

4-I.A. OVERVIEW

This part describes the VHA policies for making applications available, accepting applications making preliminary determinations of eligibility, and the placement of applicants on the waiting list. This part also describes the VHA's obligation to ensure the accessibility of the application process to elderly persons, people with disabilities, and people with limited English proficiency (LEP).

4-I.B. APPLYING FOR ASSISTANCE [HCV GB, pp. 4-11 – 4-16, Notice PIH 2009-36]

Any family that wishes to receive HCV assistance must apply for admission to the program. HUD permits the VHA to determine the format and content of HCV applications, as well how such applications will be made available to interested families and how applications will be accepted by the VHA. The VHA must include Form HUD-92006, Supplement to Application for Federally Assisted Housing, as part of the VHA's application.

*Interest List: A list of applicants wishing to participate in the random lottery/selection process.

VHAVHA Policy

When the interest list is open, families wishing to participate in the housing choice voucher program must submit a pre-application. This information allows VHA to place each applicant on the interest list in accordance with the policies in this Administrative Plan. Random lottery draws will be used as the methodology to select applicants from the interest list to create the waiting list, as needed. A final draw/purge of the waiting list will take place annually.

Depending upon the length of time that applicants may need to wait to receive assistance, the VHA may use a one- or two-step application process.

A one-step process will be used when it is expected that a family will be selected from the interest list within 60 days of the date of application. At application, the family must provide all of the information necessary to establish family eligibility and level of assistance.

A two-step process will be used when it is expected that a family will not be selected from the interest list for at least 60 days from the date of application.

Under the two-step application process, the VHA initially will require families to provide only the information needed to make an initial assessment of the family's eligibility. The family will be required to provide all of the information necessary to establish family eligibility and level of assistance when the family is selected from the waiting list.

To apply, families access the VHA's website. A link will be provided directing families to the online application portal. The application portal will not accept incomplete applications, but will notify families of any missing information.

Families requiring assistance may obtain application forms from the VHA's office during normal business hours. Families may also request – by telephone or by mail – that an application be mailed to them via first class mail. The VHA may also assist the family in completing the application when requested as a reasonable accommodation.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Completed paper applications must be returned to the VHA by mail, electronically, by fax, or submitted in person during normal business hours. Applications must be complete in order to be accepted by the VHA for processing. If an application is incomplete, the VHA will notify the family of the additional information required.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-I.C. ACCESSIBILITY OF THE APPLICATION PROCESS

Elderly and Disabled Populations [24 CFR 8 and HCV GB, pp. 4-11 – 4-13]

The VHA must take steps to ensure that the application process is accessible to those people who might have difficulty complying with the normal, standard VHA application process. This could include people with disabilities, certain elderly individuals, as well as persons with limited English proficiency (LEP). The VHA must provide reasonable accommodation to the needs of individuals with disabilities. The application-taking facility and the application process must be fully accessible, or the VHA must provide an alternate approach that provides full access to the application process. Chapter 2 provides a full discussion of the VHA's policies related to providing reasonable accommodations for people with disabilities.

Limited English Proficiency

VHAs are required to take reasonable steps to ensure equal access to their programs and activities by persons with limited English proficiency [24 CFR 1]. Chapter 2 provides a full discussion on the VHA's policies related to ensuring access to people with limited English proficiency (LEP).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-I.D. PLACEMENT ON THE WAITING LIST

The VHA must review each complete application received and make a preliminary assessment of the family's eligibility. The VHA must accept applications from families for whom the list is open unless there is good cause for not accepting the application (such as denial of assistance) for the grounds stated in the regulations [24 CFR 982.206(b)(2)]. Where the family is determined to be ineligible, the VHA must notify the family in writing [24 CFR 982.201(f)]. Where the family is not determined to be ineligible, the family will be placed on a waiting list of applicants.

No applicant has a right or entitlement to be listed on the waiting list, or to any particular position on the waiting list [24 CFR 982.202(c)].

For families submitting paper applications, the VHA will send an automated or written notification of receipt to the address or email listed on the application.

Ineligible for Placement on the Waiting List

VHAVHA Policy

Families not selected from the lottery process will be ineligible for placement on the waiting list. VHAVHA

Applicants not selected through the lottery process the VHA will send an automated notification or written notification within 10 business days. The notice will specify the selection status.

Incomplete paper applications will be rejected with notification to the applicant to the email or address on the application within 10 business days.

Eligible for Placement on the Waiting List

VHAVHA Policy

Families applying through the VVHA portal will receive an automated notification that their application has been received once all required fields have been completed and the family submits the application.

For families submitting paper applications, the VHA will send written notification to the address or email on the application within 10 business days of receiving a complete application.

Placement on the waiting list does not indicate that the family is, in fact, eligible for assistance. A final determination of eligibility will be made when the family completes the full application intake process.

Applicants will be placed on the waiting list according to any preference(s) for which they qualify, and the date and time their complete application is received by the VHA.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: MANAGING THE WAITING LIST

4-II.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA must have policies regarding various aspects of organizing and managing the waiting list of applicant families. This includes opening the list to new applicants, closing the list to new applicants, notifying the public of waiting list openings and closings, updating waiting list information, purging the list of families that are no longer interested in or eligible for assistance, as well as conducting outreach to ensure a sufficient number of applicants.

In addition, HUD imposes requirements on how a VHA may structure its waiting list and how families must be treated if they apply for assistance from a VHA that administers more than one assisted housing program.

4-II.B. ORGANIZATION OF THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 982.204 and 205]

The VHA's HCV waiting list must be organized in such a manner to allow the VHA to accurately identify and select families for assistance in the proper order, according to the admissions policies described in this plan.

The waiting list must contain the following information for each applicant listed:

- Applicant name;
- Family unit size;
- Date and time of application;
- Qualification for any local preference;
- Racial or ethnic designation of the head of household.

HUD requires the VHA to maintain a single waiting list for the HCV program unless it serves more than one county or municipality. Such VHAs are permitted, but not required, to maintain a separate waiting list for each county or municipality served.

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA will maintain a single waiting list for the HCV program.

HUD directs that a family that applies for assistance from the HCV program must be offered the opportunity to be placed on the waiting list for any public housing, project-based voucher or moderate rehabilitation program the VHA operates if 1) the other programs' waiting lists are open, and 2) the family is qualified for the other programs.

HUD permits, but does not require, that VHAs maintain a single merged waiting list for their public housing, Section 8, and other subsidized housing programs.

A family's decision to apply for, receive, or refuse other housing assistance must not affect the family's placement on the HCV waiting list, or any preferences for which the family may qualify.

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA will not merge the HCV waiting list with the waiting list for any other program the VHA operates.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-II.C. OPENING AND CLOSING THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 982.206]

Closing the Waiting List

A VHA is permitted to close the waiting list if it has an adequate pool of families to use its available HCV assistance. Alternatively, the VHA may elect to continue to accept applications only from certain categories of families that meet particular preferences or funding criteria.

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA will close the waiting list when the VHA estimates the waiting list contains sufficient families to utilize allocated housing assistance resources.

Where the VVHA has particular preferences or funding criteria that require a specific category of family, the VVHA may elect to continue to accept applications from these applicants while closing the waiting list to others.

Reopening the Waiting List

If the waiting list has been closed, it cannot be reopened until the VHA publishes a notice in local newspapers of general circulation, minority media, and other suitable media outlets. The notice must comply with HUD fair housing requirements and must specify who may apply, and where and when applications will be received.

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA will announce the reopening of the waiting list at least 10 business days prior to the date applications will first be accepted. If the list is only being reopened for certain categories of families, this information will be contained in the notice.

The VHA will give public notice by publishing the relevant information in suitable media outlets, including but not limited to:

- City of Vallejo Website and Vallejo Housing Authority Website
- Solano County Continuum of Care Providers
- Public notices and advertisements in the Local or Public Notice Sections of newspapers that serving the VHA's jurisdiction.
- Appropriate foreign language publications, for Limited English Populations (LEP)
- On a recorded voice mailbox
- Within Agency Offices
- Other Vallejo Community-Based Organizations

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-II.D. FAMILY OUTREACH [HCV GB, pp. 4-2 to 4-4]

The VHA must conduct outreach as necessary to ensure that the VHA has a sufficient number of applicants on the waiting list to use the HCV resources it has been allotted.

Because HUD requires the VHA to admit a specified percentage of extremely low-income families to the program (see Chapter 4, Part III), the VHA may need to conduct special outreach to ensure that an adequate number of such families apply for assistance [HCV GB, p. 4-20 to 4-21].

VHA outreach efforts must comply with fair housing requirements. This includes:

- Analyzing the housing market area and the populations currently being served to identify underserved populations
- Ensuring that outreach efforts are targeted to media outlets that reach eligible populations that are underrepresented in the program
- Avoiding outreach efforts that prefer or exclude people who are members of a protected class

VHA outreach efforts must be designed to inform qualified families about the availability of assistance under the program. These efforts may include, as needed, any of the following activities:

- Submitting press releases to local newspapers, including minority newspapers
- Developing informational materials and flyers to distribute to other agencies
- Providing application forms to other public and private agencies that serve the low income population
- Developing partnerships with other organizations that serve similar populations, including agencies that provide services for persons with disabilities

VHA Policy

The VHA will monitor the characteristics of the population being served and the characteristics of the population as a whole in the VHA's jurisdiction. Targeted outreach efforts will be undertaken if a comparison suggests that certain populations are being underserved.

4-II.E. REPORTING CHANGES IN FAMILY CIRCUMSTANCES

VHAVHA Policy

While the family is on the waiting list, the family must immediately inform the VHA of changes in contact information, including current residence, mailing address, and phone number. The changes must be submitted in writing.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-II.F. UPDATING THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 982.204]

HUD requires the VHA to establish policies to use when removing applicant names from the waiting list.

Purging the Waiting List

The decision to withdraw an applicant family that includes a person with disabilities from the waiting list is subject to reasonable accommodation. If the applicant did not respond to a VHA request for information or updates, and the VHA determines that the family did not respond because of the family member's disability, the VHA must reinstate the applicant family to their former position on the waiting list [24 CFR 982.204(c)(2)].

VHAVHA Policy

The waiting list will be updated as needed to ensure that all applicants and applicant information is current and timely.

To update the waiting list, the VHA will send an update request via first class mail and/or email to each family on the waiting list to determine whether the family continues to be interested in, and to qualify for, the program. This update request will be sent to the last address/email address that the VHA has on record for the family. The update request will provide a deadline by which the family must respond and will state that failure to respond will result in the applicant's name being removed from the waiting list.

The family's response must be in writing and may be delivered in person, by mail, by email, by fax, or online if so directed. Responses should be postmarked or received by the VHA by the deadline stated on the VHA's notification.

If the family fails to respond by the deadline, the family will be removed from the waiting list without further notice.

If the notice is returned by the post office with no forwarding address, or (for email notifications) the email address is rejected as invalid, the applicant will be removed from the waiting list without further notice.

If the notice is returned by the post office with a forwarding address, the notice will be re-sent to the address indicated and a new deadline provided. The family must respond by the stated deadline or be removed from the waiting list without further notice.

If a family is removed from the waiting list for failure to respond, the VHA may reinstate the family if it is determined that the lack of response was due to VHA error, or to circumstances beyond the family's control, as a result of a family member's disability, or as a direct result of status as a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, including an adverse factor resulting from such abuse.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Removal from the Waiting List

VHA Policy

If at any time an applicant family is on the waiting list, the VHA determines that the family is not eligible for assistance (see Chapter 3), the family will be removed from the waiting list.

If a family is removed from the waiting list because the VHA has determined the family is not eligible for assistance, a notice will be sent to the family's address of record as well as to any alternate address provided on the initial application. The notice will state the reasons the family was removed from the waiting list and will inform the family how to request an informal review regarding the VHA's decision (see Chapter 16) [24 CFR 982.201(f)].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: SELECTION FOR HCV ASSISTANCE

4-III.A. OVERVIEW

As vouchers become available, families on the waiting list must be selected for assistance in accordance with the policies described in this part.

The order in which families are selected from the waiting list depends on the selection method chosen by the VHA and is impacted in part by any selection preferences for which the family qualifies. The availability of targeted funding also may affect the order in which families are selected from the waiting list.

The VHA must maintain a clear record of all information required to verify that the family is selected from the waiting list according to the VHA's selection policies [24 CFR 982.204(b) and 982.207(e)].

4-III.B. SELECTION AND HCV FUNDING SOURCES

Special Admissions [24 CFR 982.203]

HUD may award funding for specifically-named families living in specified types of units (e.g., a family that is displaced by demolition of public housing; a non-purchasing family residing in a HOPE 1 or 2 projects). In these cases, the VHA may admit such families whether or not they are on the waiting list, and, if they are on the waiting list, without considering the family's position on the waiting list. These families are considered non-waiting list selections. The VHA must maintain records showing that such families were admitted with special program funding.

Targeted Funding [24 CFR 982.204(e)]

HUD may award a VHA funding for a specified category of families on the waiting list. The VHA must use this funding only to assist the families within the specified category. In order to assist families within a targeted funding category, the VHA may skip families that do not qualify within the targeted funding category. Within this category of families, the order in which such families are assisted is determined according to the policies provided in Section 4-III.C.

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA administers the following types of targeted funding:

Veteran's Affairs Supportive Housing (VASH)

The VHA does not maintain a waiting list or apply preferences/priority for this program in accordance with Federal Register Vol.73, No. 88, May 6, 2008 (Docket No. FR-5213N-01), as participants are referred for assistance directly from the Veterans

Administration.

Regular HCV Funding

Regular HCV funding may be used to assist any eligible family on the waiting list. Families are selected from the waiting list according to the policies provided in Section 4-III.C.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-III.C. SELECTION METHOD

VHAs must describe the method for selecting applicant families from the waiting list, including the system of admission preferences that the VHA will use [24 CFR 982.202(d)].

Local Preferences [24 CFR 982.207; HCV p. 4-16]

VHAs are permitted to establish local preferences, and to give priority to serving families that meet those criteria. HUD specifically authorizes and places restrictions on certain types of local preferences. HUD also permits the VHA to establish other local preferences, at its discretion. Any local preferences established must be consistent with the VHA plan and the consolidated plan and must be based on local housing needs and priorities that can be documented by generally accepted data sources.

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA will use the following local preferences:

Displaced due to Natural Disaster preference (10 points)

The VHA will offer a preference to any family who resided in a dwelling unit within the VHA's jurisdiction that has been rendered 1.) uninhabitable due to natural disaster, including fire or earthquake, as declared by local, county, state or federal government within 45 days of application, and who is (at the time of selection from the waiting list) not in a fixed, regular, and adequate residence. 2.) verify that at the time of the disaster they were the authorized "head of household" of the residence impacted by said disaster; 3) verify the uninhabitable condition of their immediate residence through official documentation, such as a report from one of the following local City or County departments: Vallejo Fire Department, Vallejo Building Department, Solano County Health Department, or other local, state or federal branch of government; 4) provide documented evidence that applicant has applied for and qualified for assistance through the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) and/or the American Red Cross; 5) meet all eligibility guidelines required by the VHA, including income eligibility, and the successful clearance of a Criminal and Lifetime Registered Sex Offender background check.

Participant of the Temporary Tenant-Based Rental Assistance Program (10 points)

Applicant families who participated in the Temporary Tenant-Based Rental Assistance (TBRA) Program for persons experiencing homelessness that was administered by the City of Vallejo and substantially completed the required self-sufficiency component will be eligible for a preference on the waiting list. Families and individuals meeting the criteria may apply whether the VHA waiting list is open or closed.

In order to apply for the waiting list during a period when it is closed to the general population, the TBRA participant must submit an application to the VHA, and the VHA must receive it, within 45 days of the last day the applicant was assisted under TBRA. (10 points)

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Lease-in Place preference (15 points)

The VHA offers a preference to families residing within the VHA's jurisdiction whose property owner is willing to participate in the HCV Program.

The unit must be within the Vallejo City limits. The unit may not be owned by the applicant family nor any of their relatives as defined as: parents, siblings, grandparents of any member of the applicant's family members as stated in 24 CFR 982.306(d). This must not be a sub-lease. **(15 points)**

Families qualifying for this preference MUST provide the following verification:

-Lease agreement between the applicant family and the landlord or owner
-Minimum of three months of utility bills in the name of the applicant family
-Certification from the landlord or property owner that they are willing to participant in the Housing Choice Voucher program with the current applicant family

Local Resident (15 points):

Applicant families who live within the city limits of Vallejo, or whose head, spouse, or co-head of household works (verifiable, paid employment) or have been notified that they are hired to work within the city limits of Vallejo will be given preference on the waiting list. (**15 points)**

Adequate documentation to support this preference may include, but is not limited to, a current lease in the applicant's name, a utility bill, or mail of an official nature (personal letters, etc. will not be accepted). If the applicant is meeting the Local Resident preference through employment, the employment must be reported to all applicable sources (i.e. the IRS, CalWorks, etc.) to be eligible for this preference. If an applicant is on temporary disability from the job that is qualification for this preference, the applicant must still be employed by the company and eligible to return to work upon medical reinstatement. A Post Office Box address is not considered proof of Vallejo Residency.

A family who claims to be homeless in Vallejo must provide verification of services received in Vallejo or any other business documentation that ties that person to Vallejo. Handwritten letters from friends, relatives or other private individuals will not be acceptable as proof of residence.

As permitted by HUD (see Section 4-II.C. of this Chapter), the VHA may choose to open its waiting list for categories of families that meet particular preferences. The VHA retains the right to open its waiting list for any length of time only to applicants who meet the Local Resident preference.

Homeless applicants will qualify for the residency preference if homeless within the City of Vallejo.

For purposes of this preference, the term "homeless" generally means— (1) An individual or family who lacks a fixed, regular, and adequate nighttime residence; (2) An individual or family with a primary nighttime residence that

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

is a public or private place not designed for or ordinarily used as a regular sleeping accommodation for human beings, including a car, park, abandoned building, bus or train station, airport, or camping ground; (3) An individual or family living in a supervised publicly or privately operated shelter designated to provide temporary living arrangements (including hotels and motels paid for by Federal, State, or local government programs for low-income individuals or by charitable organizations, congregate shelters, and transitional housing); or (4) An individual who resided in a shelter or place not meant for human habitation and who is exiting an institution where they temporarily resided.

Project Based Units for Homeless: (10 points)

A preference will be given to families who are homeless for units designated for homeless families under a project-based housing assistance payments contract. A homeless family is one that meets the HUD definition of homeless under 24 CFR 91.5. **(10 points)**

Homeless Preference: (10 points)
Applies to applicants who:

- Lack a fixed, regular, and adequate nighttime residence.
- Have a primary nighttime residence that is a supervised public or private shelter providing temporary accommodations,
- A public or private place not ordinarily used as an accommodation for human beings (lacks indoor plumbing, toilet facilities, bathing facilities, adequate or safe electrical service, heat, or kitchen).

A family who claims to be homeless in Vallejo must provide verification of services received in Vallejo or any other business documentation that ties that person to Vallejo. Handwritten letters from friends, relatives or other private individuals will not be acceptable as proof of residence.

Income Targeting Requirement [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)]

HUD requires that extremely low-income (ELI) families make up at least 75 percent of the families admitted to the HCV program during the VHA's fiscal year. ELI families are those with annual incomes at or below the federal poverty level or 30 percent of the area median income, whichever number is higher. To ensure this requirement is met, a VHA may skip non-ELI families on the waiting list in order to select an ELI family.

Low-income families admitted to the program that are "continuously assisted" under the 1937 Housing Act [24 CFR 982.4(b)], as well as low-income or moderate-income families admitted to the program that are displaced as a result of the prepayment of the mortgage or voluntary termination of an insurance contract on eligible low-income housing, are not counted for income targeting purposes [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)(v)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will monitor progress in meeting the income targeting requirement throughout the fiscal year. Extremely low-income families will be selected ahead of other eligible families on an as-needed basis to ensure the income targeting requirement is met.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Order of Selection

The VHA system of preferences may select families based on local preferences according to the date and time of application or by a random selection process (lottery) [24 CFR 982.207(c)]. If a VHA does not have enough funding to assist the family at the top of the waiting list, it is not permitted to skip down the waiting list to a family that it can afford to subsidize when there are not sufficient funds to subsidize the family at the top of the waiting list [24 CFR 982.204(d) and (e)].

VHA Policy

All preferences claimed on the initial application or while the family is on the waiting list will be verified after the family is selected from the waiting list to determine eligibility. Claim of a preference determines the family's placement on the waiting list. The qualification for the preference must exist on the date the applicant is originally selected from the wait list in order for the family to be considered eligible for the preference claimed. Applicants are not informed of this date prior to the eligibility intake appointment to prevent fraud. In the event an applicant requests to reschedule their appointment to determine eligibility, the qualification of the preference must exist as of the date of initial notification to the applicant by the VHA.

Failure by an applicant to verify eligibility for a preference claimed will result in the family being returned to the waiting list without the preference and the application being reprioritized. Documentation will be maintained by the VHA as to whether families on the waiting list qualify for and are interested in targeted funding. If a higher placed family on the waiting list is not qualified or not interested in targeted funding, there will be a notation maintained so that the VHA does not have to ask higher placed families each time targeted selections are made.

Families will be selected from the waiting list based on the targeted funding or selection preference(s) for which they qualify, and in accordance with the VHA's hierarchy of preferences, if applicable. Within each targeted funding or preference category, families will be selected on a first-come, first-served basis according to the date and time their complete application is received by the VHA.

4-III.D. NOTIFICATION OF SELECTION

When a family has been selected from the waiting list, the VHA must notify the family [24 CFR 982.554(a)].

VHAVHA Policy

The VHA will notify the family by first class mail and/or through the online application system when it is selected from the waiting list. The notice will inform the family of the following:

Date, time, and location of the scheduled application interview, including any procedures for rescheduling the interview

Who is required to attend the interview

All documents that must be provided at the interview, including information about what constitutes acceptable documentation

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If a notification letter is returned to the VHA with no forwarding address, the family will be removed from the waiting list. A notice of denial (see Chapter 3) will be sent to the family's address of record, as well as to any known alternate address.

4-III.E. THE APPLICATION INTERVIEW

HUD recommends that the VHA obtain the information and documentation needed to make an eligibility determination though a face-to-face interview with a VHA representative [HCV GB, pg. 4-16]. Being invited to attend an interview does not constitute admission to the program. Failure to attend the interview will result in the family's application being removed from the waiting list.

Assistance cannot be provided to the family until all SSN documentation requirements are met. However, if the VHA determines that an applicant family is otherwise eligible to participate in the program, the family may retain its place on the waiting list for **fifteen (15) days** [Notice PIH 2018-24].

Reasonable accommodation must be made for persons with disabilities who are unable to attend an interview due to their disability.

VHA Policy

Families selected from the waiting list are required to participate in an eligibility interview.

All adult family members must be present at the interview. If any adult members are not present at the interview, the appointment will be rescheduled. Verification of information pertaining to adult members will not begin until signed release forms are returned to the VHA.

All adult family members must provide acceptable documentation of legal identity. (Chapter 7 provides a discussion of proper documentation of legal identity.) If the family representative does not provide the required documentation at the time of the interview, they will be required to provide it within 10 business days.

All adult members must also consent to a criminal background screening as detailed in Chapter 3 of this Plan.

If the family is claiming a waiting list preference, the family must provide documentation to verify their eligibility for a preference (see Chapter 7). If the family is verified as eligible for the preference, VHA will proceed with the interview. If VHA determines the family is not eligible for the preference, the interview will not proceed and the family will be placed back on the waiting list according to their updated preference ranking and date and time of application. Reasonable accommodation will be made for persons with a disability, if requested. An advocate, interpreter, or other assistant may assist the family with the eligibility interview.

The family must provide the information necessary to establish the family's eligibility and determine the appropriate level of assistance, and must complete required forms, provide required signatures, and submit required documentation. If any materials are

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

missing, the VHA will provide the family with a written list of items that must be submitted.

Eligibility interviews will be conducted in English. For limited English proficient (LEP) applicants, the VHA will provide translation services in accordance with the VHA's LEP policy; see Chapter 2 Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity.

It is the family's responsibility to reschedule the interview appointment for good cause prior to the appointment date. Good cause is defined as an unavoidable conflict that seriously affects the health, safety, or welfare of the family. Families will be allowed to reschedule the appointment only for good cause.
If the family does not attend the appointment, either the initial or any rescheduled appointment, and does not contact the VHA before the appointment date to reschedule (if applicable), the VHA will reject the application and drop the family from the waiting list without further written notification. If the family contacts the VHA within 5 business days of the scheduled appointment and can provide acceptable documentation to the VHA that an emergency prevented them from rescheduling or attending the appointment, the VHA may allow the family to reschedule the appointment. Requests to reschedule received on the same day of the appointment will be considered contact within 5 business days of the scheduled appointment and the family will be required to provide acceptable documentation to the VHA that an emergency prevented them from rescheduling prior to the appointment or from attending the appointment.

The family must provide the information necessary to establish the family's eligibility and determine the appropriate level of assistance, as well as completing required forms, providing required signatures, and submitting required documentation. If any materials are missing, the VHA will provide the family with a written list of items that must be submitted within 10 business days of the interview (Chapter 7 provides details about longer submission deadlines for items, including documentation of eligible noncitizen status). The family will be asked to sign their acknowledgment of receipt of the list. If any of the items are not submitted to the VHA by the date on the form and the family does not request an extension, the family's application will be considered incomplete and removed from the waiting list without further written notification.

An advocate, interpreter, or other assistant may assist the family with the application and the interview process. Interviews will be conducted in English. For limited English proficient (LEP) applicants, the VHA will provide translation services in accordance with the VHA's LEP plan.

4-III.F. COMPLETING THE APPLICATION PROCESS

The VHA must verify all information provided by the family (see Chapter 7). Based on verified information, the VHA must make a final determination of eligibility (see Chapter 3) and must confirm that the family qualified for any special admission, targeted funding admission, or selection preference that affected the order in which the family was selected from the waiting list.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

If the VHA determines that the family is ineligible, the VHA will send written notification of the ineligibility determination within 10 business days of the determination. The notice will specify the reasons for ineligibility, and will inform the family of its right to request an informal review (Chapter 16).

If a family fails to qualify for any criteria that affected the order in which it was selected from the waiting list (e.g. claimed preference, extremely low-income), the family will be returned to its original position on the waiting list. The VHA will notify the family in writing that it has been returned to the waiting list and will specify the reasons for it.

If the VHA determines that the family is eligible to receive assistance, the VHA will invite the family to attend a briefing in accordance with the policies in Chapter 5.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 5

BRIEFINGS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE

INTRODUCTION

This chapter explains the briefing and voucher issuance process. When a family is determined to be eligible for the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) program, the VHA must ensure that the family fully understands the way the program operates and the family's obligations under the program. This is accomplished through both an oral briefing and provision of a briefing packet containing the HUD-required documents and other information the family needs to know in order to lease a unit under the program. Once the family is fully informed of the program's requirements, the VHA issues the family a voucher. The voucher includes the unit size for which the family qualifies based on the PHA's subsidy standards, as well as the issue and expiration date of the voucher. The voucher is the document that authorizes the family to begin its search for a unit, and limits the amount of time the family has to successfully locate an acceptable unit.

This chapter describes HUD regulations and VHA policies related to these topics in two parts:

Part I: Briefings and Family Obligations. This part details the program's requirements for briefing families orally, and for providing written materials describing the program and its requirements. It includes a particular focus on the family's obligations under the program.

Part II: Subsidy Standards and Voucher Issuance. This part discusses the PHA's standards for determining how many bedrooms a family of a given composition qualifies for, which in turn affects the amount of subsidy the family can receive. It also discusses the policies that dictate how vouchers are issued, and how long families have to locate a unit.

PART I: BRIEFINGS AND FAMILY OBLIGATIONS

5-I.A. OVERVIEW

HUD regulations require the VHA to conduct mandatory briefings for applicant families who qualify for a voucher. The briefing provides a broad description of owner and family responsibilities, explains the PHA's procedures, and includes instructions on how to lease a unit. This part describes how oral briefings will be conducted, specifies what written information will be provided to families, and lists the family's obligations under the program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-I.B. BRIEFING [24 CFR 982.301]

Notification of Briefing

Prior to issuance of a voucher, the VHA must give the family an oral briefing and provide the family with a briefing packet containing written information about the program. Families may be briefed in individual face-to-face meetings, through group briefing sessions, or via remote briefing sessions.

VHA Policy

Families will be notified of their eligibility for assistance at the time they are invited to a briefing. The notice will be sent by first class mail or by email if the family has provided a valid email address to the VHA.

The notice will advise the family of the type of briefing, who is required to be present at the briefing, and the date and time of the briefing. The notice will also inform the family of any additional requirements for in-person or remote briefings as addressed in relevant policy elsewhere in this section.

If the notice is returned by the post office with no forwarding address, the applicant will be denied and their name will not be placed back on the waiting list. If the notice is returned by the post office with a forwarding address, the notice will be resent to the address indicated.

In-Person Briefings

The VHA will give the family an oral briefing and provide the family with a briefing packet containing written information about the program. Families may be briefed individually or in groups. At the briefing, the VHA must ensure effective communication in accordance with Section 504 requirements (Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973) and ensure that the briefing site is accessible to individuals with disabilities. For a more thorough discussion of accessibility requirements, refer to Chapter 2.

VHA Policy

In-person briefings will generally be conducted in group meetings. At the family's written request, the VHA may provide an individual briefing.

Generally, the head of household is required to attend the briefing. If the head of household is unable to attend, the VHA may approve another adult family member to attend the briefing.

Families that attend group briefings and still need individual assistance will be referred to an appropriate VHA staff person.

Briefings will be conducted in English. For limited English proficient (LEP) applicants, the VHA will provide interpretation services in accordance with the PHA's LEP plan (See Chapter 2).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Attendance

VHA Policy

Applicants who fail to attend a scheduled in-person briefing will be scheduled for another briefing automatically. The VHA will notify the family of the date and time of the second scheduled briefing. Applicants who fail to attend two scheduled briefings, without prior VHA approval, will be denied assistance (see Chapter 3).

Remote Briefings [Notice PIH 2020-32]

Remote briefings may be conducted over the phone, via video conferencing, or through other virtual platforms.

VHA Policy

The VHA has the sole discretion to require that briefings be conducted remotely. If the VHA schedules a remote briefing, the VHA will conduct a face-to-face briefing upon request of the applicant as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability if safety and health concerns can be reasonably addressed.

In addition, the VHA will conduct a briefing remotely upon request of the applicant as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability, if an applicant does not have child care or transportation that would enable them to attend the briefing, or if the applicant believes an in-person briefing would create an undue health risk. The VHA will consider other reasonable requests for a remote briefing on a case-by-case basis.

Accessibility Requirements for Persons with Disabilities and LEP Individuals

As with in-person briefings, the platform for conducting remote briefings must be accessible and the briefing conducted in accordance with Section 504 and accessibility requirements. This includes ensuring any information, websites, emails, digital notifications, and other virtual platforms are accessible for persons with vision, hearing, and other disabilities. Further, providing effective communication in a digital context may require the use of individualized auxiliary aids or services, such as audio description, captioning, sign language and other types of interpreters, keyboard accessibility, accessible documents, screen reader support, and transcripts. Auxiliary aids or services must be provided in accessible formats, in a timely manner, and in such a way to protect the privacy and independence of the individual.

If no method of conducting a remote briefing is available that appropriately accommodates an individual's disability, the VHA may not hold against the individual their inability to participate in the remote briefing, and the VHA should consider whether postponing the remote briefing to a later date is appropriate or whether there is a suitable alternative.

Due to the individualized nature of disability, the appropriate auxiliary aid or service necessary, or reasonable accommodation, will depend on the specific circumstances.

Limited English Proficiency (LEP) requirements also apply to remote briefings, including the use of interpretation services and document translation. See Chapter 2 for a more thorough discussion of accessibility and LEP requirements, all of which apply in the context of remote briefings.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Conducting Remote Briefings

The VHA must ensure that the lack of technology or inability to use technology for remote briefings does not pose a disadvantage to families that may not be apparent to the PHA. The VHA must ensure that the family has appropriate technological access in order to fully participate in the remote briefing.

VHA Policy

At least 10 business days prior to scheduling the remote briefing, the VHA will provide written notification via first class mail and/or email to families participating in the briefing to advise of technological requirements and to request the family notify the VHA of any known barriers. If any family does not respond within five business days, or if the written notification is returned by the post office or the email is rejected, the VHA will contact the family by telephone to identify potential technological barriers and to determine which technology resources are accessible to the family. The VHA will resolve any barriers using the guidance in Section 6 of Notice PIH 2020-32, including offering the family the opportunity to attend an in-person briefing or have a one-on-one briefing over the phone, as appropriate.

The VHA will conduct remote briefings via a video conferencing platform when available. If applicants are unable to adequately access the video conferencing platform, the briefing will be conducted by telephone conferencing call-in. If the family is unable to adequately access the telephone conferencing call-in, the remote briefing will be postponed, and an in-person alternative or one-on-one briefing over the phone will be provided.

The VHA will provide login information and/or conferencing call-in information and an electronic copy of the briefing packet via email at least five business days before the briefing. The VHA will provide a paper copy of the briefing packet upon family request, and may reschedule the briefing to allow adequate time for the family to receive the physical briefing packet.

The VHA will ensure that all electronic information stored or transmitted as part of the briefing meets the requirements for accessibility for persons with disabilities and persons with LEP, and is secure, including ensuring personally identifiable information (PII) is protected.

The VHA will ensure that families who participate in remote briefings have the opportunity to ask questions as part of the briefing.

If families lose connectivity during any remote briefing or otherwise feel they were unable to access information presented during the briefing, the family may request a one-on-one briefing over the phone or in person with the PHA.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Oral Briefing [24 CFR 982.301(a)]

Each briefing must provide information on the following subjects:

- How the Housing Choice Voucher program works;
- Family and owner responsibilities;
- Where the family can lease a unit, including renting a unit inside or outside the PHA's jurisdiction;
- An explanation of how portability works. The VHA may not discourage the family from choosing to live anywhere in the VHA jurisdiction or outside the VHA jurisdiction under portability, unless otherwise expressly authorized by statute, regulation, PIH Notice, or court order;
- The VHA must inform the family of how portability may affect the family's assistance through screening, subsidy standards, payment standards, and any other elements of the portability process which may affect the family's assistance;
- The advantages of areas that do not have a high concentration of low-income families; and
- For families receiving welfare-to-work vouchers, a description of any local obligations of a welfare-to-work family and an explanation that failure to meet the obligations is grounds for denial of admission or termination of assistance.

In briefing a family that includes a person with disabilities, VHA must also take steps to ensure effective communication.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Briefing Packet [24 CFR 982.301(b); New HCV GB, *Housing Search and Leasing,* p. 7]

Documents and information provided in the briefing packet must include the following:

- The term of the voucher, voucher suspensions, and the PHA's policies on any extensions of the term. If the VHA allows extensions, the packet must explain how the family can request an extension.
- A description of the method used to calculate the housing assistance payment for a family, including how the VHA determines the payment standard for a family, how the VHA determines total tenant payment for a family, and information on the payment standard and utility allowance schedule.
- An explanation of how the VHA determines the maximum allowable rent for an assisted unit.
- Where the family may lease a unit and an explanation of how portability works, including information on how portability may affect the family's assistance through screening, subsidy standards, payment standards, and any other elements of the portability process that may affect the family's assistance.
- The HUD-required tenancy addendum, which must be included in the lease.
- The form the family must use to request approval of tenancy**,** and a description of the procedure for requesting approval for a tenancy.
- A statement of the VHA Policy on providing information about families to prospective owners.
- The VHA subsidy standards including when and how exceptions are made.
- Materials (e.g., brochures) on how to select a unit and any additional information on selecting a unit that HUD provides (e.g., HUD brochure entitled, "A Good Place to Live").
- Information on federal, state and local equal opportunity laws and a copy of the housing discrimination complaint form, including information on how to complete the form and file a fair housing complaint.
- A list of landlords known to the VHA who may be willing to lease a unit to the family or other resources (e.g., newspapers, organizations, online search tools) known to the VHA that may assist the family in locating a unit. PHAs must ensure that the list of landlords or other resources covers areas outside of poverty or minority concentration.
- Notice that if the family includes a person with disabilities, the family may request a list of available accessible units known to the PHA.
- The family obligations under the program, including any obligations of a welfare-to-work family, and any obligations of other special programs if the family is participating in one of those programs.
- The grounds on which the VHA may terminate assistance for a participant family because of family action or failure to act.
- VHA informal hearing procedures including when the VHA is required to offer a participant family the opportunity for an informal hearing, and how to request the hearing.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- An explanation of the advantages of moving to an area that does not have a high concentration of low-income families.
- The HUD pamphlet on lead-based paint entitled, "Protect Your Family from Lead in Your Home."

If the VHA is located in a metropolitan area, the following additional information must be included in the briefing packet in order to receive full points under SEMAP Indicator 7, Expanding Housing Opportunities [24 CFR 985.3(g)]:

- Maps showing areas with housing opportunities outside areas of poverty or minority concentration, both within its jurisdiction and its neighboring jurisdiction
- Information about the characteristics of these areas including job opportunities, schools, transportation, and other services
- An explanation of how portability works, including a list of portability contact persons for neighboring PHAs with names, addresses, and telephone numbers

Additional Items to Be Included in the Briefing Packet

In addition to items required by the regulations, PHAs may wish to include supplemental materials to help explain the program to both participants and owners [HCV GB p. 8-7, Notice PIH 2017-12].

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide the following additional materials in the briefing packet:

Information on how to fill out and file a housing discrimination complaint form

The form HUD-5380 domestic violence certification form and the form HUD-5382 notice of occupancy rights, which contain information on VAWA protections for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, and stalking

"Is Fraud Worth It?" (form HUD-1141-OIG), which explains the types of actions a family must avoid and the penalties for program abuse

"What You Should Know about EIV," a guide to the Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system published by HUD as an attachment to Notice PIH 2017-12

Housing Search Log

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-I.C. FAMILY OBLIGATIONS

Obligations of the family are described in the housing choice voucher (HCV) regulations and on the voucher itself. These obligations include responsibilities the family is required to fulfill, as well as prohibited actions. The VHA must inform families of these obligations during the oral briefing, and the same information must be included in the briefing packet. When the family's unit is approved and the HAP contract is executed, the family must meet those obligations in order to continue participating in the program. Violation of any family obligation may result in termination of assistance, as described in Chapter 12.

Time Frames for Reporting Changes Required by Family Obligations

VHA Policy

Unless otherwise noted below, when family obligations require the family to respond to a request or notify the VHA of a change, notifying the VHA of the request or change within 10 business days is considered prompt notice.
When a family is required to provide notice to the VHA, the notice must be in writing, using VHA supplied forms. All forms are available in the VHA lobby, and online by clicking on the following link:

http://www.cityofvallejo.net/city_hall/city_government/vallejo_housing_authority/vallejo_housing_authority_document_library/?portalId=13506&pageId=33030&objectId.2896=33399&contextId.2896=33031&parentId.2896=33032

Participant families may also report changes through any electronic systems the VHA uses for reporting purposes. Changes will not be accepted by telephone.

Family Obligations [24 CFR 982.551]

The family obligations of the voucher are listed as follows:

- The family must supply any information that the VHA or HUD determines to be necessary, including submission of required evidence of citizenship or eligible immigration status.
- The family must supply any information requested by the VHA or HUD for use in a regularly scheduled reexamination or interim reexamination of family income and composition.
- The family must disclose and verify social security numbers and sign and submit consent forms for obtaining information.
- Any information supplied by the family must be true and complete.
- The family is responsible for any deficiencies under the National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) caused by failure to pay tenant-provided utilities or appliances, or damages to the dwelling unit or premises beyond ordinary wear and tear caused by any member of the household or guest.

  VHA Policy

  Damages beyond ordinary wear and tear will be considered to be damages which could be assessed against the security deposit under state law or in court practice.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The family must allow the VHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times and after reasonable notice, as described in Chapter 8 of this plan.
- The family must not commit any serious or repeated violation of the lease.

  VHA Policy

  The VHA will determine if a family has committed serious or repeated violations of the lease based on available evidence, including but not limited to, a court-ordered eviction or an owner's notice to evict, police reports, and affidavits from the owner, neighbors, or other credible parties with direct knowledge.

  Serious and repeated lease violations will include, but not be limited to, nonpayment of rent, disturbance of neighbors, destruction of property, living or housekeeping habits that cause damage to the unit or premises, and criminal activity. Generally, the criterion to be used will be whether or not the reason for the eviction was the fault of the tenant or guests. Any incidents of, or criminal activity related to, domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking will not be construed as serious or repeated lease violations by the victim [see 24 CFR 5.2005(c)(1)].
- The family must notify the VHA and the owner before moving out of the unit or terminating the lease.

  VHA Policy

  The family must comply with lease requirements regarding written notice to the owner. The family must provide written notice to the VHA at the same time the owner is notified.
- The family must promptly give the VHA a copy of any owner eviction notice.
- The family must use the assisted unit for residence by the family. The unit must be the family's only residence.
- The composition of the assisted family residing in the unit must be approved by the PHA. The family must promptly notify the VHA in writing of the birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody of a child. The family must request VHA approval to add any other family member as an occupant of the unit.

  VHA Policy

  The request to add a family member must be submitted in writing and approved prior to the person moving into the unit. The VHA will determine eligibility of the new member in accordance with the policies in Chapter 3.
- The family must promptly notify the VHA in writing if any family member no longer lives in the unit.
- If the VHA has given approval, a foster child or a live-in aide may reside in the unit. The VHA has the discretion to adopt reasonable policies concerning residency by a foster child or a live-in aide, and to define when VHA consent may be given or denied. For policies related to the request and approval/disapproval of foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides, see Chapter 3 (sections I.K and I.M), and Chapter 11 (section II.B).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The family must not sublease the unit, assign the lease, or transfer the unit.

  VHA Policy

  Subleasing includes receiving payment to cover rent and utility costs by a person living in the unit who is not listed as a family member.

- The family must supply any information requested by the VHA to verify that the family is living in the unit or information related to family absence from the unit.
- The family must promptly notify the VHA when the family is absent from the unit.

  VHA Policy

  Notice is required under this provision only when all family members will be absent from the unit for an extended period. An extended period is defined as any period greater than 30 calendar days. Written notice must be provided to the VHA at the start of the extended absence.

- The family must pay utility bills and provide and maintain any appliances that the owner is not required to provide under the lease [Form HUD-52646, Voucher].
- The family must not own or have any interest in the unit, (other than in a cooperative and owners of a manufactured home leasing a manufactured home space).
- Family members must not commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with the program. (See Chapter 14, Program Integrity for additional information).
- Family members must not engage in drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity or other criminal activity that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for HUD and VHA policies related to drug-related and violent criminal activity.
- Members of the household must not engage in abuse of alcohol in a way that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for a discussion of HUD and VHA policies related to alcohol abuse.
- An assisted family or member of the family must not receive HCV program assistance while receiving another housing subsidy, for the same unit or a different unit under any other federal, state or local housing assistance program.
- A family must not receive HCV program assistance while residing in a unit owned by a parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister or brother of any member of the family, unless the VHA has determined (and has notified the owner and the family of such determination) that approving rental of the unit, notwithstanding such relationship, would provide reasonable accommodation for a family member who is a person with disabilities. [Form HUD-52646, Voucher]

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: SUBSIDY STANDARDS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE

5-II.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA must establish subsidy standards that determine the number of bedrooms needed for families of different sizes and compositions. This part presents the policies that will be used to determine the family unit size (also known as the voucher size) a particular family should receive, and the policies that govern making exceptions to those standards. The VHA must also establish policies related to the issuance of the voucher, to the voucher term, and to any extensions of the voucher term.

5-II.B. DETERMINING FAMILY UNIT (VOUCHER) SIZE [24 CFR 982.402]

For each family, the VHA determines the appropriate number of bedrooms under the VHA subsidy standards and enters the family unit size on the voucher that is issued to the family. The family unit size does not dictate the size of unit the family must actually lease, nor does it determine who within a household will share a bedroom/sleeping room.

The following requirements apply when the VHA determines family unit size:

- The subsidy standards must provide for the smallest number of bedrooms needed to house a family without overcrowding.
- The subsidy standards must be consistent with space requirements under the housing quality standards.
- The subsidy standards must be applied consistently for all families of like size and composition.
- A child who is temporarily away from the home because of placement in foster care is considered a member of the family in determining the family unit size.
- A family that consists of a pregnant woman (with no other persons) must be treated as a two-person family.
- Any live-in aide (approved by the VHA to reside in the unit to care for a family member who is disabled or is at least 50 years of age) must be counted in determining the family unit size;

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Unless a live-in-aide resides with a family, the family unit size for any family consisting of a single person must be either a zero- or one-bedroom unit, as determined under the VHA subsidy standards.

  VHA Policy

  The VHA will assign one bedroom for each two persons within the household, except in the following circumstances:

  Live-in aides will be allocated a separate bedroom.

  Single person families will be allocated one bedroom.

  Foster youth under the age of 18 will not be required to share a bedroom with another child of the opposite gender/gender identity under the age of 18 unless both children are under the age of five. Foster youth under the age of 18 will not be required to share a bedroom with any adult member in the household.

  The VHA will reference the following chart in determining the appropriate voucher size for a family:

Voucher Size	**Persons in Household (Minimum – Maximum)**
1 Bedroom	1-2
2 Bedrooms	2-4
3 Bedrooms	3-6
4 Bedrooms	4-8
5 Bedrooms	6-10

5-II.C. EXCEPTIONS TO SUBSIDY STANDARDS

In determining family unit size for a particular family, the VHA may grant an exception to its established subsidy standards if the VHA determines that the exception is justified by the age, sex, health, handicap, or relationship of family members or other personal circumstances [24 CFR 982.402(b)(8)]. Reasons may include, but are not limited to:

- A need for an additional bedroom for medical equipment
- A need for a separate bedroom for reasons related to a family member's disability, medical or health condition

For a single person who is not elderly, disabled, or a remaining family member, an exception cannot override the regulatory limit of a zero or one bedroom [24 CFR 982.402(b)(8)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will consider granting an exception for any of the reasons specified in the regulation: the age, sex, health, handicap, or relationship of family members or other personal circumstances.

The family must request any exception to the subsidy standards in writing. The request must explain the need or justification for a larger family unit size, and must include

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

appropriate documentation. Requests based on health-related reasons must be verified by a knowledgeable professional source (e.g., doctor or health professional), unless the disability and the disability–related request for accommodation is readily apparent or otherwise known. The family's continued need for an additional bedroom due to special medical equipment must be re-verified biennially at the appropriate annual reexamination.

The VHA will notify the family of its determination within 10 business days of receiving the family's request. If a participant family's request is denied, the notice will inform the family of their right to request an informal hearing.

5-II.D. VOUCHER ISSUANCE [24 CFR 982.302]

When a family is selected from the waiting list (or as a special admission as described in Chapter 4), or when a participant family wants to move to another unit, the VHA issues a Housing Choice Voucher, form HUD-52646. This chapter deals only with voucher issuance for applicants. For voucher issuance associated with moves of program participants, please refer to Chapter 10.

The voucher is the family's authorization to search for housing. It specifies the unit size for which the family qualifies, and includes both the date of voucher issuance and date of expiration. It contains a brief description of how the program works and explains the family obligations under the program. The voucher is evidence that the VHA has determined the family to be eligible for the program, and that the VHA expects to have money available to subsidize the family if the family finds an approvable unit. However, the VHA does not have any liability to any party by the issuance of the voucher, and the voucher does not give the family any right to participate in the PHA's housing choice voucher program [Voucher, form HUD-52646]

A voucher can be issued to an applicant family only after the VHA has determined that the family is eligible for the program based on verification of information received within the 60 days prior to issuance [24 CFR 982.201(e)] and after the family has attended an oral briefing [HCV 8-1].

VHA Policy

Vouchers will be issued to eligible applicants immediately following the mandatory briefing.

The VHA should have sufficient funds to house an applicant before issuing a voucher. If funds are insufficient to house the family at the top of the waiting list, the VHA must wait until it has adequate funds before it calls another family from the list [HCV GB p. 8-10].

VHA Policy

Prior to issuing any vouchers, the VHA will determine whether it has sufficient funding in accordance with the policies in Part VIII of Chapter 16.

If the VHA determines that there is insufficient funding after a voucher has been issued, the VHA may rescind the voucher and place the affected family back on the waiting list.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-II.E. VOUCHER TERM AND EXTENSIONS

Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303]

The initial term of a voucher must be at least 60 calendar days. The initial term must be stated on the voucher [24 CFR 982.303(a)].

VHA Policy

The initial voucher term will be 120 calendar days.

The family must submit a Request for Tenancy Approval and proposed lease within the 120-day period unless the VHA grants an extension.

Extensions of Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303(b)]

The VHA has the authority to grant extensions of search time, to specify the length of an extension, and to determine the circumstances under which extensions will be granted.

PHAs must approve additional search time if needed as a reasonable accommodation to make the program accessible to and usable by a person with disabilities. The extension period must be reasonable for this purpose.

The family must be notified in writing of the PHA's decision to approve or deny an extension. The VHA's decision to deny a request for an extension of the voucher term is not subject to informal review [24 CFR 982.554(c)(4)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will automatically approve one 30-day extension upon written request from the family.

The VHA will approve additional extensions up to a total of 180 calendar days in the following circumstances:

It is necessary as a reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities.

It is necessary due to reasons beyond the family's control, as determined by the PHA. Following is a list of extenuating circumstances that the VHA may consider in making its decision. The presence of these circumstances does not guarantee that an extension will be granted:

Serious illness or death in the family

Other family emergency

Obstacles due to employment

Whether the family has already submitted requests for tenancy approval that were not approved by the PHA

Whether family size or other special circumstances make it difficult to find a suitable unit

Any request for an additional extension must include the reason(s) an additional extension is necessary. The VHA may require the family to provide documentation to support the request or

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

obtain verification from a qualified third party. All requests for extensions to the voucher term must be made in writing and submitted to the VHA prior to the expiration date of the voucher, including any extensions. Requests for extensions after the voucher has expired will not be considered.

If the rental market in the VHA's jurisdiction drops below a 3% vacancy rate (as determined by the VHA), the VHA may, at its sole discretion, increase the maximum search time to 180 days. The family must demonstrate its due diligence in trying to locate a unit was met by providing the

VHA a listing of all units looked at and all contacts with landlords made.

All requests for extensions to the voucher term must be made in writing and submitted to the VHA prior to the expiration date of the voucher (or extended term of the voucher).

The VHA will decide whether to approve or deny an extension request within 10 business days of the date the request is received and will immediately provide the family written notice of its decision.

The family will be notified in writing of the VHA's decision to approve or deny an extension within 10 business days. The VHA's decision to deny a request for an extension of the voucher term is not subject to informal review [24 CFR 982.554(c)(4)].

Suspensions of Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303(c)]

The VHA must provide for suspension of the initial or any extended term of the voucher from the date the family submits a request for VHA approval of the tenancy until the date the VHA notifies the family in writing whether the request has been approved or denied.

Expiration of Voucher Term

Once a family's housing choice voucher term (including any extensions) expires, the family is no longer eligible to search for housing under the program. If the family still wishes to receive assistance, the VHA may require that the family reapply or may place the family on the waiting list with a new application date but without requiring reapplication. Such a family does not become ineligible for the program on the grounds that it was unable to locate a unit before the voucher expired [HCV GB p. 8-13].

VHA Policy

If an applicant family's voucher term or extension expires before the VHA has approved a tenancy, the VHA will require the family to reapply for assistance.

The VHA will notify the family in writing that the voucher term has expired and that the family must reapply when the waiting list is open to be placed on the waiting list.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 6

INCOME AND SUBSIDY DETERMINATIONS

[24 CFR Part 5, Subparts E and F; 24 CFR 982]

INTRODUCTION

A family's income determines eligibility for assistance and is also used to calculate the family's payment and the VHA's subsidy. The VHA will use the policies and methods described in this chapter to ensure that only eligible families receive assistance and that no family pays more or less than its obligation under the regu0lations. This chapter describes HUD regulations and VHA policies related to these topics in three parts as follows:

Part I: Annual Income. HUD regulations specify the sources of income which are excluded from the family's annual income. These requirements and VHA policies for calculating annual income are found in Part I.

Part II: Assets. HUD regulations specify the types of assets which are excluded from a family's annual income. These requirements and VHA policies for calculating income from assets are found in Part II.

Part III: Adjusted Income. Once annual income has been established, HUD regulations require the VHA to subtract from annual income any of five mandatory deductions for which a family qualifies and allow the VHA to adopt additional permissive deductions. These requirements and VHA policies for calculating adjusted income are found in Part III.

Part IV: Calculating Family Share and VHA Subsidy. This part describes the statutory formula for calculating total tenant payment (TTP), the use of utility allowances, and the methodology for determining VHA subsidy and required family payment.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: ANNUAL INCOME

6-I.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 5.609]

Annual income includes:

- All amounts, not specifically excluded in 24 CFR 5.609(b);
- All amounts received from all sources by each member of the family who is 18 years of age or older or is the head of household or spouse;
- Unearned income by or on behalf of each dependent who is under 18 years of age; and
- Imputed returns of an asset based on the current passbook savings rate, as determined by HUD, when the value of net family assets exceeds $50,000 (which amount HUD will adjust annually) and the actual returns from a given asset cannot be calculated.

In addition to this general definition, the regulations at 24 CFR 5.609(b) provide a comprehensive listing of all sources of income that are excluded from annual income. Note, unlike in previous versions of the regulations, the current regulations governing annual income do not list sources of income that are to be included. Instead, HUD relies on the definition of excluded income under 24 CFR 5.609(b) to provide the scope of what is included. To that end, generally, all income is included unless it is specifically excluded by regulation.

Annual income includes "all amounts received," not the amount that a family may be legally entitled to receive but did not receive. For example, a family's child support or alimony income must be based on payments received, not the amounts to which the family is entitled by court or agency orders [Notice PIH 2023-27].

Annual income also includes all actual anticipated income from assets (provided the income is not otherwise excluded) even if the asset itself is excluded from net family assets [Notice PIH 2023-27]. 24 CFR 5.603(b)(1) describes HUD regulations for treating specific types of income and assets. The full texts of those portions of the regulations are provided in exhibits at the end of this chapter as follows:

- Annual Income Full Definition (Exhibit 6-1)
- Treatment of Family Assets (Exhibit 6-2)
- The Effect of Welfare Benefit Reduction (Exhibit 6-3)

Sections 6-I.B and 6-I.C discuss general requirements and methods for calculating annual income. The rest of this section describes how each source of income is treated for the purposes of determining annual income. Verification requirements for annual income are discussed in Chapter 7.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.B. HOUSEHOLD COMPOSITION AND INCOME

Overview

Income received by all family members must be counted unless specifically excluded by the regulations. It is the responsibility of the head of household to report changes in family composition in accordance with HUD regulations and VHA policies in Chapter 11. The rules on which sources of income are counted vary somewhat by family member. The chart below summarizes how family composition affects income determinations.

Summary of Income Included and Excluded by Person	
Live-in aides	Income from all sources (both earned and unearned) is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(b)(8)].
Foster child or foster adult	Income from all sources (both earned and unearned) is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(b)(8)].
Head, spouse, or cohead Other adult family members	All sources of income not specifically excluded by the regulations are included [24 CFR 5.609(a)].
Minors	Earned income of children under 18 years of age is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)]. All sources of unearned income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included [24 CFR 5.609(a)].
Full-time students 18 years of age or older (not head, spouse, or cohead)	Earned income in excess of the dependent deduction is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(b)(14)]. All sources of unearned income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Temporarily Absent Family Members

The current regulations governing annual income do not specifically address temporarily absent family members. The regulations also do not define "temporarily" or "permanently" absent or specify a timeframe associated with a temporary versus a permanent absence.

VHA Policy

Unless specifically excluded by the regulations, the income of all family members approved to live in the unit will be counted, even if the family member is temporarily absent from the unit.

Generally, an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for 180 consecutive days or less is considered temporarily absent and continues to be considered a family member. Generally, an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for more than 180 consecutive days is considered permanently absent and no longer a family member. Exceptions to this general policy are discussed below.

Absent Students

VHA Policy

When someone who has been considered a family member attends school away from home, the person will continue to be considered a family member unless information becomes available to the VHA indicating that the student has established a separate household, or the family declares that the student has established a separate household.

Absences Due to Placement in Foster Care

Children temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care (as confirmed by the state child welfare agency) are considered members of the family [24 CFR 5.403].

VHA Policy

If a child has been placed in foster care, the VHA will verify with the appropriate agency whether and when the child is expected to be returned to the home. Unless the agency confirms that the child has been permanently removed from the home, the child will continue to be counted as a family member.

Absent Head, Spouse, or Cohead

VHA Policy

An employed head, spouse, or cohead absent from the unit more than 180 consecutive days due to employment will continue to be considered a family member.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons

If a family member is confined to a nursing home or hospital on a permanent basis, that person is no longer considered a family member and the income of that person is not counted [HCV GB, p. 5-22].

VHA Policy

The VHA will request verification from a responsible medical professional and will use this determination. If the responsible medical professional cannot provide a determination, the person generally will be considered temporarily absent. The family may present evidence that the family member is confined on a permanent basis and request that the person not be considered a family member.

When an individual who has been counted as a family member is determined permanently absent, the family is eligible for the medical expense deduction only if the remaining head, spouse, or cohead qualifies as an elderly person or a person with disabilities.

Joint Custody of Dependents

VHA Policy

Dependents that are subject to a joint custody arrangement will be considered a member of the family, if they live with the applicant or participant family 50 percent or more of the time.

When more than one applicant or participant family is claiming the same dependents as family members, the family with primary custody at the time of the initial examination or reexamination will be able to claim the dependents. If there is a dispute about which family should claim them, the VHA will make the determination based on available documents such as court orders, school records, or an IRS return showing which family has claimed the child for income tax purposes.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Caretakers for a Child

VHA Policy

The approval of a caretaker is at the owner and VHA's discretion and subject to the owner and VHA's screening criteria. If neither a parent nor a designated guardian remains in a household receiving HCV assistance, the VHA will take the following actions.

(1) If a responsible agency has determined that another adult is to be brought into the assisted unit to care for a child for an indefinite period, the designated caretaker will not be considered a family member until a determination of custody or legal guardianship is made.

(2) If a caretaker has assumed responsibility for a child without the involvement of a responsible agency or formal assignment of custody or legal guardianship, the caretaker will be treated as a visitor for 90 days. After the 90 days has elapsed, the caretaker will be considered a family member unless information is provided that would confirm that the caretaker's role is temporary. In such cases the VHA will extend the caretaker's status as an eligible visitor.

(3) At any time that custody or guardianship legally has been awarded to a caretaker, the housing choice voucher will be transferred to the caretaker.

(4) During any period that a caretaker is considered a visitor, the income of the caretaker is not counted in annual income and the caretaker does not qualify the family for any deductions from income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.C. CALCULATING ANNUAL INCOME

The methodology used for calculating income differs depending on whether income is being calculated at initial occupancy, interim reexamination, or at annual reexamination. However, income from assets is always anticipated regardless of certification type.

Anticipating Annual Income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(1)]

At initial occupancy and for an interim reexamination of family income, the VHA is required to use anticipated income (current income) for the upcoming 12-month period following the new admission or interim reexamination effective date. Policies related to verifying income are found in Chapter 7.

VHA Policy

When the VHA cannot readily anticipate income based upon current circumstances (e.g., in the case of temporary, sporadic, or variable employment, seasonal employment, unstable working hours, or suspected fraud), the VHA will review and analyze historical data for patterns of employment, paid benefits, and receipt of other income and use the results of this analysis to establish annual income.

Any time current circumstances are not used to project annual income, a clear rationale for the decision will be documented in the file. In all such cases the family may present information and documentation to the VHA to show why the historic pattern does not represent the family's anticipated income.

In all cases, the family file will be documented with a clear record of the reason for the decision, and a clear audit trail will be left as to how the VHA annualized projected income.

Known Changes in Income

If the VHA verifies an upcoming increase or decrease in income, annual income will be projected by applying each income amount to the appropriate part of the 12-month period.

Example: An employer reports that a full-time employee who has been receiving $8/hour will begin to receive $8.25/hour in the eighth week after the effective date of the new admission or interim reexamination. In such a case the VHA would calculate annual income as follows: ($8/hour × 40 hours × 7 weeks) + ($8.25 × 40 hours × 45 weeks).

The family may present information that demonstrates that implementing a change before its effective date would create a hardship for the family. In such cases the VHA will calculate annual income using current circumstances and then, should the change in income require the VHA to conduct an interim reexamination, conduct an interim reexamination in accordance with VHA policy in Chapter 11.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Calculating Annual Income at Annual Reexamination [24 CFR.609(c)(2); Notice PIH 2023-27]

At annual reexamination, VHAs must first determine the family's income for the previous 12-month period and use this amount as the family income for annual reexaminations; however, adjustments to reflect current income must be made. Any change of income since the family's last annual reexamination, including those that did not meet the threshold to process an interim reexamination of family income in accordance with VHA policies in Chapter 11 and HUD regulations, must be considered. If, however, there have been no changes to income, then the amount of income calculated for the previous 12-month period is the amount that will be used to determine the family's rental assistance. Income from assets is always anticipated, irrespective of the income examination type. Policies related to conducting annual reexaminations are located in Chapter 11.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.D. EARNED INCOME

Wages and Related Compensation [24 CFR 5.609(a); Notice PIH 2023-27]

The earned income of each member of the family who is 18 years of age or older, or who is the head of household or spouse/cohead regardless of age, is included in annual income. Income received as a day laborer or seasonal worker is also included in annual income, even if the source, date, or amount of the income varies [24 CFR 5.609 (b)(24)].

Earned income means income or earnings from wages, tips, salaries, other employee compensation, and net income from self-employment. Earned income does not include any pension or annuity, transfer payments (meaning payments made or income received in which no goods or services are being paid for, such as welfare, social security, and governmental subsidies for certain benefits), or any cash or in-kind benefits [24 CFR 5.100].

A *day laborer* is defined as an individual hired and paid one day at a time without an agreement that the individual will be hired or work again in the future [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

A *seasonal worker* is defined as an individual who is hired into a short-term position(e.g., for which the customary employment period for the position is six months or fewer) and the employment begins about the same time each year (such as summer or winter). Typically, the individual is hired to address seasonal demands that arise for the particular employer or industry [24 CFR 5.603(b)]. Some examples of seasonal work include employment limited to holidays or agricultural seasons. Seasonal work may include but is not limited to employment as a lifeguard, ballpark vendor, or snowplow driver [Notice PIH 2023-27].

VHA Policy

The VHA will include in annual income the full amount, before any payroll deductions, of wages and salaries, overtime pay, commissions, fees, tips and bonuses, and other compensation.

For persons who regularly receive bonuses or commissions, the VHA will verify and then average amounts received for the two years preceding admission or interim reexamination. If only a one-year history is available, the VHA will use the prior year amounts. In either case the family may provide, and the VHA will consider, a credible justification for not using this history to anticipate future bonuses or commissions. If a new employee has not yet received any bonuses or commissions, the VHA will count only the amount estimated by the employer. The file will be documented appropriately.

Military Pay

All regular pay, special pay and allowances of a member of the Armed Forces are counted except for the special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire [24 CFR 5.609(b)(11)].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Earnings of a Minor [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)]

A minor is a member of the family, other than the head of household or spouse, who is under 18 years of age. Employment income earned by minors is not included in annual income. All other sources of unearned income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.

Earned Income of Full-Time Students [24 CFR 5.609(b)(14)]

The earned income of a dependent full-time student in excess of the amount of the dependent deduction is excluded from annual income. All sources of unearned income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.

A family member other than the head of household or spouse/cohead is considered a full-time student if they are attending school or vocational training on a full-time basis [24 CFR 5.603(b)]. To be considered "full-time," a student must be considered "full-time" by an educational institution with a degree or certificate program [HCV GB, p. 5-29].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.E. EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE FOR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES [24 CFR 5.617; Streamlining Final Rule (SFR) Federal Register 3/8/16; Notice PIH 2023-27]

HOTMA removed the statutory authority for the EID. The EID is available only to families that are eligible for and participating on the program as of December 31, 2023, or before; no new families may be added on or after January 1, 2024. If a family is receiving the EID prior to or on the effective date of December 31, 2023, they are entitled to the full amount of the benefit for a full 24-month period. The policies below are applicable only to such families. No family will still be receiving the EID after December 31, 2025. The EID will sunset on January 1, 2026, and the VHA policies below will no longer be applicable as of that date or when the last qualifying family exhausts their exclusion period, whichever is sooner.

Calculation of the Disallowance

Calculation of the earned income disallowance for an eligible member of a qualified family begins with a comparison of the member's current income with their "baseline income." The family member's baseline income is their income immediately prior to qualifying for the EID. The family member's baseline income remains constant throughout the period that they are participating in the EID.

Calculation Method

Initial 12-Month Exclusion

During the initial exclusion period of 12 consecutive months, the full amount (100 percent) of any increase in income attributable to new employment or increased earnings is excluded.

VHA Policy

The initial EID exclusion period will begin on the first of the month following the date an eligible member of a qualified family is first employed or first experiences an increase in earnings.

Second 12-Month Exclusion

During the second exclusion period of 12 consecutive months, the VHA must exclude at least 50 percent of any increase in income attributable to employment or increased earnings.

VHA Policy

During the second 12-month exclusion period, the VHA will exclude 100 percent of any increase in income attributable to new employment or increased earnings.

Lifetime Limitation

The EID has a two-year (24-month) lifetime maximum. The two-year eligibility period begins at the same time that the initial exclusion period begins and ends 24 months later. During the 24-month period, an individual remains eligible for EID even if they begin to receive assistance from a different housing agency, move between public housing and Section 8 assistance, or have breaks in assistance. The EID will sunset on January 1, 2026. In no circumstances will a family member's exclusion period continue past January 1, 2026.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.F. BUSINESS AND SELF-EMPLOYMENT INCOME [24 CFR 5.609(b)(28); Notice PIH 2023-27]

Annual income includes "net income from the operation of a business or profession. *Net income* is gross income minus business expenses that allows the business to operate. *Gross income* is all income amounts received into the business, prior to the deduction of business expenses.

Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness may not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted, based on straight line depreciation, as provided in Internal Revenue Service regulations. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested in the operation by the family."

VHA Policy

To determine business expenses that may be deducted from gross income, the VHA will use current applicable Internal Revenue Service (IRS) rules for determining allowable business expenses [see IRS Publication 535], unless a topic is addressed by HUD regulations or guidance as described herein.

Independent Contractors

Income received as an independent contractor is included in annual income, even if the source, date, or amount of the income varies [24 CFR 5.609 (b)(24)].

An *independent contractor* is defined as an individual who qualifies as an independent contractor instead of an employee in accordance with the Internal Revenue Code Federal income tax requirements and whose earnings are consequently subject to the Self-Employment Tax. In general, an individual is an independent contractor if the payer has the right to control or direct only the result of the work and not what will be done and how it will be done [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

Business Expansion

HUD regulations do not permit the VHA to deduct from gross income expenses for business expansion.

VHA Policy

Business expansion is defined as any capital expenditures made to add new business activities, to expand current facilities, or to operate the business in additional locations. For example, purchase of a street sweeper by a construction business for the purpose of adding street cleaning to the services offered by the business would be considered a business expansion. Similarly, the purchase of a property by a hair care business to open at a second location would be considered a business expansion.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Capital Indebtedness

HUD regulations do not permit the VHA to deduct from gross income the amortization of capital indebtedness.

VHA Policy

Capital indebtedness is defined as the principal portion of the payment on a capital asset such as land, buildings, and machinery. This means the VHA will allow as a business expense interest, but not principal, paid on capital indebtedness.

Negative Business Income

If the net income from a business is negative, no business income will be included in annual income; a negative amount will not be used to offset other family income.

Withdrawal of Cash or Assets from a Business

HUD regulations require the VHA to include in annual income the withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession unless the withdrawal reimburses a family member for cash or assets invested in the business by the family.

VHA Policy

Acceptable investments in a business include cash loans and contributions of assets or equipment. For example, if a member of an assisted family provided an up-front loan of $2,000 to help a business get started, the VHA will not count as income any withdrawals from the business up to the amount of this loan until the loan has been repaid. Investments do not include the value of labor contributed to the business without compensation.

Co-owned Businesses

VHA Policy

If a business is co-owned with someone outside the family, the family must document the share of the business it owns. If the family's share of the income is lower than its share of ownership, the family must document the reasons for the difference.

Assets Owned by a Business Entity

If a business entity (e.g., limited liability company or limited partnership) owns the asset, then the family's asset is their ownership stake in the business, not some portion of the business's assets. However, if the family holds the assets in their own name (e.g., they own one-third of a restaurant) rather than in the name of a business entity, then the percentage value of the asset owned by the family is what is counted toward net family assets (e.g., one-third of the value of the restaurant) [Notice PIH 2023-27].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.G. STUDENT FINANCIAL ASSISTANCE [FR Notice 2/14/23 and Notice PIH 2023-27]

Introduction

Section 479B of the HEA requires that all assistance under Title IV of the HEA and Bureau of Indian Affairs student financial assistance, even assistance provided to students in excess of tuition and required fees or charges, be excluded from HUD income calculations.

For Section 8 programs only, however, for over 10 years through FY 2022, HUD appropriations have included a provision that for certain students receiving Section 8 assistance, any amounts received in excess of tuition and any other required fees and charges are considered income (with the exception of students who lived with their parents or who were over the age of 23 with a dependent child).

While the language in various consolidated appropriations acts is limited to federal fiscal year covered by the act, this does not rule out the possibility that similar language will be included in future years' appropriations bills.

- For any funds from a year where HUD's appropriations acts include this limitation, it will apply with respect to Section 8 participants. The VHA will follow the pre-HOTMA Section 8 student financial assistance limitation described below.
- During years in which an appropriations act does not contain this Section 8 student financial assistance limitation (or any other such limitation), then the determination of student financial assistance as included/excluded income for all Section 8 students defaults to the methodology described for the public housing program and listed below.

Pre-HOTMA Section 8 Student Financial Assistance Limitation [FR 4/10/06; Notice PIH 2015-21]

In 2005, Congress passed a law (for Section 8 programs only) requiring that certain student financial assistance be included in annual income. Prior to that, the full amount of student financial assistance was excluded. For some students, the full exclusion still applies.

The regulation requiring the inclusion of certain student financial assistance applies only to students who satisfy all of the following conditions:

- They are enrolled in an institution of higher education, as defined under the Higher Education Act (HEA) of 1965.
- They are seeking or receiving Section 8 assistance on their own—that is, apart from their parents—through the HCV program, the project-based voucher program, or the moderate rehabilitation program.
- They are under 24 years of age **OR** they have no dependent children.

For students who satisfy these three conditions, any financial assistance in excess of tuition and any other required fees and charges received: (1) under the 1965 HEA, (2) from a private source, or (3) from an institution of higher education, as defined under the 1965 HEA, must be included in annual income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

To determine annual income in accordance with the above requirements, the VHA will use the definitions of *dependent child, institution of higher education,* and *parents* in Chapter 3, along with the following definitions [FR 4/10/06, pp. 18148-18150]:

- *Assistance under the Higher Education Act of 1965* includes Pell Grants, Federal Supplement Educational Opportunity Grants, Academic Achievement Incentive Scholarships, State Assistance under the Leveraging Educational Assistance Partnership Program, the Robert G. Byrd Honors Scholarship Program, and Federal Work Study programs.
- *Assistance from private sources* means assistance from nongovernmental sources, including parents, guardians, and other persons not residing with the student in an HCV assisted unit.
- *Tuition and fees* are defined in the same manner in which the Department of Education defines *tuition and fees* [Notice PIH 2015-21].
    - This is the amount of tuition and required fees covering a full academic year most frequently charged to students.
    - The amount represents what a typical student would be charged and may not be the same for all students at an institution.
    - If tuition is charged on a per-credit-hour basis, the average full-time credit hour load for an academic year is used to estimate average tuition.
    - Required fees include all fixed-sum charges that are required of a large proportion of all students. Examples include, but are not limited to, writing and science lab fees and fees specific to the student's major or program (i.e., nursing program).
    - Expenses related to attending an institution of higher education must **not** be included as tuition. Examples include, but are not limited to, room and board, books, supplies, meal plans, transportation and parking, student health insurance plans, and other non-fixed-sum charges.

Any student financial assistance not subject to inclusion under the regulations is fully excluded from annual income, whether it is paid directly to the student or to the educational institution the student is attending. This includes any financial assistance received by:

- Students residing with parents who are seeking or receiving Section 8 assistance
- Students who are enrolled in an educational institution that does **not** meet the 1965 HEA definition of *institution of higher education*
- Students who are over 23 **AND** have at least one dependent child, as defined in section 3-II.E
- Students who are receiving financial assistance through a governmental program not authorized under the 1965 HEA.

HOTMA Student Financial Assistance Requirements [24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)]

The regulations under HOTMA distinguish between two categories of student financial assistance paid to both full-time and part-time students.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Types of Assistance

Any assistance to students under section 479B of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (Title IV of the HEA) must be excluded from the family's annual income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)(i)].

Examples of assistance under title IV of the HEA include:

- Federal Pell Grants;
- Teach Grants;
- Federal Work Study Programs;
- Federal Perkins Loans;
- Income earned in employment and training programs under section 134 of the Workforce Innovation and Opportunity Act (WIOA); or
- Bureau of Indian Affairs/Education student assistance programs
    - The Higher Education Tribal Grant
    - The Tribally Controlled Colleges or Universities Grant Program

Any other grant-in-aid, scholarship, or other assistance amounts an individual receives for the actual covered costs charged by the institute of higher education not otherwise excluded by the Federally mandated income exclusions are excluded [24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)(ii)]. *Actual covered costs* are defined as the actual costs of:

- Tuition, books, and supplies;
    - Including supplies and equipment to support students with learning disabilities or other disabilities
- Room and board; and
- Other fees required and charged to a student by the education institution.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

For a student who is not the head of household or spouse/cohead, actual covered costs also include the reasonable and actual costs of housing while attending the institution of higher education and not residing in an assisted unit.

Further, to qualify, other student financial assistance must be expressly:

- For tuition, book, supplies, room and board, or other fees required and charged to the student by the educational institution;
- To assist a student with the costs of higher education; or
- To assist a student who is not the head of household or spouse with the reasonable and actual costs of housing while attending the educational institution and not residing in an assisted unit.

The student financial assistance may be paid directly to the student or to the educational institution on the student's behalf. However, any student financial assistance paid to the student must be verified by the VHA.

The financial assistance must be a grant or scholarship received from:

- The Federal government;
- A state, tribal, or local government ;
- A private foundation registered as a nonprofit;
- A business entity (such as corporation, general partnership, limited liability company, limited partnership, joint venture, business trust, public benefit corporation, or nonprofit entity); or
- An institution of higher education.

Student financial assistance, does not include:

- Financial support provided to the student in the form of a fee for services performed; (e.g., a work study or teaching fellowship that is not excluded under section 479B of the Higher Education Act HEA);
- Gifts, including gifts from family or friends; or
- Any amount of the scholarship or grant that, either by itself or in combination with assistance excluded under the HEA, exceeds the actual covered costs of the student.

Calculating Income from Student Financial Assistance [HOTMA Student Financial Assistance Resource Sheet; Notice PIH 2023-27]

The formula for calculating the amount of other student financial assistance that is excluded from income always begins with deducting the assistance received under 479B of the HEA from the total actual covered costs, because the 479B assistance is intended to pay the student's actual covered costs. When a student receives assistance from both Title IV of the HEA and from other sources, the assistance received under Title IV of the HEA must be applied to the student's actual covered costs first and then other student financial assistance is applied to any remaining actual covered costs. Once actual costs are covered, any remaining student financial assistance is considered income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

If a student only receives financial assistance under Title IV of the HEA and does not receive any other student financial assistance, the VHA will exclude the full amount of the assistance received under Title IV from the family's annual income. The VHA will not calculate actual covered costs in this case.

If the student does not receive any assistance under Title IV of the HEA but does receive assistance from another source, the VHA will first calculate the actual covered costs to the student in accordance with 24 CFR 5.609(b)(ii). The VHA will then subtract the total amount of the student's financial assistance from the student's actual covered costs. The VHA will include any amount of financial assistance in excess of the student's actual covered costs in the family's annual income.

Example 1

- Actual covered costs: $20,000
- Other student financial assistance: $25,000
- Excluded income: $20,000 ($25,000 in financial assistance - $20,000 in actual covered costs)
- Included income: $5,000

When a student receives assistance from both Title IV of the HEA and from other sources, the VHA will first calculate the actual covered costs to the student in accordance with 24 CFR 5.609(b)(ii). The assistance received under Title IV of the HEA will be applied to the student's actual covered costs first and then the other student financial assistance will be applied to any remaining actual covered costs.

If the amount of assistance excluded under Title IV of the HEA equals or exceeds the actual covered costs, none of the assistance included under other student financial assistance" would be excluded from income.

Example 2

- Actual covered costs: $25,000
- Title IV HEA assistance: $26,000
- Title IV HEA assistance covers the students entire actual covered costs.
- Other Student Financial Assistance: $5,000
- Excluded income: The entire Title IV HEA assistance of $26,000
- Included income: All other financial assistance of $5,000

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the amount of assistance excluded under Title IV of the HEA is less than the actual covered costs, the VHA will exclude the amount of other student financial assistance up to the amount of the remaining actual covered costs.

Example 3

- Actual covered costs: $22,000
- Title IV HEA assistance: $15,000
- The remaining amount not covered by Title IV HEA assistance is $7,000 ($22,000 in actual covered costs - $15,000 in Title IV HEA assistance).
- Other Student Financial Assistance: $5,000
- $7,000 in remaining actual covered costs - $5,000 in other financial assistance
- Excluded income: $15,000 entire amount of the Title IV HEA Assistance + $5,000 in other financial assistance
- Included income: $0

Example 4

- Actual covered costs: $18,000
- Title IV HEA Assistance: $15,000
- The remaining amount not covered by Title IV HEA assistance is $3,000 ($18,000 in actual covered costs - $15,000 in Title IV HEA Assistance)
- Other student Financial Assistance: $5,000
- When other student financial assistance is applied, financial assistance exceeds actual covered costs by $2,000 ($3,000 in actual covered costs - $5,000 in other financial assistance).
- Included income: $2,000 (the amount by which the financial aid exceeds the student's actual covered costs).

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.H. PERIODIC PAYMENTS

Periodic payments are forms of income received on a regular basis. HUD regulations specify periodic payments that are not included in annual income. Regulations do not specify which types of periodic payments are included in annual income.

Income that has a discrete end date and will not be repeated beyond the coming year is excluded from a family's annual income because it is nonrecurring income. However, this does not include unemployment income and other types of periodic payments that are received at regular intervals (such as weekly, monthly, or yearly) for a period of greater than one year that can be extended. For example, a family receives income from a guaranteed income program in their city that has a discrete beginning and end date. While the guaranteed income will be repeated in the coming year, it will end before the family's next annual reexamination. This income is fully excluded from annual income.

Insurance payments and settlements for personal or property losses, including but not limited to payments under health insurance, motor vehicle insurance, and workers' compensation, are excluded from annual income. However, periodic payments paid at regular intervals (such as weekly, monthly, or yearly) for a period of greater than one year that are received in lieu of wages for workers' compensation are included in annual income. Payments received in lieu of wages for worker's compensation are excluded, even if paid in periodic payments, if the income will last for a period of less than one year.

Lump-Sum Payments for the Delayed Start of a Periodic Payment [24 CFR 5.609(b)(16)]

Deferred periodic amounts from Supplemental Security Income (SSI) and Social Security benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts, or any deferred Department of Veterans Affairs (VA) disability benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts are excluded from annual income.

VHA Policy

The VHA will include in annual income lump sums received as a result of delays in processing periodic payments (other than those specifically excluded by the regulation), such as unemployment or welfare assistance.

When a delayed-start payment is received that is to be included and the family reports this during the period in which the VHA is processing an annual reexamination, the VHA will adjust the family's rent retroactively for the period the payment was intended to cover.

If the delayed-start payment is received outside of the time the VHA is processing an annual reexamination, then the VHA will consider whether the amount meets the threshold to conduct an interim reexamination. If so, the VHA will conduct an interim in accordance with VHA policies in Chapter 11. If not, the VHA will consider the amount when processing the family's next annual recertification.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Retirement Accounts [24 CFR 5.609(b)(26); Notice PIH 2023-27]

Income received from any account under a retirement plan recognized as such by the IRS, including individual retirement arrangements (IRAs), employer retirement plans, and retirement plans for self-employed individuals is not considered actual income from assets.

However, any distribution of periodic payments from such accounts is included in annual income at the time they are received by the family.

An asset moved to a retirement account held by a member of the family is not considered to be an asset disposed of for less than fair market value.

Social Security Benefits [Notice PIH 2018-24]

The VHA is required to use the gross benefit amount to calculate annual income from Social Security benefits.

Annually in October, the Social Security Administration (SSA) announces the cost-of-living adjustment (COLA) by which federal Social Security and SSI benefits are adjusted to reflect the increase, if any, in the cost of living. The federal COLA does not apply to state-paid disability benefits. Effective the day after the SSA has announced the COLA, VHAs are required to factor in the COLA when determining Social Security and SSI annual income for all annual reexaminations and interim reexaminations of family income that have not yet been completed and will be effective January 1 or later of the upcoming year [Notice PIH 2023-27]. When a family member's benefits are garnished, levied, or withheld to pay restitution, child support, tax debt, student loan debt, or other debts, the VHA must use the gross amount of the income, prior to the reduction, to determine a family's annual income.

VHA Policy

Annual income includes "all amounts received," not the amount that a family may be legally entitled to receive but which they do not receive. When the SSA overpays an individual, resulting in a withholding or deduction from their benefit amount until the overpayment is paid in full, the VHA will use the reduced benefit amount after deducting only the amount of the overpayment withholding from the gross benefit amount. VHA

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Alimony and Child Support

VHA Policy

The VHA will count all regular payments of alimony or child support awarded as part of a divorce or separation agreement.

The VHA will count court-awarded amounts for alimony and child support unless the family certifies and the VHA verifies that the payments are not being made.

In order to verify that payments are not being made, the VHA will review child support payments over the last three months.

If payments are being made regularly, the VHA will use the amount received during the last 12 months (excluding any lump sums received). If payments have been made for a period less than 12 months, the VHA will average all payments that have been made.

At new admission or interim recertification, if any lump sum payments were made in the past 12 months, the VHA will determine the likelihood of the family receiving another similar payment within the next 12 months before deciding whether or not this amount will be included in the calculation of annual income.

If the VHA determines and can appropriately verify that the family in all likelihood will not receive a similar payment, then the amount will not be considered when projecting annual income.

If the VHA determines that it is likely that the family will receive a similar payment and can appropriately verify it, the amount will be included when projecting annual income.

If no payments have been made in the past three months and there are no lump sums, the VHA will not include alimony or child support in annual income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.I. NONRECURRING INCOME [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

Income received as an independent contractor, day laborer, or seasonal worker is not excluded from income as nonrecurring income, even if the source, date, or amount of the income varies.

Income that has a discrete end date and will not be repeated beyond the coming year during the family's upcoming annual reexamination period will be excluded from a family's annual income as nonrecurring income. This exclusion does not include unemployment income and other types of periodic payments that are received at regular intervals (such as weekly, monthly, or yearly) for a period of greater than one year that can be extended.

Income amounts excluded under this category may include, but are not limited to:

- Nonrecurring payments made to the family or to a third party on behalf of the family to assist with utilities;
- Payments for eviction prevention;
- Security deposits to secure housing;
- Payments for participation in research studies (depending on the duration); and
- General one-time payments received by or on behalf of the family.

Nonrecurring income that is excluded under the regulations includes:

- Payments from the U.S. Census Bureau for employment (relating to decennial census or the American Community Survey) lasting no longer than 180 days and not culminating in permanent employment [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24)(i)].
- Direct federal or state payments intended for economic stimulus or recovery [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24)(ii)].
- Amounts directly received by the family as a result of state refundable tax credits or state or federal tax refunds at the time they are received [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24)(iii) and (iv)].
- Gifts for holidays, birthdays, or other significant life events or milestones (e.g., wedding gifts, baby showers, anniversaries) [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24)(v)].
- Non-monetary, in-kind donations, such as food, clothing, or toiletries, received from a food bank or similar organization [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24)(vi)]. When calculating annual income, VHAs are prohibited from assigning monetary value to non-monetary in-kind donations received by the family [Notice PIH 2023-27]. Non-recurring, non-monetary in-kind donations from friends and family are excluded as non-recurring income.
- Lump-sum additions to net family assets, including but not limited to lottery or other contest winnings [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24)(vii)].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.J. WELFARE ASSISTANCE

Overview

Welfare assistance is counted in annual income. Welfare assistance includes Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) and any payments to individuals or families based on need that are made under programs funded separately or jointly by federal, state, or local governments.

Sanctions Resulting in the Reduction of Welfare Benefits [24 CFR 5.615]

The VHA must make a special calculation of annual income when the welfare agency imposes certain sanctions on certain families. The full text of the regulation at 24 CFR 5.615 is provided as Exhibit 6-3. The requirements are summarized below. This rule applies only if a family was receiving HCV assistance at the time the sanction was imposed.

Covered Families

The families covered by 24 CFR 5.615 are those "who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits ('welfare benefits') from a State or other public agency ('welfare agency') under a program for which Federal, State or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for such assistance" [24 CFR 5.615(b)]

Imputed Income

When a welfare agency imposes a sanction that reduces a family's welfare income because the family commits fraud or fails to comply with the agency's economic self-sufficiency program or work activities requirement, the VHA must include in annual income "imputed" welfare income. The VHA must request that the welfare agency provide the reason for the reduction of benefits and the amount of the reduction of benefits. The imputed welfare income is the amount that the benefits were reduced as a result of the sanction.

This requirement does not apply to reductions in welfare benefits: (1) at the expiration of the lifetime or other time limit on the payment of welfare benefits, (2) if a family member is unable to find employment even though the family member has complied with the welfare agency economic self-sufficiency or work activities requirements, or (3) because a family member has not complied with other welfare agency requirements [24 CFR 5.615(b)(2)].

Offsets

The amount of the imputed welfare income is offset by the amount of additional income the family begins to receive after the sanction is imposed. When the additional income equals or exceeds the imputed welfare income, the imputed income is reduced to zero [24 CFR 5.615(c)(4)].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.K. STATE PAYMENTS TO ALLOW INDIVIDUALS WITH DISABILITIES TO LIVE AT HOME [24 CFR 5.609(b)(19)]

Payments made by or authorized by a state Medicaid agency (including through a managed care entity) or other state or federal agency to an assisted family to enable a member of the assisted family who has a disability to reside in the family's assisted unit are excluded.

Authorized payments may include payments to a member of the assisted family through state Medicaid-managed care systems, other state agencies, federal agencies or other authorized entities.

The payments must be received for caregiving services a family member provides to enable another member of the assisted family who has a disability to reside in the family's assisted unit. Payments to a family member for caregiving services for someone who is not a member of the assisted family (such as for a relative that resides elsewhere) are not excluded from income.

Furthermore, if the agency is making payments for caregiving services to the family member for an assisted family member and for a person outside of the assisted family, only the payments attributable to the caregiving services for the caregiver's assisted family member would be excluded from income.

6-I.L. CIVIL RIGHTS SETTLEMENTS [24 CFR 5.609(b)(25); FR Notice 2/14/23]

Regardless of how the settlement or judgment is structured, civil rights settlements or judgments, including settlements or judgments for back pay, are excluded from annual income. This may include amounts received because of litigation or other actions, such as conciliation agreements, voluntary compliance agreements, consent orders, other forms of settlement agreements, or administrative or judicial orders under the Fair Housing Act, Title VI of the Civil Rights Act, Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act (Section 504), the Americans with Disabilities Act, or any other civil rights or fair housing statute or requirement.

While these civil rights settlement or judgment amounts are excluded from income, the settlement or judgment amounts will generally be counted toward the family's net family assets (e.g., if the funds are deposited into the family's savings account or a revocable trust under the control of the family or some other asset that is not excluded from the definition of *net family assets*). Income generated on the settlement or judgment amount after it has become a net family asset is not excluded from income. For example, if the family received a settlement or back pay and deposited the money in an interest-bearing savings account, the interest from that account would be income at the time the interest is received.

Furthermore, if a civil rights settlement or judgment increases the family's net family assets such that they exceed $50,000 (as annually adjusted by an inflationary factor), then income will be imputed on the net family assets pursuant to 24 CFR 5.609(a)(2). If the imputed income, which HUD considers unearned income, increases the family's annual adjusted income by 10 percent or more, then an interim reexamination of income will be required unless the addition to the family's net family assets occurs within the last three months of the family's income certification period and the VHA or owner chooses not to conduct the examination.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.M. ADDITIONAL EXCLUSIONS FROM ANNUAL INCOME [24 CFR 5.609(b)]

Other exclusions contained in 24 CFR 5.609(b) that have not been discussed earlier in this chapter include the following:

- Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults or state or tribal kinship or guardianship care payments [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4)].
- Insurance payments and settlements for personal or property losses, including but not limited to payments through health insurance, motor vehicle insurance, and workers' compensation [24 CFR 5.609(b)(5)]. However, periodic payments paid at regular intervals (such as weekly, monthly, or yearly) for a period of greater than one year that are received in lieu of wages for workers' compensation are included in annual income [Notice PIH 2023-27].
- Amounts received by the family that are specifically for, or in reimbursement of, the cost of health and medical care expenses for any family member [24 CFR 5.609(b)(6)].
- Any amounts recovered in any civil action or settlement based on a claim of malpractice, negligence, or other breach of duty owed to a family member arising out of law, that resulted in a member of the family becoming disabled [24 CFR 5.609(b)(7)].
- Income and distributions from any Coverdell education savings account under Section 530 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986 or any qualified tuition program under Section 529 of such Code [24 CFR 5.609(b)(10)].
- Income earned by government contributions to, and distributions from, "baby bond" accounts created, authorized, or funded by federal, state, or local government [24 CFR 5.609(b)(10)].
- The special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire [24 CFR 5.609(b)(11)].
- Payments related to aid and attendance under 38 U.S.C. 1521 to veterans in need of regular aid and attendance [24 CFR 5.609(b)(17)]. This income exclusion applies only to veterans in need of regular aid and attendance and not to other beneficiaries of the payments, such as a surviving spouse [Notice PIH 2023-27].
- Loan proceeds (the net amount disbursed by a lender to or on behalf of a borrower, under the terms of a loan agreement) received by the family or a third party (e.g., proceeds received by the family from a private loan to enable attendance at an educational institution or to finance the purchase of a car) [24 CFR 5.609(b)(20)]. The loan borrower or co-borrower must be a member of the family for this income exclusion to be applicable [Notice PIH 2023-27].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Payments received by tribal members as a result of claims relating to the mismanagement of assets held in trust by the United States, to the extent such payments are also excluded from gross income under the Internal Revenue Code or other federal law [24 CFR 5.609(b)(21)]. Generally, payments received by tribal members in excess of the first $2,000 of per capita shares are included in a family's annual income for purposes of determining eligibility. However, as explained in Notice PIH 2023-27, payments made under the Cobell Settlement, and certain per capita payments under the recent Tribal Trust Settlements, must be excluded from annual income in HUD programs that adopt the definitions of *annual income* in 24 CFR 5.609, the Census Long Form, and the IRS Form 1040, including the programs affected by Notice PIH 2023-27.
- Replacement housing "gap" payments made in accordance with 49 CFR Part 24 that offset increased out of pocket costs of displaced persons that move from one federally subsidized housing unit to another federally subsidized housing unit. Such replacement housing "gap" payments are not excluded from annual income if the increased cost of rent and utilities is subsequently reduced or eliminated, and the displaced person retains or continues to receive the replacement housing "gap" payments [24 CFR 5.609(b)(23)].
- Income earned on amounts placed in a family's Family Self-Sufficiency account [24 CFR 5.609(b)(27)].
- Amounts received by participants in other publicly assisted programs which are specifically for or in reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred e.g., special equipment, clothing, transportation, child care, etc.) and which are made solely to allow participation in a specific program [24 CFR 5.609(i)(12)(ii)].
- Amounts received by a person with a disability that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income eligibility and benefits because they are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self-Sufficiency (PASS) [(24 CFR 5.609(b)(12)(i)].
- Amounts received under a resident service stipend not to exceed $200 per month. A resident service stipend is a modest amount received by a resident for performing a service for the VHA or owner, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in the development [24 CFR 5.609 I(12)(ii)].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Incremental earnings and benefits to any family member resulting from participation in qualifying training program funded by HUD or in qualifying federal, state, tribal, or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of a family member as resident management staff are excluded from annual income. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the training program unless those amounts are excluded under 24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)(i) [24 CFR 5.609(b)(12)(iv)].

VHA Policy

The VHA defines *training program* as "a learning process with goals and objectives, generally having a variety of components, and taking place in a series of sessions over a period of time. It is designed to lead to a higher level of proficiency, and it enhances the individual's ability to obtain employment. It may have performance standards to measure proficiency. Training may include but is not limited to: (1) classroom training in a specific occupational skill, (2) on-the-job training with wages subsidized by the program, or (3) basic education" [expired Notice PIH 98-2, p. 3].

The VHA defines *incremental earnings and benefits* as the difference between (1) the total amount of welfare assistance and earnings of a family member prior to enrollment in a training program and (2) the total amount of welfare assistance and earnings of the family member after enrollment in the program [expired Notice PIH 98-2, pp. 3–4].

In calculating the incremental difference, the VHA will use as the pre-enrollment income the total annualized amount of the family member's welfare assistance and earnings reported on the family's most recently completed HUD-50058.

End of participation in a training program must be reported in accordance with the VHA's interim reporting requirements (see Chapter 11).

- Reparation payments paid by a foreign government pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era [24 CFR 5.609(b)(13)].
- Adoption assistance payments for a child in excess of the amount of the dependent deduction per adopted child [24 CFR 5.609(b)(15)].
- Refunds or rebates on property taxes paid on the dwelling unit [24 CFR 5.609(b)(20)].
- Amounts that HUD is required by federal statute to exclude from consideration as income for purposes of determining eligibility or benefits under a category of assistance programs that includes assistance under any program to which the exclusions set forth in 24 CFR 5.609(b) apply. HUD will publish a notice in the *Federal Register* to identify the benefits that qualify for this exclusion. Updates will be published when necessary.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HUD publishes an updated list of these exclusions periodically. The most recent list of exclusions was published in the *Federal Register* on May 20, 2014. It includes:

(a) The value of the allotment provided to an eligible household under the Food Stamp Act of 1977 (7 U.S.C. 2017 (b))

(b) Benefits under Section 1780 of the School Lunch Act and Child Nutrition Act of 1966, including WIC

(c) Payments to volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058)

(d) Payments received under the Alaska Native Claims Settlement Act (43 U.S.C. 1626(c))

(e) Income derived from certain submarginal land of the United States that is held in trust for certain Indian tribes (25 U.S.C. 459e)

(f) Payments or allowances made under the Department of Health and Human Services' Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 8624(f))

(g) Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931)

(h) Deferred disability benefits from the Department of Veterans Affairs, whether received as a lump sum or in monthly prospective amounts

(i) Income derived from the disposition of funds to the Grand River Band of Ottawa Indians (Pub. L. 94-540, 90 Stat. 2503-04)

(j) Payments, funds, or distributions authorized, established, or directed by the Seneca Nation Settlement Act of 1990 (25 U.S.C. 1774f(b))

(k) A lump sum or periodic payment received by an individual Indian pursuant to the Class Action Settlement Agreement in the United States District Court case entitled *Elouise Cobell et al.* v. *Ken Salazar et al.,* for a period of one year from the time of receipt of that payment as provided in the Claims Resolution Act of 2010

(l) The first $2,000 of per capita shares received from judgment funds awarded by the Indian Claims Commission or the U. S. Claims Court, the interests of individual Indians in trust or restricted lands, including the first $2,000 per year of income received by individual Indians from funds derived from interests held in such trust or restricted lands (25 U.S.C. 1407-1408)

(m) Benefits under the Indian Veterans Housing Opportunity Act of 2010 (only applies to Native American housing programs)

(n) Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f))

(o) Payments received on or after January 1, 1989, from the Agent Orange Settlement Fund or any other fund established pursuant to the settlement in *In Re Agent Orange* product liability litigation, M.D.L. No. 381 (E.D.N.Y.)

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(p) Payments received under 38 U.S.C. 1833(c) to children of Vietnam veterans born with spinal bifida, children of women Vietnam veterans born with certain birth defects, and children of certain Korean service veterans born with spinal bifida

(q) Payments received under the Maine Indian Claims Settlement Act of 1980 (25 U.S.C. 1721)

(r) The value of any child care provided or arranged (or any amount received as payment for such care or reimbursement for costs incurred for such care) under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q)

(s) Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j))

(t) Payments by the Indian Claims Commission to the Confederated Tribes and Bands of Yakima Indian Nation or the Apache Tribe of Mescalero Reservation (Pub. L. 95-433)

(u) Amounts of scholarships funded under Title IV of the Higher Education Act of 1965j, including awards under federal work-study programs or under the Bureau of Indian Affairs student assistance programs (20 U.S.C. 1087uu). For Section 8 programs, the exception found in § 237 of Public Law 109–249 applies and requires that the amount of financial assistance in excess of tuition and mandatory fees shall be considered income in accordance with the provisions codified at 24 CFR 5.609(b)(9), except for those persons with disabilities as defined by 42 U.S.C. 1437a(b)(3)(E) (Pub. L. 109–249) (See Section 6-I.L. for exceptions.)

(v) Allowances, earnings and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12637(d))

(w) Any amount of crime victim compensation (under the Victims of Crime Act) received through crime victim assistance (or payment or reimbursement of the cost of such assistance) as determined under the Victims of Crime Act because of the commission of a crime against the applicant under the Victims of Crime Act (42 U.S.C. 10602)

(x) Any amounts in an "individual development account" as provided by the Assets for Independence Act, as amended in 2002

(y) Payments made from the proceeds of Indian tribal trust cases as described in Notice PIH 2013–30, "Exclusion from Income of Payments under Recent Tribal Trust Settlements" (25 U.S.C. 117b(a))

(z) Major disaster and emergency assistance received under the Robert T. Stafford Disaster Relief and Emergency Assistance Act and comparable disaster assistance provided by states, local governments, and disaster assistance organizations

(aa) Distributions from an ABLE account, and actual or imputed interest on the ABLE account balance [See also Notice PIH 2019-09]

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: ASSETS

6-II.A. OVERVIEW

Annual income includes all actual anticipated income from assets (unless otherwise excluded by the regulations) even if the asset itself is excluded from net family assets [Notice PIH 2023-27].

The regulation at 24 CFR 5.603(b)(3) provides a list of items that are excluded from the calculation of net family assets. Note, unlike previous versions of the regulations, the current regulations do not list types of assets that are included in annual income. Instead, HUD relies on the definition of items excluded from assets to provide the scope of what is included. Exhibit 6-2 provides the regulatory definition of *net family assets*.

Optional policies for family self-certification of assets are found in Chapter 7. Policies related to the asset limitation may be found in Chapter 3.

Income from assets is always anticipated, irrespective of the income examination type.

VHA Policy

The VHA generally will use current circumstances to determine both the value of an asset and the anticipated income from the asset. The VHA will use other than current circumstances to anticipate income when (1) an imminent change in circumstances is expected, (2) it is not feasible to anticipate a level of income over 12 months, or (3) the VHA believes that past income is the best indicator of anticipated income. For example, if a family member owns real property that typically receives rental income, but the property is currently vacant, the VHA can take into consideration past rental income along with the prospects of obtaining a new tenant.

Any time current circumstances are not used to determine asset income, a clear rationale for the decision will be documented in the file. In such cases the family may present information and documentation to the VHA to show why the asset income determination does not represent the family's anticipated asset income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.B. ASSETS DISPOSED OF FOR LESS THAN FAIR MARKET VALUE [24 CFR 5.603(b)(2)]

VHAs must include the value of any business or family assets disposed of by an applicant or participant for less than fair market value (including a disposition in trust, but not in a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale) during the two years preceding the date of application or reexamination, as applicable, in excess of the consideration received for the asset. An asset moved to a retirement account held by a member of the family is not considered to be an asset disposed of for less than fair market value. [Notice PIH 2023-27].

Minimum Threshold

The *HCV Guidebook* permits the VHA to set a threshold below which assets disposed of for less than fair market value will not be counted [HCV GB, p. 5-27].

VHA Policy

The VHA will not include the value of assets disposed of for less than fair market value unless the cumulative fair market value of all assets disposed of during the past two years exceeds the gross amount received for the assets by more than $1,000.

Separation or Divorce

The regulation also specifies that assets are not considered disposed of for less than fair market value if they are disposed of as part of a separation or divorce settlement and the applicant or tenant receives important consideration not measurable in dollar terms.

VHA Policy

All assets disposed of as part of a separation or divorce settlement will be considered assets for which important consideration not measurable in monetary terms has been received. In order to qualify for this exemption, a family member must be subject to a formal separation or divorce settlement agreement established through arbitration, mediation, or court order.

Foreclosure or Bankruptcy

Assets are not considered disposed of for less than fair market value when the disposition is the result of a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale. Negative equity in real property or other investments does not prohibit the owner from selling the property or other investments, so negative equity alone would not justify excluding the property or other investments from family assets.

Asset Owned by a Business Entity

If a business entity (e.g., limited liability company or limited partnership) owns the asset, then the family's asset is their ownership stake in the business, not some portion of the business's assets. However, if the family holds the assets in their own name (e.g., they own one third of a restaurant) rather than in the name of a business entity, then the percentage value of the asset owned by the family is what is counted toward net family assets (e.g., one-third of the value of the restaurant) [Notice PIH 2023-27].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Declaration

VHA Policy

Families must sign a declaration form at initial certification and each annual recertification identifying all assets that have been disposed of for less than fair market value or declaring that no assets have been disposed of for less than fair market value. The VHA may verify the value of the assets disposed of if other information available to the VHA does not appear to agree with the information reported by the family.

6-II.C. ASSET INCLUSIONS AND EXCLUSIONS

Checking and Savings Accounts [Notice PIH 2023-27]

HUD considers bank accounts as non-necessary items of personal property. Whether or not non-necessary personal property is counted toward net family assets depends on the combined value of all of the family's assets.

- When the combined value of net family assets is greater than $50,000, as adjusted by inflation, checking and/or savings accounts would be counted toward net family assets.
- When the combined value of all non-necessary personal property does not exceed $50,000, as adjusted by inflation, all non-necessary personal property is excluded from net family assets. In this case, the value of the family's checking and/or savings accounts would not be considered when calculating net family assets.

However, actual income from checking and savings accounts is always included in a family's annual income, regardless of the total value of net family assets or whether the asset itself is included or excluded from net family assets, unless that income is specifically excluded.

ABLE Accounts [24 CFR 5.609(b)(10); Notice PIH 2019-09]

An Achieving a Better Life Experience (ABLE) account is a type of tax-advantaged savings account that an eligible individual can use to pay for qualified disability expenses. Section 103 of the ABLE Act mandates that an individual's ABLE account (specifically, its account balance, contributions to the account, and distributions from the account) is excluded when determining the designated beneficiary's eligibility and continued occupancy under certain federal means-tested programs. The VHA must exclude the entire value of the individual's ABLE account from the household's assets. Distributions from the ABLE account are also not considered income. However, all wage income received, regardless of which account the money is paid to, is included as income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Investment Accounts Such as Stocks, Bonds, Saving Certificates, and Money Market Funds [24 CFR 5.603(b)(1)]

HUD considers financial investments such as stocks and bonds non-necessary items of personal property. Whether non-necessary personal property is counted toward net family assets depends on the combined value of all of the family's assets.

- When the combined value of net family assets is greater than $50,000, as adjusted by inflation, financial investments such as stocks and bonds are considered part of net family assets. In this case, the value of the family's checking and/or savings accounts would be counted toward net family assets.
- When the combined value of all non-necessary personal property does not exceed $50,000, as adjusted by inflation, all non-necessary personal property is excluded from net family assets. In this case, the value of the family's financial investments such as stocks and bonds would not be considered when calculating net family assets.

However, actual income from financial accounts is always included in a family's annual income, regardless of the total value of net family assets or whether the asset itself is included or excluded from net family assets, unless that income is specifically excluded. When a stock issues dividends in some years but not others (e.g., due to market performance), the dividend is counted as the actual return when it is issued, but when no dividend is issued, the actual return is $0. When the stock never issues dividends, the actual return is $0.

VHA Policy

The VHA will include interest or dividends earned by investment accounts as actual income from assets even when the earnings are reinvested.

The cash value of such an asset is determined by deducting from the market value any broker fees, penalties for early withdrawal, or other costs of converting the asset to cash.

In determining the market value of an investment account, the VHA will use the value of the account on the most recent investment report.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Necessary and Non-Necessary Personal Property [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(i)]

All assets are categorized as either *real property* (e.g., land, a home) or *personal property*.

Personal property includes tangible items, like boats, as well as intangible items, like bank accounts.

The value of necessary items of personal property is excluded from the calculation of net family assets. Necessary items of personal property include a car used for commuting or medical devices.

HUD defines *necessary personal property* as items essential to the family for the maintenance, use, and occupancy of the premises as a home; or they are necessary for employment, education, or health and wellness. Necessary personal property includes more than merely items that are indispensable to the bare existence of the family. It may include personal effects (such as items that are ordinarily worn or utilized by the individual), items that are convenient or useful to a reasonable existence, and items that support and facilitate daily life within the family's home. Necessary personal property also includes items that assist a household member with a disability, including any items related to disability-related needs, or that may be required for a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability. Necessary personal property does not include bank accounts, other financial investments, or luxury items. Items of personal property that do not qualify as necessary personal property are classified as non-necessary personal property.

The combined value of all **non-necessary** items of personal property is only included in annual income when the combined total value exceeds $50,000 (adjusted annually by HUD). When the combined value of all non-necessary personal property does not exceed $50,000, as adjusted by inflation, all non-necessary personal property is excluded from net family assets.

While not an exhaustive list, the following table from Notice PIH 2023-27 provides examples of necessary and non-necessary personal property.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Necessary Personal Property	Non-Necessary Personal Property
Car(s)/vehicle(s) that a family relies on for transportation for personal or business use (e.g., bike, motorcycle, skateboard, scooter) Furniture, carpets, linens, kitchenware Common appliances Common electronics (e.g., radio, television, DVD player, gaming system) Clothing Personal effects that are not luxury items (e.g., toys, books) Wedding and engagement rings Jewelry used in religious/cultural celebrations and ceremonies Religious and cultural items Medical equipment and supplies Health care–related supplies Musical instruments used by the family Personal computers, phones, tablets, and related equipment Professional tools of trade of the family, for example professional books Educational materials and equipment used by the family, including equipment to accommodate persons with disabilities Equipment used for exercising (e.g., treadmill, stationary bike, kayak, paddleboard, ski equipment)	Recreational car/vehicle not needed for day-to-day transportation for personal or business use (campers, motorhomes, traveling trailers, all-terrain vehicles (ATVs)) Bank accounts or other financial investments (e.g., checking account, savings account, stocks/bonds) Recreational boat/watercraft Expensive jewelry without religious or cultural value, or which does not hold family significance Collectibles (e.g., coins/stamps) Equipment/machinery that is not used to generate income for a business Items such as gems/precious metals, antique cars, artwork, etc.

VHA Policy

In determining the value of non-necessary personal property, the VHA will use the family's estimate of the value. The VHA may obtain an appraisal if there is reason to believe that the family's estimated value is off by $50 or more. The family must cooperate with the appraiser but cannot be charged any costs related to the appraisal.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Lump-Sum Additions to Net Family Assets [24 CFR 5.609(b)(24(viii); Notice PIH 2023-27]

The regulations exclude income from lump-sum additions to family assets, including lottery or other contest winnings as a type of nonrecurring income.

In addition, lump sums from insurance payments, settlements for personal or property losses, and recoveries from civil actions or settlements based on claims of malpractice, negligence, or other breach of duty owed to a family member arising out of law that resulted in a member of the family becoming a family member with a disability are excluded from income.

Further, deferred periodic amounts from Supplemental Security Income (SSI) and Social Security benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts, or any deferred Department of Veterans Affairs disability benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts are also excluded from income.

However, these amounts may count toward net family assets. The VHA must consider any actual or imputed returns from assets as income at the next applicable income examination. In the case where the lump sum addition to assets would lead to imputed income, which is unearned income, that increases the family's annual adjusted income by 10 percent or more, then the addition of the lump sum to the family's assets will trigger an immediate interim reexamination of income in accordance with Chapter 11. This reexamination of income must take place as soon as the lump sum is added to the family's net family assets unless the addition takes place in the last three months of family's income certification period and the VHA chooses not to conduct the examination.

For a discussion of lump-sum payments that represent the delayed start of a periodic payment, most of which are counted as income, see sections 6-I.H and 6-I.I.

VHA Policy

Any lump-sum receipts are only counted as assets if they are retained by a family in a form recognizable as an asset. [RHIIP FAQs]. For example, if the family receives a $1,000 lump sum for lottery winnings, and the family immediately spends the entire amount, the lump sum will not be counted toward net family assets.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Jointly Owned Assets [Notice PIH 2023-27]

For assets owned jointly by the family and one or more individuals outside of the assisted family, the VHA must include the total value of the asset in the calculation of net family assets, unless:

- The asset is otherwise excluded;
- The family can demonstrate that the asset is inaccessible to them; or
- The family cannot dispose of any portion of the asset without the consent of another owner who refuses to comply.

If the family demonstrates that they can only access a portion of an asset, then only that portion's value is included in the calculation of net family assets for the family.

Any income from a jointly owned asset must be included in annual income, unless:

- The income is specifically excluded;
- The family demonstrates that they do not have access to the income from that asset; or
- The family only has access to a portion of the income from that asset.

If the family demonstrates that they can only access a portion of the income from an asset, then only that portion's value is included in the calculation of income from assets.

If an individual is a beneficiary who is entitled to access the account's funds only upon the death of the account's owner, and may not otherwise withdraw funds from an account, then the account is not an asset to the assisted family, and the family should provide proper documentation demonstrating that they are only a beneficiary on the account.

Trusts [24 CFR 5.609(b)(2) and 5.603(b)(4)]

A *trust* is a legal arrangement generally regulated by state law in which one party (the creator or grantor) transfers property to a second party (the trustee) who holds the property for the benefit of one or more third parties (the beneficiaries).

The following types of trust distributions are excluded from annual income:

- Distributions of the principal or corpus of the trust; and
- Distributions of income from the trust when the distributions are used to pay the costs of health and medical care expenses for a minor.

The basis for determining how to treat trusts relies on information about who has access to either the principal in the account or the income from the account. There are two types of trusts, *revocable* and *irrevocable*.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When the creator sets up an *irrevocable trust*, the creator has no access to the funds in the account. Irrevocable trusts not under the control of any member of the family or household are not assets. Typically, special needs trusts are considered irrevocable. The value of the trust is not included in net family assets, so long as the fund continues to be held in a trust that is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of the family or household [24 CFR 5.603(b)(4)]. Where an irrevocable trust is excluded from net family assets, the VHA must not consider actual income earned by the trust (e.g., interest earned, rental income if property is held in the trust) for so long as the income from the trust is not distributed. If the value of the trust is not considered part of the family's net assets, then distributions from the trust are treated as follows:

- All distributions from the trust's principal are excluded from income.
- Distributions of income earned by the trust (i.e., interest, dividends, realized gains, or other earnings on the trust's principal), are included as income unless the distribution is used to pay for the health and medical expenses for a minor.

A *revocable trust* is a trust that the creator of the trust may amend or end (revoke). When there is a revocable trust, the creator has access to the funds in the trust account.

The value of revocable trusts that are not under the control of the family are excluded from net family assets. This happens when a member of the assisted family is the beneficiary of a revocable trust, but the grantor is not a member of the assisted family. In this case the beneficiary does not "own" the revocable trust, and the value of the trust is excluded from net family assets. For the revocable trust to be considered excluded from net family assets, no family or household member may be the account's trustee. If this is the case, then distributions from the trust are treated as follows:

- All distributions from the trust's principal are excluded from income.
- Distributions of income earned by the trust (i.e., interest, dividends, realized gains, or other earnings on the trust's principal), are included as income unless the distribution is used to pay for the health and medical expenses for a minor.

Revocable trusts under the control of the family or household (e.g., the grantor is a member of the assisted family or household) are considered assets and must be included in net family assets.

If the value of the trust is considered part of the family's net assets, then distributions from the trust are not considered income to the family. The VHA must count all actual returns (e.g., interest earned) from the trust as income or, if the trust has no actual returns (e.g., if the trust is comprised of farmland that is not in use) and the total value of the combined net family assets exceeds $50,000 (as that amount is updated for inflation), as imputed returns, as applicable.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Life Insurance [FR Notice 2/14/23 and Notice PIH 2023-27]

Net family assets do not include the value of term life insurance, which has no cash value to the individual before death.

The cash value of a life insurance policy available to a family member before death, such as a whole life or universal life policy, is included in the calculation of the value of the family's assets. The cash value is the surrender value. While the cash value of an insurance policy is considered an asset, the face value of any policy is not. If such a policy earns dividends or interest that the family could elect to receive, the amount of dividends or interest is counted as income from the asset whether or not the family actually receives it.

Tax Refunds [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(xi) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

All amounts received by a family in the form of federal tax refunds or refundable tax credits are excluded from a family's net family assets for a period of 12 months after receipt by the family.

At the time of an annual or interim reexamination of income, if the federal tax refund was received during the 12 months preceding the effective date of the reexamination, then the amount of the refund that was received by the family is subtracted from the total value of the account in which the federal tax refund or refundable tax credits were deposited. When the subtraction results in a negative number, then the balance of the asset is considered $0.

If the tax refund or refundable tax credit is deposited into another excluded asset, such as a retirement account or a Coverdell Education Savings Account, then the deposit will have no effect on the balance of the asset (i.e., there is no need for the VHA to subtract the amount of the deposit from the value of the excluded asset).

Asset Exclusions [24 CFR 5.603(b)]

The following are excluded from the calculations of net family assets:

- The value of any account under a retirement plan recognized as such by the IRS, including individual retirement arrangements (IRAs), employer retirement plans, and retirement plans for self-employed individuals [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(iii)].
- The value of real property that the family does not have the effective legal authority to sell in the jurisdiction in which the property is located [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(iv)].
    - *Real property* as used in this part has the same meaning as that provided under the law of the state in which the property is located [24 CFR 5.100].
    - Examples of this include but are not limited to co-ownership situations (including situations where one owner is a victim of domestic violence), where one party cannot unilaterally sell the real property; property that is tied up in litigation; and inherited property in dispute [Notice PIH 2023-27].
- Any amounts recovered in any civil action or settlement based on a claim of malpractice, negligence, or other breach of duty owed to a family member arising out of law, that resulted in a family member being a person with a disability [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(v)];
- The value of any Coverdell education savings account under section 530 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986 [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(vi)];

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The value of any qualified tuition program under Section 529 of such Code [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(vi)];
- The value of any "baby bond" account created, authorized, or funded by federal, state, or local government [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(vi)];
- Interests in Indian trust land [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(vii)];
- Equity in a manufactured home where the family receives assistance under 24 CFR part 982 [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(viii)];
- Equity in property under the Homeownership Option for which a family receives assistance under 24 CFR part 982 [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(ix)];
- Family Self-Sufficiency accounts [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(x)];
- Federal tax refunds or refundable tax credits for a period of 12 months after receipt by the family [24 CFR 5.603(b)(3)(xi)].
- The full amount of assets held in an irrevocable trust [Notice PIH 2023-27]; and
- The full amount of assets held in a revocable trust where a member of the family is the beneficiary, but the grantor/owner and trustee of the trust is not a member of the participant family or household [Notice PIH 2023-27].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.D. DETERMINING INCOME FROM ASSETS

In some cases, amounts that are excluded from net family assets may be included as annual income when disbursements are made to a family from an asset. In other cases, amounts are excluded from annual income as a lump-sum addition to net family assets, but those funds are then considered a net family asset if held in an account or other investment that is considered part of net family assets [Notice PIH 2023-27].

Net Family Assets

Net family assets are defined as the net cash value of all assets owned by the family, after deducting reasonable costs that would be incurred in disposing real property, savings, stocks, bonds, and other forms of capital investment.

VHA Policy

Reasonable costs that would be incurred when disposing of an asset include, but are not limited to, penalties for premature withdrawal, broker and legal fees, and settlement costs incurred in real estate transactions such as settlement costs and transfer taxes [New PH OCC GB, *Income Determinations,* p. 24].

The calculation of asset income sometimes requires the VHA to make a distinction between an asset's market value and its cash value.

- The market value of an asset is its worth in the market (e.g., the amount a buyer would pay for real estate or the total value of an investment account).
- The cash value of an asset is its market value less all reasonable amounts that would be incurred when converting the asset to cash.

The cash value of real property or other assets with negative equity would be considered $0 for the purposes of calculating net family assets. Negative equity in real property or other investments does not prohibit the family from selling the property or other investments, so negative equity alone would not justify excluding the property or other investments from family assets [Notice PIH 2023-27].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Actual Income from Assets

Income from assets must be included on the Form HUD-50058 regardless of the amount of income. Actual income from assets is always included in a family's annual income, regardless of the total value of net family assets or whether the asset itself is included or excluded from net family assets, unless that income is specifically excluded by 24 CFR 5.609(b).

Income or returns from assets are generally considered to be interest, dividend payments, and other actual income earned on the asset, and not the increase in market value of the asset. The increase in market value is relevant to the cash value of the asset for the purpose of determining total net family assets and imputing income.

The VHA may determine the net assets of a family based on a self-certification by the family that the net family assets do not exceed $50,000 (adjusted annually by HUD), without taking additional steps to verify the accuracy of the declaration [24 CFR 5.618(b)]. Policies related to verification of assets are found in Chapter 7 of this policy.

The VHA may not calculate or include any imputed income from assets when net family assets total $50,000 or less [24 CFR 5.609(b)(1)]. The actual income from assets must be included on the Form HUD-50058.

Imputed Income from Assets

When net family assets exceed $50,000 (adjusted annually by HUD), the VHA may not rely on self-certification. If actual returns can be calculated, the VHA must include actual income from the asset on the Form HUD-50058 (for example, a savings account or CD where the rate of return is known). If actual returns cannot be calculated, the VHA must calculate imputed returns using the HUD-determined passbook rate (for example, real property or a non-necessary item of personal property such as a recreational boat). If the VHA can compute actual income from some but not all assets, the VHA must compute actual returns where possible and use the HUD-determined passbook rate for assets where actual income cannot be calculated [24 CFR 5.609(a)(2)].

An asset with an actual return of $0 (such as a non-interest-bearing checking account), is not the same as an asset for which an actual return cannot be computed (such as non-necessary personal property). If the asset is a financial asset and there is no income generated (for example, a bank account with a zero percent interest rate or a stock that does not issue cash dividends), then the asset generates zero actual asset income, and imputed income is not calculated. When a stock issues dividends in some years but not others (e.g., due to market performance), the dividend is counted as the actual return when it is issued, and when no dividend is issued, the actual return is $0. When the stock never issues dividends, the actual return is consistently $0.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: ADJUSTED INCOME

6-III.A. INTRODUCTION

Overview

HUD regulations require VHAs to deduct from annual income any of five mandatory deductions for which a family qualifies and allow the VHA to deduct other permissive deductions in accordance with VHA policy. The resulting amount is the family's adjusted income. Mandatory deductions are found in 24 CFR 5.611.

> 5.611 *Adjusted income* means annual income (as determined under § 5.609) of the members of the family residing or intending to reside in the dwelling unit, after making the following deductions:
>
> (a) *Mandatory deductions*
>
> (1) $480 for each dependent (adjusted annually by HUD, rounded to the next lowest multiple of $25);
>
> (2) $525 for any elderly family or disabled family (adjusted annually by HUD, rounded to the next lowest multiple of $25);
>
> (3) The sum of the following, to the extent the sum exceeds ten percent of annual income:
>
> (i) Unreimbursed health and medical care expenses of any elderly family or disabled family;
>
> (ii) Unreimbursed reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus expenses for each member of the family who is a person with disabilities, to the extent necessary to enable any member of the family (including the member who is a person with disabilities) to be employed; and
>
> (4) Any reasonable child care expenses necessary to enable a member of the family to be employed or to further his or her education.

This part covers policies related to these mandatory deductions. Verification requirements related to these deductions are found in Chapter 7.

Anticipating Expenses

VHA Policy

Generally, the VHA will use current circumstances to anticipate expenses. When possible, for costs that are expected to fluctuate during the year (e.g., child care during school and non-school periods and cyclical medical expenses), the VHA will estimate costs based on historic data and known future costs.

If a family has an accumulated debt for medical or disability assistance expenses, the VHA will include as an eligible expense the portion of the debt that the family expects to pay during the period for which the income determination is being made. However, amounts previously deducted will not be allowed even if the amounts were not paid as expected in a preceding period. The VHA may require the family to provide documentation of payments made in the preceding year.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When calculating health and medical care expenses, the VHA will include those expenses anticipated to be incurred during the 12 months following the certification date which are not covered by an outside source, such as insurance. The allowance is not intended to give a family an allowance equal to last year's expenses, but to anticipate regular ongoing and anticipated expenses during the coming year. Since these expenses are anticipated, the *PH Occupancy Guidebook* states "it is likely that actual expenses will not match what was anticipated. Typically, this would not be considered an underpayment as long as at the time of the annual reexamination, the expenses were calculated based on the appropriate verification" [New PH OCC GB, *Income Determinations,* p. 30]. For annual reexaminations, the VHA will use information for the previous 12-month period.

6-III.B. DEPENDENT DEDUCTION

An allowance of $480 is deducted from annual income for each dependent (which amount will be adjusted by HUD annually in accordance with the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers, rounded to the next lowest multiple of $25) [24 CFR 5.611(a)(1)]. *Dependent* is defined as any family member other than the head, spouse, or cohead who is under the age of 18 or who is 18 or older and is a person with disabilities or a full-time student. Foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides are never considered dependents [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

6-III.C. ELDERLY OR DISABLED FAMILY DEDUCTION

A single deduction of $525 is taken for any elderly or disabled family (which amount will be adjusted by HUD annually in accordance with the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers, rounded to the next lowest multiple of $25) [24 CFR 5.611(a)(2)].

An *elderly family* is a family whose head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is 62 years of age or older, and a *disabled family* is a family whose head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is a person with disabilities [24 CFR 5.403].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.D. HEALTH AND MEDICAL CARE EXPENSES DEDUCTION [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(i) and 5.603(b)]

Unreimbursed health and medical care expenses may be deducted to the extent that, in combination with any disability assistance expenses, they exceed ten percent of annual income.

This deduction is permitted only for families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is at least 62 or is a person with disabilities. If a family is eligible for a medical expense deduction, the medical expenses of all family members are counted.

Definition of *Medical Expenses*

HUD regulations define *health and medical care expenses* at 24 CFR 5.603(b) to mean "any costs incurred in the diagnosis, cure, mitigation, treatment, or prevention of disease or payments for treatments affecting any structure or function of the body. Health and medical care expenses include medical insurance premiums and long-term care premiums that are paid or anticipated during the period for which annual income is computed." Medical insurance premiums continue to be eligible health and medical care expenses. Health and medical care expenses may be deducted from annual income only if they are eligible and not otherwise reimbursed and may only be deducted for elderly or disabled families.

Although HUD revised the definition of *health and medical care expenses* to reflect the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) general definition of medical expenses, HUD is not permitting VHAs to specifically align their policies with IRS Publication 502 for determining which expenses are included in HUD's mandatory deduction for health and medical care expenses. VHAs must review each expense to determine whether it is eligible in accordance with HUD's definition of *health and medical care expenses*.

Families That Qualify for Both Health and Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses

VHA Policy

This policy applies only to families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 or older or is a person with disabilities.

When expenses anticipated by a family could be defined as either a health and medical care or disability assistance expenses, the VHA will consider them health and medical care expenses unless it is clear that the expenses are incurred exclusively to enable a person with disabilities to work.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.E. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES DEDUCTION [24 CFR 5.603(b) and 24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)]

Unreimbursed reasonable expenses for attendant care and auxiliary apparatus for each member of the family who is a person with disabilities may be deducted if they: (1) are necessary to enable a family member 18 years or older to work, (2) are not paid to a family member or reimbursed by an outside source, (3) in combination with any medical expenses, exceed ten percent of annual income, and (4) do not exceed the earned income received by the family member who is enabled to work.

Earned Income Limit on the Disability Assistance Expense Deduction

A family can qualify for the disability assistance expense deduction only if at least one family member (who may be the person with disabilities) is enabled to work [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

The disability expense deduction is capped by the amount of "earned income received by family members who are 18 years of age or older and who are able to work" because of the expense [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)]. The earned income used for this purpose is the amount verified before any earned income disallowances or income exclusions are applied.

VHA Policy

The family must identify the family members enabled to work as a result of the disability assistance expenses. In evaluating the family's request, the VHA will consider factors such as how the work schedule of the relevant family members relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the relationship of the family members to the person with disabilities, and any special needs of the person with disabilities that might determine which family members are enabled to work.

When the VHA determines that the disability assistance expenses enable more than one family member to work, the expenses will be capped by the sum of the family members' incomes.

Eligible Auxiliary Apparatus [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Auxiliary apparatus items may include expenses for wheelchairs, ramps, adaptations to vehicles, guide dogs, assistance animals, or special equipment to enable a person who is blind or has low vision to read or type or special equipment to assist a person who is deaf or hard of hearing.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Attendant Care [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Examples of attendant care expenses can include teaching a person with disabilities how to perform day-to-day tasks independently like cleaning, bathing, doing laundry, and cooking. Attendant care can be 24-hour care, or care during sporadic periods throughout the day. The family determines the type of attendant care that is appropriate for the person with disabilities.

VHA Policy

Attendant care expenses will be included for the period that the person enabled to work is employed plus reasonable transportation time. The cost of general housekeeping and personal services is not an eligible attendant care expense. However, if the person enabled to work is the person with disabilities, personal services necessary to enable the person with disabilities to work are eligible.

If the care attendant also provides other services to the family, the VHA will prorate the cost and allow only that portion of the expenses attributable to attendant care that enables a family member to work. For example, if the care provider also cares for a child who is not the person with disabilities, the cost of care must be prorated. Unless otherwise specified by the care provider, the calculation will be based upon the number of hours spent in each activity and/or the number of persons under care.

Payments to Family Members

No disability assistance expenses may be deducted for payments to a member of an assisted family [24 CFR 5.603(b)]. However, expenses paid to a relative who is not a member of the assisted family may be deducted if they are not reimbursed by an outside source.

Necessary and Reasonable Expenses

The family determines the type of care or auxiliary apparatus to be provided and must describe how the expenses enable a family member to work. The family must certify that the disability assistance expenses are necessary and are not paid or reimbursed by any other source.

VHA Policy

The VHA determines the reasonableness of the expenses based on typical costs of care or apparatus in the locality. To establish typical costs, the VHA will collect information from organizations that provide services and support to persons with disabilities. A family may present, and the VHA will consider, the family's justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area.

Families That Qualify for Both Health and Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses

VHA Policy

This policy applies only to families in which the head or spouse is 62 or older or is a person with disabilities.

When expenses anticipated by a family could be defined as either health and medical care or disability assistance expenses, the VHA will consider them health and medical care expenses unless it is clear that the expenses are incurred exclusively to enable a person with disabilities to work.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.F. CHILD CARE EXPENSE DEDUCTION

HUD defines *child care expenses* at 24 CFR 5.603(b) as "amounts anticipated to be paid by the family for the care of children under 13 years of age (including foster children) during the period for which annual income is computed, but only where such care is necessary to enable a family member to actively seek employment, be gainfully employed, or to further his or her education and only to the extent such amounts are not reimbursed. The amount deducted shall reflect reasonable charges for child care. In the case of child care necessary to permit employment, the amount deducted shall not exceed the amount of employment income that is included in annual income."

Clarifying the Meaning of *Child* for This Deduction

Child care expenses do not include child support payments made to another on behalf of a minor who is not living in an assisted family's household [VG, p. 26]. However, child care expenses for foster children that are living in the assisted family's household are included when determining the family's child care expenses [HCV GB, p. 5-29].

Qualifying for the Deduction

Determining Who Is Enabled to Pursue an Eligible Activity

VHA Policy

The family must identify the family member(s) enabled to pursue an eligible activity. The term *eligible activity* in this section means any of the activities that may make the family eligible for a child care deduction (seeking work, pursuing an education, or being gainfully employed).

In evaluating the family's request, the VHA will consider factors such as how the schedule for the claimed activity relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the relationship of the family member(s) to the child, and any special needs of the child that might help determine which family member is enabled to pursue an eligible activity.

Seeking Work

VHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to seek employment, the family must provide evidence of the family member's efforts to obtain employment at each reexamination. The deduction may be reduced or denied if the family member's job search efforts are not commensurate with the child care expense being allowed by the VHA.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Furthering Education

VHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to further their education, the member must be enrolled in school (academic or vocational) or participating in a formal training program. The family member is not required to be a full-time student, but the time spent in educational activities must be commensurate with the child care claimed.

Being Gainfully Employed

VHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to be gainfully employed, the family must provide evidence of the family member's employment during the time that child care is being provided. Gainful employment is any legal work activity (full- or part-time) for which a family member is compensated.

Earned Income Limit on Child Care Expense Deduction

When a family member looks for work or furthers their education, there is no cap on the amount that may be deducted for child care – although the care must still be necessary and reasonable. However, when child care enables a family member to work, the deduction is capped by "the amount of employment income that is included in annual income" [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

The earned income used for this purpose is the amount of earned income verified after any earned income disallowances or income exclusions are applied.

When the person who is enabled to work is a person with disabilities who receives the earned income disallowance (EID) or a full-time student whose earned income above $480 is excluded, child care costs related to enabling a family member to work may not exceed the portion of the person's earned income that actually is included in annual income. For example, if a family member who qualifies for the EID makes $15,000 but because of the EID only $5,000 is included in annual income, child care expenses are limited to $5,000.

The VHA must not limit the deduction to the least expensive type of child care. If the care allows the family to pursue more than one eligible activity, including work, the cap is calculated in proportion to the amount of time spent working [HCV GB, p. 5-30].

VHA Policy

When the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to work, only one family member's income will be considered for a given period of time. When more than one family member works during a given period, the VHA generally will limit allowable child care expenses to the earned income of the lowest-paid member. The family may provide information that supports a request to designate another family member as the person enabled to work.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Child Care Expenses

The type of care to be provided is determined by the assisted family. The VHA may not refuse to give a family the child care expense deduction because there is an adult family member in the household that may be available to provide child care [VG, p. 26].

Allowable Child Care Activities

VHA Policy

For school-age children, costs attributable to public or private school activities during standard school hours are not considered. Expenses incurred for supervised activities after school or during school holidays (e.g., summer day camp, after-school sports league) are allowable forms of child care.

The costs of general housekeeping and personal services are not eligible. Likewise, child care expenses paid to a family member who lives in the family's unit are not eligible; however, payments for child care to relatives who do not live in the unit are eligible.

If a child care provider also renders other services to a family or child care is used to enable a family member to conduct activities that are not eligible for consideration, the VHA will prorate the costs and allow only that portion of the expenses that is attributable to child care for eligible activities. For example, if the care provider also cares for a child with disabilities who is 13 or older, the cost of care will be prorated. Unless otherwise specified by the child care provider, the calculation will be based upon the number of hours spent in each activity and/or the number of persons under care.

Necessary and Reasonable Costs

Child care expenses will be considered necessary if: (1) a family adequately explains how the care enables a family member to work, actively seek employment, or further their education, and (2) the family certifies, and the child care provider verifies, that the expenses are not paid or reimbursed by any other source.

VHA Policy

Child care expenses will be considered for the time required for the eligible activity plus reasonable transportation time. For child care that enables a family member to go to school, the time allowed may include not more than one study hour for each hour spent in class.

To establish the reasonableness of child care costs, the VHA will use the schedule of child care costs from a qualified local entity that either subsidizes child care costs or licenses child care providers. Families may present, and the VHA will consider, justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.G. HARDSHIP EXEMPTIONS [24 CFR 5.611(c), (d), and (e)] EFFECTIVE 1.1.2025

Health and Medical Care and Disability Assistance Expenses [24 CFR 5.611(c); Notice PIH 2023-27]

The regulations provide for two types of hardship exemption categories for families that qualify for unreimbursed health and medical care expenses and/or disability assistance expenses. A family will benefit from this hardship exemption only if the family has eligible expenses that can be deducted in excess of five percent of annual income. In order to claim unreimbursed health and medical care expenses, the family must have a head, cohead, or spouse that is elderly or a person with a disability. In order to claim unreimbursed reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus expenses, the family must include a person with a disability, and the expenses must enable any member of the family (including the member who is a person with a disability) to be employed.

Families may be eligible for relief under one of two categories; Phased-in relief or general relief, as defined below.

Phased-In Relief

The first category is applicable to all families who received a deduction for unreimbursed health and medical care and/or reasonable attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expenses based on their most recent income review. The family must receive phased-in relief if they are determined to be eligible. These families will begin receiving a 24-month phased-in relief at their next annual or interim reexamination, whichever occurs first.

For these families, the threshold amount is phased-in as follows:

- The family is eligible for a deduction totaling the sum of expenses that exceeds 5 percent of annual income for the first 12 months.
- At the conclusion of 12 months, the family is eligible for a deduction totaling the sum of their expenses that exceed 7.5 percent of annual income for another 12 months.
- At the conclusion of 24 months, the standard threshold amount of 10 percent would be used, unless the family qualifies for relief under the general hardship relief category.
    - When an eligible family's phased-in relief begins at an interim reexamination, the VHA will need to process another transaction one year later to move the family along to the next phase. The transaction can be either an interim reexamination if triggered, or a non-interim reexamination transaction.

Prior to the end of the 24-month period, the family may request a hardship exemption under the second category as described below. If the family is found eligible under the second category, the hardship exemption under the first category ends, and the family's hardship is administered in accordance with the requirements listed below. Once a family requests general relief, the family may no longer receive phased-in relief.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHAs must track the 24-month Phase-period for each eligible family, even if a family's expenses go below the appropriate Phase-in percentage, during the first or second 12-month Phase-in period. The Phase-in must continue for families who move to another public housing unit at the same VHA. When the family is treated as a new admission under a different property/program (e.g., the family moves from public housing to the HCV program), unless the VHA has a written policy to continue the Phased-in relief upon admission, the family's expense deduction will be calculated using the 10-percent threshold unless request for general relief is approved by the VHA. When a family moves with continued assistance or ports to a new VHA, the family must continue to receive the Phased-in relief. The family must receive the remaining calendar months of the percentage Phase-in. The VHA must use the existing Phase-in documentation to determine the remaining calendar months and the percentage Phase-in.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not continue the Phased-in relief for families who move from public housing to HCV. These families will be treated as new admissions and the sum of expenses that exceeds 10 percent of annual income will be used to calculate their adjusted income.

General Relief

The second category is for families that can demonstrate:

- Their health and medical and/or disability assistance expenses increased (other than the transition to the higher threshold); or
- The family's financial hardship is a result of a change in circumstances (as defined in VHA policy) that would not otherwise trigger an interim reexamination.

The family may request a hardship exemption under the second category regardless of whether the family previously received the health and medical and/or disability assistance deductions or are currently or were previously receiving relief under the Phased-in relief category above. HUD requires that VHAs develop policies defining what constitutes a hardship for purposes of this exemption.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA must obtain third-party verification of the hardship or must document in the file the reason third-party verification was not available. VHAs must attempt to obtain third-party verification prior to the end of the 90-day hardship exemption period.

VHA Policy

To qualify for a hardship exemption, a family must submit a request in writing. The request must show that the family's health and medical and/or disability assistance expenses have increased (other than the transition to the higher threshold) and that the family's financial hardship is a result of a change in circumstances. The VHA defines *a change in circumstances* as a decrease in income or increase in other expenses that has resulted in the family's financial hardship but does not, on its own, trigger an interim reexam in accordance with VHA policies.

Examples of circumstances constituting a financial hardship may include the following situations:

The family is awaiting an eligibility determination for a federal, state, or local assistance program, such as a determination for unemployment compensation or disability benefits;

The family's income decreased because of a loss of employment, death of a family member, or due to a natural or federal/state declared disaster; or

Other circumstances as determined by the VHA.

The family must provide third-party verification of the hardship with the request. If third-party verification is not available, the VHA will document the file with the reason and will attempt to obtain third-party verification prior to the end of the 90-day hardship exemption period.

The VHA must promptly notify the family in writing of the change in the determination of adjusted income and the family's rent resulting from hardship exemptions. The notice must inform the family of when the hardship exemption will begin and expire [24 CFR 5.611(e)(2)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will make a determination of whether the family qualifies within 30 calendar days and will notify the family in writing of the result within 10 business days of the determination.

If the VHA denies the hardship exemption request, the VHA notice will also state that if the family does not agree with the VHA determination, the family may request a hearing.

If the family qualifies for an exemption, the VHA will include the date the hardship exemption will begin and the date it will expire as well as information on how to request a 90-day extension based on family circumstances.

If the family qualifies, the family will receive a deduction for the sum of eligible expenses that exceed five percent of annual income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The family's hardship relief ends when the circumstances that made the family eligible for the relief are no longer applicable or after 90 days, whichever is earlier. However, the VHA may, at its discretion, extend the relief for one or more additional 90-day periods while the family's hardship condition continues. VHAs are not limited to a maximum number of 90-day extensions.

VHAs must establish written policies regarding the types of circumstances that will allow a family to qualify for a financial hardship and when such deductions may be eligible for additional 90-day extensions. VHAs must develop policies requiring families to report if the circumstances that made the family eligible for the hardship exemption are no longer applicable.

VHA Policy

The family may request an extension either orally or in writing prior to the end of the hardship exemption period. The VHA will extend relief for a additional 90-day if the family demonstrates to the VHA's satisfaction that the family continues to qualify for the hardship exemption based on circumstances described above. The VHA will require updated verification based on the family's current circumstances. One additional extension(s) may be granted on a case-by-case basis provided the family continues to request extensions prior to the end of each hardship exemption period. Families must report if the circumstances that made the family eligible for the hardship exemption are no longer applicable. At any time, the VHA may terminate the hardship exemption if the VHA determines that the family no longer qualifies for the exemption.

Child Care Expense Hardship Exemption [24 CFR 5.611(d) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

A family whose eligibility for the child care expense deduction is ending may request a financial hardship exemption to continue receiving the deduction. If the family demonstrates to the VHA's satisfaction that the family is unable to pay their rent because of the loss of the child care expense deduction, and that the child care expense is still necessary even though the family member is not working, looking for work, or seeking to further their education, the VHA must recalculate the family's adjusted income and continue the child care deduction.

The VHA must develop a policy to define what constitutes a hardship, which includes the family's inability to pay rent. The VHA must obtain third-party verification of the hardship or must document in the file the reason third-party verification was not available. VHAs must attempt to obtain third-party verification prior to the end of the 90-day hardship exemption period.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

For a family to qualify, they must demonstrate that their inability to pay rent would be as a result of the loss of this deduction. The VHA defines this hardship as a potential decrease in income or increase in other expenses that would result from the loss of the child care expense and such loss would impact the family's ability to pay their rent.

Some factors to consider when determining if the family is unable to pay rent may include determining that the rent, utility payment, and applicable expenses (child care expenses or health and medical expenses) are more than 40 percent of the family's adjusted income, or verifying whether the family has experienced unanticipated expenses, such as large medical bills, that have affected their ability to pay their rent.

The family must also demonstrate that the child care expense is still necessary even though the family member is no longer employed or furthering their education. The VHA will consider qualification under this criterion on a case-by case basis (for example, if the family member who was employed has left their job in order to provide uncompensated care to an elderly friend or family member who is severely ill and lives across town).

The family must provide third-party verification of the hardship with the request. If third-party verification is not available, the VHA will document the file with the reason and will attempt to obtain third-party verification prior to the end of the 90-day hardship exemption period.

The VHA must promptly notify the family in writing of the change in the determination of adjusted income and the family's rent resulting from hardship exemptions.

If the VHA denies the request, the notice must specifically state the reason for the denial. VHAs must provide families 30 days' notice of any increase in rent.

If the VHA approves the request, the notice must inform the family of when the hardship exemption will begin and expire [24 CFR 5.611(e)(2)]. The notice must also state the requirement for the family to report to the VHA if the circumstances that made the family eligible for relief are no longer applicable and that the family's adjusted income and tenant rent will be recalculated upon expiration of the hardship exemption [Notice PIH 2023-27].

VHA Policy

The VHA will make a determination of whether the family qualifies within 30 calendar days and will notify the family in writing of the result within 10 business days of the determination.

If the VHA denies the hardship exemption request, the VHA notice will also state that if the family does not agree with the VHA determination, the family may request an informal grievance hearing.

If the family qualifies for an exemption, the VHA will include all required information listed above as well as information on how to request a 90-day extension based on family circumstances.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the family qualifies, the hardship exemption and the resulting alternative adjusted income calculation must remain in place for a period of up to 90 days.

The VHA may, at its discretion, extend the hardship exemptions for additional 90-day periods based on family circumstances and as stated in VHA policies. VHAs are not limited to a maximum number of 90-day extensions. VHAs must develop policies requiring families to report if the circumstances that made the family eligible for the hardship exemption are no longer applicable.

VHAs must promptly notify families in writing if they are denied either an initial hardship exemption or an additional 90-day extension of the exemption. If the VHA denies the request, the notice must specifically state the reason for the denial.

VHAs must notify the family if the hardship exemption is no longer necessary and the hardship exemption will be terminated because the circumstances that made the family eligible for the exemption are no longer applicable. The notice must state the termination date and provide 30 days' notice of rent increase, if applicable.

VHA Policy

The family may request an extension either orally or in writing prior to the end of the hardship exemption period. The VHA will extend relief for an additional 90-days if the family demonstrates to the VHA's satisfaction that the family continues to qualify for the hardship exemption. The VHA will require updated verification based on the family's current circumstances. One additional extension may be granted on a case-by-case basis provided the family continues to request extensions prior to the end of each hardship exemption period. Families must report if the circumstances that made the family eligible for the hardship exemption are no longer applicable. At any time, the VHA may terminate the hardship exemption if the VHA determines that the family no longer qualifies for the exemption.

6-III.H. PERMISSIVE DEDUCTIONS [24 CFR 5.611(b)(1)(ii)]

The VHA may adopt additional permissive deductions from annual income if they establish a policy in the administrative plan. Permissive deductions are additional, optional deductions that may be applied to annual income. As with mandatory deductions, permissive deductions must be based on need or family circumstance and deductions must be designed to encourage self-sufficiency or other economic purpose. If the VHA offers permissive deductions, they must be granted to all families that qualify for them and should complement existing income exclusions and deductions [PH Occ GB, p. 128]. Permissive deductions may be used to incentivize or encourage self-sufficiency and economic mobility.

A VHA that adopts such deductions must have sufficient funding to cover the increased housing assistance payment cost of the deductions. A VHA will not be eligible for an increase in HCV renewal funding for subsidy costs resulting from such deductions.

VHA Policy

The VHA has opted not to use permissive deductions.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV: CALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND VHA SUBSIDY

6-IV.A. OVERVIEW OF RENT AND SUBSIDY CALCULATIONS

TTP Formula [24 CFR 5.628]

HUD regulations specify the formula for calculating the total tenant payment (TTP) for an assisted family. TTP is the highest of the following amounts, rounded to the nearest dollar:

- 30 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income (adjusted income is defined in Part II)
- 10 percent of the family's monthly gross income (annual income, as defined in Part I, divided by 12)
- The welfare rent (in as-paid states only)
- A minimum rent between $0 and $50 that is established by the VHA

The VHA has authority to suspend and exempt families from minimum rent when a financial hardship exists, as defined in section 6-IV.B.

The amount that a family pays for rent and utilities (the family share) will never be less than the family's TTP but may be greater than the TTP depending on the rent charged for the unit the family selects.

Welfare Rent [24 CFR 5.628]

VHA Policy

Welfare rent does not apply in this locality.

Minimum Rent [24 CFR 5.630]

VHA Policy

The minimum rent for this locality is $0.

Family Share [24 CFR 982.305(a)(5)]

If a family chooses a unit with a gross rent (rent to owner plus an allowance for tenant-paid utilities) that exceeds the VHA's applicable payment standard: (1) the family will pay more than the TTP, and (2) at initial occupancy the VHA may not approve the tenancy if it would require the family share to exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income. The income used for this determination must have been verified no earlier than 60 days before the family's voucher was issued. (For a discussion of the application of payment standards, see section 6-IV.C.)

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Subsidy [24 CFR 982.505(b)]

The VHA will pay a monthly housing assistance payment (HAP) for a family that is equal to the lower of (1) the applicable payment standard for the family minus the family's TTP or (2) the gross rent for the family's unit minus the TTP. (For a discussion of the application of payment standards, see section 6-IV.C.)

Utility Reimbursement [24 CFR 982.514(b); 982.514(c)]

When the VHA subsidy for a family exceeds the rent to owner, the family is due a utility reimbursement. HUD permits the VHA to pay the reimbursement to the family or directly to the utility provider.

VHA Policy

The VHA will make utility reimbursements to the family.

The VHA may make all utility reimbursement payments to qualifying families on a monthly basis or may make quarterly payments when the monthly reimbursement amount is $15.00 or less. Reimbursements must be made once per calendar-year quarter and must be prorated if the family leaves the program in advance of its next quarterly reimbursement. The VHA must also adopt hardship policies for families for whom receiving quarterly reimbursement would create a financial hardship.

VHA Policy

The VHA will issue all utility reimbursements monthly.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-IV.B. FINANCIAL HARDSHIPS AFFECTING MINIMUM RENT [24 CFR 5.630]

VHA Policy

The financial hardship rules described below do not apply in this jurisdiction because the VHA has established a minimum rent of $0.

Overview

If the VHA establishes a minimum rent greater than zero, the VHA must grant an exemption from the minimum rent if a family is unable to pay the minimum rent because of financial hardship.

The financial hardship exemption applies only to families required to pay the minimum rent. If a family's TTP is higher than the minimum rent, the family is not eligible for a hardship exemption. If the VHA determines that a hardship exists, the family share is the highest of the remaining components of the family's calculated TTP.

HUD-Defined Financial Hardship

Financial hardship includes the following situations:

(1) The family has lost eligibility for or is awaiting an eligibility determination for a federal, state, or local assistance program. This includes a family member who is a noncitizen lawfully admitted for permanent residence under the Immigration and Nationality Act who would be entitled to public benefits but for Title IV of the Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Act of 1996.

VHA Policy

A hardship will be considered to exist only if the loss of eligibility has an impact on the family's ability to pay the minimum rent.

For a family waiting for a determination of eligibility, the hardship period will end as of the first of the month following: (1) implementation of assistance, if approved, or (2) the decision to deny assistance. A family whose request for assistance is denied may request a hardship exemption based upon one of the other allowable hardship circumstances.

(2) The family would be evicted because it is unable to pay the minimum rent.

VHA Policy

For a family to qualify under this provision, the cause of the potential eviction must be the family's failure to pay rent to the owner or tenant-paid utilities.

(3) Family income has decreased because of changed family circumstances, including the loss of employment.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(4) A death has occurred in the family.

VHA Policy

In order to qualify under this provision, a family must describe how the death has created a financial hardship (e.g., because of funeral-related expenses or the loss of the family member's income).

(5) The family has experienced other circumstances determined by the VHA.

VHA Policy

The VHA has not established any additional hardship criteria.

Implementation of Hardship Exemption

Determination of Hardship

When a family requests a financial hardship exemption, the VHA must suspend the minimum rent requirement beginning the first of the month following the family's request.

The VHA then determines whether the financial hardship exists and whether the hardship is temporary or long-term.

VHA Policy

The VHA defines temporary hardship as a hardship expected to last 90 days or less. Long-term hardship is defined as a hardship expected to last more than 90 days.

When the minimum rent is suspended, the family share reverts to the highest of the remaining components of the calculated TTP. The example below demonstrates the effect of the minimum rent exemption.

Example: Impact of Minimum Rent Exemption Assume the VHA has established a minimum rent of $50.	
Family Share – No Hardship	**Family Share – With Hardship**
$0 30% of monthly adjusted income	$0 30% of monthly adjusted income
$15 10% of monthly gross income	$15 10% of monthly gross income
N/A Welfare rent	N/A Welfare rent
$50 Minimum rent	$50 Minimum rent
Minimum rent applies. TTP = $50	Hardship exemption granted. TTP = $15

VHA Policy

To qualify for a hardship exemption, a family must submit a request for a hardship exemption in writing. The request must explain the nature of the hardship and how the hardship has affected the family's ability to pay the minimum rent.

The VHA will make the determination of hardship within 30 calendar days.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

No Financial Hardship

If the VHA determines there is no financial hardship, the VHA will reinstate the minimum rent and require the family to repay the amounts suspended.

VHA Policy

The VHA will require the family to repay the suspended amount within 30 calendar days of the VHA's notice that a hardship exemption has not been granted.

Temporary Hardship

If the VHA determines that a qualifying financial hardship is temporary, the VHA must suspend the minimum rent for the 90-day period beginning the first of the month following the date of the family's request for a hardship exemption.

At the end of the 90-day suspension period, the family must resume payment of the minimum rent and must repay the VHA the amounts suspended. HUD requires the VHA to offer a reasonable repayment agreement, on terms and conditions established by the VHA. The VHA also may determine that circumstances have changed and the hardship is now a long-term hardship.

VHA Policy

The VHA will enter into a repayment agreement in accordance with the procedures found in Chapter 16 of this plan.

Long-Term Hardship

If the VHA determines that the financial hardship is long-term, the VHA must exempt the family from the minimum rent requirement for so long as the hardship continues. The exemption will apply from the first of the month following the family's request until the end of the qualifying hardship. When the financial hardship has been determined to be long-term, the family is not required to repay the minimum rent.

VHA Policy

The hardship period ends when any of the following circumstances apply:

(1) At an interim or annual reexamination, the family's calculated TTP is greater than the minimum rent.

(2) For hardship conditions based on loss of income, the hardship condition will continue to be recognized until new sources of income are received that are at least equal to the amount lost. For example, if a hardship is approved because a family no longer receives a $60/month child support payment, the hardship will continue to exist until the family receives at least $60/month in income from another source or once again begins to receive the child support.

(3) For hardship conditions based upon hardship-related expenses, the minimum rent exemption will continue to be recognized until the cumulative amount exempted is equal to the expense incurred.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-IV.C. APPLYING PAYMENT STANDARDS [24 CFR 982.505; 982.503(b)]

Overview

The VHA's schedule of payment standards is used to calculate housing assistance payments for HCV families. This section covers the application of the VHA's payment standards. The establishment and revision of the VHA's payment standard schedule are covered in Chapter 16.

Payment standard is defined as "the maximum monthly assistance payment for a family assisted in the voucher program (before deducting the total tenant payment by the family)" [24 CFR 982.4(b)].

The payment standard for a family is the lower of (1) the payment standard for the family unit size, which is defined as the appropriate number of bedrooms for the family under the VHA's subsidy standards [24 CFR 982.4(b)], or (2) the payment standard for the size of the dwelling unit rented by the family.

If the VHA has established an exception payment standard for a designated part of a zip code area or FMR area and a family's unit is located in the exception area, the VHA must use the appropriate payment standard for the exception area.

The VHA is required to pay a monthly housing assistance payment (HAP) for a family that is the lower of (1) the payment standard for the family minus the family's TTP or (2) the gross rent for the family's unit minus the TTP.

If during the term of the HAP contract for a family's unit, the owner lowers the rent, the VHA will recalculate the HAP using the lower of the initial payment standard or the gross rent for the unit [HCV GB, p. 7-8].

Changes in Payment Standards

When the VHA revises its payment standards during the term of the HAP contract for a family's unit, it will apply the new payment standards in accordance with HUD regulations.

Decreases

If a VHA changes its payment standard schedule, resulting in a lower payment standard amount, during the term of a HAP contract, the VHA is not required to reduce the payment standard used to calculate subsidy for families under HAP contract as long as the HAP contract remains in effect [FR Notice 11/16/16].

However, if the VHA does choose to reduce the payment standard for families currently under HAP contract, the initial reduction to the payment standard may not be applied any earlier than the effective date of the family's second regular reexamination following the effective date of the decrease in the payment standard amount. At that point, the VHA may either reduce the payment standard to the current amount in effect on the VHA's payment standard schedule, or may reduce the payment standard to another amount that is higher than the normally applicable amount on the schedule. The VHA may also establish different policies for designated areas within their jurisdiction (e.g., different zip code areas).

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In any case, the VHA must provide the family with at least 12 months' notice that the payment standard is being reduced before the effective date of the change. The VHA's policy on decreases in the payment standard during the term of the HAP contract apply to all families under HAP contract at the time of the effective date of the decrease in the payment standard within the designated area.

VHA Policy

If a VHA changes its payment standard schedule resulting in a lower payment standard amount, during the term of a HAP contract, the VHA will not reduce the payment standard used to calculate subsidy for families under HAP contract as long as the HAP contract remains in effect.

The VHA will not establish different policies for decreases in the payment standard for designated areas within their jurisdiction.

Increases

If the payment standard is increased during the term of the HAP contract, the increased payment standard will be used to calculate the monthly housing assistance payment for the family beginning on the effective date of the family's first regular reexamination on or after the effective date of the increase in the payment standard.

Families requiring or requesting interim reexaminations will not have their HAP payments calculated using the higher payment standard until their next annual reexamination [HCV GB, p. 7-8].

Changes in Family Unit Size (Voucher Size)

Irrespective of any increase or decrease in the payment standard, if the family unit size increases or decreases during the HAP contract term, the new family unit size must be used to determine the payment standard for the family beginning at the family's first regular reexamination following the change in family unit size.

Reasonable Accommodation

If a family requires a higher payment standard as a reasonable accommodation for a family member who is a person with disabilities, the VHA is allowed to establish a higher payment standard for the family of not more than 120 percent of the published FMR.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-IV.D. APPLYING UTILITY ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 982.517]

Overview

A VHA-established utility allowance schedule is used in determining family share and VHA subsidy. A family's utility allowance is determined by the size of dwelling unit leased by a family or the voucher unit size for which the family qualifies using VHA subsidy standards, whichever is the lowest of the two. See Chapter 5 for information on the VHA's subsidy standards.

For policies on establishing and updating utility allowances, see Chapter 16.

Reasonable Accommodation and Individual Relief

On request from a family that includes a person with disabilities, the VHA must approve a utility allowance which is higher than the applicable amount on the utility allowance schedule if a higher utility allowance is needed as a reasonable accommodation to make the program accessible and usable by the family member with a disability [24 CFR 982.517(e)]. (See Chapter 2 for policies regarding the request and approval of reasonable accommodations.)

Further, the VHA may grant requests for individual relief from charges in excess of the utility allowance on reasonable grounds, such as special factors not within control of the resident, as the VHA deems appropriate. The family must request the higher allowance and provide the VHA an explanation of the need for individual relief and an explanation about the amount of additional allowance required [see HCV GB, p. 18-8].

VHAs should develop criteria for granting individual relief, notify residents about the availability of individual relief, and notify participants about the availability of individual relief programs (sometimes referred to as "Medical Baseline discounts") offered by the local utility company.

VHA Policy

The family must request the higher allowance and provide the VHA with information about the amount of additional allowance required.

The VHA will consider the following criteria as valid reasons for granting individual relief:

The family's consumption was mistakenly portrayed as excessive due to defects in the meter or errors in the meter reading.

The excessive consumption is caused by a characteristic of the unit or owner-supplied equipment that is beyond the family's control, such as a particularly inefficient refrigerator or inadequate insulation. The allowance should be adjusted to reflect the higher consumption needs associated with the unit until the situation is remedied. The resident should be granted individual relief until the allowance is adjusted.

The excessive consumption is due to special needs of the family that are beyond their control, such as the need for specialized equipment in the case of a family member who is ill, elderly, or who has a disability.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In determining the amount of the reasonable accommodation or individual relief, the VHA will allow a reasonable measure of additional usage as necessary. To arrive at the amount of additional utility cost of specific equipment, the family may provide information from the manufacturer of the equipment, or the family or VHA may conduct an internet search for an estimate of usage or additional monthly cost.

Information on reasonable accommodation and individual relief for charges in excess of the utility allowance will be provided to all families at admission as part of the information on payment standards and utility allowances in the briefing packet. The VHA will also provide information on utility relief programs or medical discounts (sometimes referred to as "Medical Baseline discounts") that may be available through local utility providers.

At its discretion, the VHA may reevaluate the need for the increased utility allowance at any regular reexamination.

If the excessive consumption is caused by a characteristic of the unit or VHA-supplied equipment that is beyond the family's control, such as a particularly inefficient refrigerator or inadequate insulation, the individual relief to the resident will cease when the situation is remedied.

Utility Allowance Revisions

At reexamination, the VHA must use the current utility allowance schedule [HCV GB, p. 18-8].

VHA Policy

Revised utility allowances will be applied to a family's rent and subsidy calculations at the first annual reexamination that is effective after the allowance is adopted.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-IV.E. PRORATED ASSISTANCE FOR MIXED FAMILIES [24 CFR 5.520]

HUD regulations prohibit assistance to ineligible family members. A *mixed family* is one that includes at least one U.S. citizen or eligible immigrant and any number of ineligible family members. The VHA must prorate the assistance provided to a mixed family. The VHA will first determine assistance as if all family members were eligible and then prorate the assistance based upon the percentage of family members that actually are eligible. For example, if the VHA subsidy for a family is calculated at $500 and two of four family members are ineligible, the VHA subsidy would be reduced to $250.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-1: ANNUAL INCOME FULL DEFINITION

24 CFR 5.609

(a) Annual income includes, with respect to the family:

(1) All amounts, not specifically excluded in paragraph (b) of this section, received from all sources by each member of the family who is 18 years of age or older or is the head of household or spouse of the head of household, plus unearned income by or on behalf of each dependent who is under 18 years of age, and

(2) When the value of net family assets exceeds $50,000 (which amount HUD will adjust annually in accordance with the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers) and the actual returns from a given asset cannot be calculated, imputed returns on the asset based on the current passbook savings rate, as determined by HUD.

(b)Annual income does not include the following:

(1) Any imputed return on an asset when net family assets total $50,000 or less (which amount HUD will adjust annually in accordance with the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers) and no actual income from the net family assets can be determined.

(2) The following types of trust distributions:

(i) For an irrevocable trust or a revocable trust outside the control of the family or household excluded from the definition of net family assets under § 5.603(b):

(A) Distributions of the principal or corpus of the trust; and

(B) Distributions of income from the trust when the distributions are used to pay the costs of health and medical care expenses for a minor.

(ii) For a revocable trust under the control of the family or household, any distributions from the trust; except that any actual income earned by the trust, regardless of whether it is distributed, shall be considered income to the family at the time it is received by the trust.

(3) Earned income of children under the 18 years of age.

(4) Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults, or State or Tribal kinship or guardianship care payments.

(5) Insurance payments and settlements for personal or property losses, including but not limited to payments through health insurance, motor vehicle insurance, and workers' compensation.

(6) Amounts received by the family that are specifically for, or in reimbursement of, the cost of health and medical care expenses for any family member.

(7) Any amounts recovered in any civil action or settlement based on a claim of malpractice, negligence, or other breach of duty owed to a family member arising out of law, that resulted in a member of the family becoming disabled.

(8) Income of a live-in aide, foster child, or foster adult as defined in §§ 5.403 and 5.603, respectively.

(9)

(i) Any assistance that section 479B of the Higher Education Act of 1965, as amended (20 U.S.C. 1087uu), requires be excluded from a family's income; and

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(ii) Student financial assistance for tuition, books, and supplies (including supplies and equipment to support students with learning disabilities or other disabilities), room and board, and other fees required and charged to a student by an institution of higher education (as defined under Section 102 of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (20 U.S.C. 1002)) and, for a student who is not the head of household or spouse, the reasonable and actual costs of housing while attending the institution of higher education and not residing in an assisted unit.

(A) Student financial assistance, for purposes of this paragraph (9)(ii), means a grant or scholarship received from— (

1) The Federal government;

(2) A State, Tribe, or local government;

(3) A private foundation registered as a nonprofit under 26 U.S.C. 501(c)(3);

(4) A business entity (such as corporation, general partnership, limited liability company, limited partnership, joint venture, business trust, public benefit corporation, or nonprofit entity); or

(5) An institution of higher education.

(B) Student financial assistance, for purposes of this paragraph (9)(ii), does not include—

(1) Any assistance that is excluded pursuant to paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section;

(2) Financial support provided to the student in the form of a fee for services performed (e.g., a work study or teaching fellowship that is not excluded pursuant to paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section); (

3) Gifts, including gifts from family or friends; or

(4) Any amount of the scholarship or grant that, either by itself or in combination with assistance excluded under this paragraph or paragraph (b)(9)(i), exceeds the actual covered costs of the student. The actual covered costs of the student are the actual costs of tuition, books and supplies (including supplies and equipment to support students with learning disabilities or other disabilities), room and board, or other fees required and charged to a student by the education institution, and, for a student who is not the head of household or spouse, the reasonable and actual costs of housing while attending the institution of higher education and not residing in an assisted unit. This calculation is described further in paragraph (b)(9)(ii)€ of this section.

(C) Student financial assistance, for purposes of this paragraph (b)(9)(ii) must be:

(1) Expressly for tuition, books, room and board, or other fees required and charged to a student by the education institution;

(2) Expressly to assist a student with the costs of higher education; or

(3) Expressly to assist a student who is not the head of household or spouse with the reasonable and actual costs of housing while attending the education institution and not residing in an assisted unit.

(D) Student financial assistance, for purposes of this paragraph (b)(9)(ii), may be paid directly to the student or to the educational institution on the student's behalf. Student financial assistance paid to the student must be verified by the responsible entity as student financial assistance consistent with this paragraph (b)(9)(ii).

(E) When the student is also receiving assistance excluded under paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section, the amount of student financial assistance under this paragraph (b)(9)(ii) is determined as follows:

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(1) If the amount of assistance excluded under paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section is equal to or exceeds the actual covered costs under paragraph (b)(9)(ii)(B)(4) of this section, none of the assistance described in this paragraph (b)(9)(ii) of this section is considered student financial assistance excluded from income under this paragraph (b)(9)(ii)(E).

(2) If the amount of assistance excluded under paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section is less than the actual covered costs under paragraph (b)(9)(ii)(B)(4) of this section, the amount of assistance described in paragraph (b)(9)(ii) of this section that is considered student financial assistance excluded under this paragraph is the lower of:

(i) the total amount of student financial assistance received under this paragraph (b)(9)(ii) of this section, or

(ii) the amount by which the actual covered costs under paragraph (b)(9)(ii)(B)(4) of this section exceeds the assistance excluded under paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section.

(10) Income and distributions from any Coverdell education savings account under section 530 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986 or any qualified tuition program under section 529 of such Code; and income earned by government contributions to, and distributions from, "baby bond" accounts created, authorized, or funded by Federal, State, or local government.

(11) The special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire.

(12)

(i) Amounts received by a person with a disability that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income eligibility and benefits because they are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self-Sufficiency (PASS);

(ii) Amounts received by a participant in other publicly assisted programs which are specifically for or in reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred (e.g., special equipment, clothing, transportation, child care, etc.) and which are made solely to allow participation in a specific program;

(iii) Amounts received under a resident service stipend not to exceed $200 per month. A resident service stipend is a modest amount received by a resident for performing a service for the VHA or owner, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in the development.

(iv) Incremental earnings and benefits resulting to any family member from participation in training programs funded by HUD or in qualifying Federal, State, Tribal, or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of a family member as resident management staff. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the employment training program unless those amounts are excluded under paragraph (b)(9)(i) of this section.

(13) Reparation payments paid by a foreign government pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era.

(14) Earned income of dependent fulltime students in excess of the amount of the deduction for a dependent in § 5.611.

(15) Adoption assistance payments for a child in excess of the amount of the deduction for a dependent in § 5.611.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(16) Deferred periodic amounts from Supplemental Security Income and Social Security benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts, or any deferred Department of Veterans Affairs disability benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts.

(17) Payments related to aid and attendance under 38 U.S.C. 1521 to veterans in need of regular aid and attendance.

(18) Amounts received by the family in the form of refunds or rebates under State or local law for property taxes paid on the dwelling unit.

(19) Payments made by or authorized by a State Medicaid agency (including through a managed care entity) or other State or Federal agency to a family to enable a family member who has a disability to reside in the family's assisted unit. Authorized payments may include payments to a member of the assisted family through the State Medicaid agency (including through a managed care entity) or other State or Federal agency for caregiving services the family member provides to enable a family member who has a disability to reside in the family's assisted unit.

(20) Loan proceeds (the net amount disbursed by a lender to or on behalf of a borrower, under the terms of a loan agreement) received by the family or a third party (e.g., proceeds received by the family from a private loan to enable attendance at an educational institution or to finance the purchase of a car).

(21) Payments received by Tribal members as a result of claims relating to the mismanagement of assets held in trust by the United States, to the extent such payments are also excluded from gross income under the Internal Revenue Code or other Federal law.

(22) Amounts that HUD is required by Federal statute to exclude from consideration as income for purposes of determining eligibility or benefits under a category of assistance programs that includes assistance under any program to which the exclusions set forth in paragraph (b) of this section apply. HUD will publish a notice in the Federal Register to identify the benefits that qualify for this exclusion. Updates will be published when necessary.

(23) Replacement housing "gap" payments made in accordance with 49 CFR part 24 that offset increased out of pocket costs of displaced persons that move from one federally subsidized housing unit to another Federally subsidized housing unit. Such replacement housing "gap" payments are not excluded from annual income if the increased cost of rent and utilities is subsequently reduced or eliminated, and the displaced person retains or continues to receive the replacement housing "gap" payments.

(24) Nonrecurring income, which is income that will not be repeated in the coming year based on information provided by the family. Income received as an independent contractor, day laborer, or seasonal worker is not excluded from income under this paragraph, even if the source, date, or amount of the income varies. Nonrecurring income includes:

(i) Payments from the U.S. Census Bureau for employment (relating to decennial census or the American Community Survey) lasting no longer than 180 days and not culminating in permanent employment.

(ii) Direct Federal or State payments intended for economic stimulus or recovery.

(iii) Amounts directly received by the family as a result of State refundable tax credits or State tax refunds at the time they are received.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(iv) Amounts directly received by the family as a result of Federal refundable tax credits and Federal tax refunds at the time they are received.

(v) Gifts for holidays, birthdays, or other significant life events or milestones (e.g., wedding gifts, baby showers, anniversaries).

(vi) Non-monetary, in-kind donations, such as food, clothing, or toiletries, received from a food bank or similar organization.

(vii) Lump-sum additions to net family assets, including but not limited to lottery or other contest winnings.

(25) Civil rights settlements or judgments, including settlements or judgments for back pay.

(26) Income received from any account under a retirement plan recognized as such by the Internal Revenue Service, including individual retirement arrangements (IRAs), employer retirement plans, and retirement plans for self-employed individuals; except that any distribution of periodic payments from such accounts shall be income at the time they are received by the family.

(27) Income earned on amounts placed in a family's Family Self Sufficiency Account.

(28) Gross income a family member receives through self-employment or operation of a business; except that the following shall be considered income to a family member:

(i) Net income from the operation of a business or profession. Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted, based on straight line depreciation, as provided in Internal Revenue Service regulations; and

(ii) Any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested in the operation by the family.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-2: TREATMENT OF FAMILY ASSETS

24 CFR 5.603(b) Net Family Assets

(1) Net family assets is the net cash value of all assets owned by the family, after deducting reasonable costs that would be incurred in disposing real property, savings, stocks, bonds, and other forms of capital investment.

(2) In determining net family assets, VHAs or owners, as applicable, must include the value of any business or family assets disposed of by an applicant or tenant for less than fair market value (including a disposition in trust, but not in a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale) during the two years preceding the date of application for the program or reexamination, as applicable, in excess of the consideration received therefor. In the case of a disposition as part of a separation or divorce settlement, the disposition will not be considered to be for less than fair market value if the applicant or tenant receives consideration not measurable in dollar terms. Negative equity in real property or other investments does not prohibit the owner from selling the property or other investments, so negative equity alone would not justify excluding the property or other investments from family assets.

(3) Excluded from the calculation of net family assets are: (i) The value of necessary items of personal property; (ii) The combined value of all nonnecessary items of personal property if the combined total value does not exceed $50,000 (which amount will be adjusted by HUD in accordance with the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers); (iii) The value of any account under a retirement plan recognized as such by the Internal Revenue Service, including individual retirement arrangements (IRAs), employer retirement plans, and retirement plans for self-employed individuals; (iv) The value of real property that the family does not have the effective legal authority to sell in the jurisdiction in which the property is located; (v) Any amounts recovered in any civil action or settlement based on a claim of malpractice, negligence, or other breach of duty owed to a family member arising out of law, that resulted in a family member being a person with a disability; (vi) The value of any Coverdell education savings account under section 530 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, the value of any qualified tuition program under section 529 of such Code, the value of any Achieving a Better Life Experience (ABLE) account authorized under Section 529A of such Code, and the value of any "baby bond" account created, authorized, or funded by Federal, State, or local government. (vii) Interests in Indian trust land; (viii) Equity in a manufactured home where the family receives assistance under 24 CFR part 982; (ix) Equity in property under the Homeownership Option for which a family receives assistance under 24 CFR part 982; (x) Family Self-Sufficiency Accounts; and (xi) Federal tax refunds or refundable tax credits for a period of 12 months after receipt by the family.

(4) In cases where a trust fund has been established and the trust is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of the family or household, the trust fund is not a family asset and the value of the trust is not included in the calculation of net family assets, so long as the fund continues to be held in a trust that is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of the family or household.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-3: THE EFFECT OF WELFARE BENEFIT REDUCTION

24 CFR 5.615

Public housing program and Section 8 tenant-based assistance program: How welfare benefit reduction affects family income.

(a) *Applicability.* This section applies to covered families who reside in public housing (part 960 of this title) or receive Section 8 tenant-based assistance (part 982 of this title).

(b) *Definitions.* The following definitions apply for purposes of this section:

Covered families. Families who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits ("welfare benefits") from a State or other public agency ("welfare agency") under a program for which Federal, State, or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for such assistance.

Economic self-sufficiency program. See definition at Sec. 5.603.

Imputed welfare income. The amount of annual income not actually received by a family, as a result of a specified welfare benefit reduction, that is nonetheless included in the family's annual income for purposes of determining rent.

Specified welfare benefit reduction.

(1) A reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency, in whole or in part, for a family member, as determined by the welfare agency, because of fraud by a family member in connection with the welfare program; or because of welfare agency sanction against a family member for noncompliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program.

(2) "Specified welfare benefit reduction" does not include a reduction or termination of welfare benefits by the welfare agency:

(i) at expiration of a lifetime or other time limit on the payment of welfare benefits;

(ii) because a family member is not able to obtain employment, even though the family member has complied with welfare agency economic self-sufficiency or work activities requirements; or

(iii) because a family member has not complied with other welfare agency requirements.

(c) *Imputed welfare income.*

(1) A family's annual income includes the amount of imputed welfare income (because of a specified welfare benefits reduction, as specified in notice to the VHA by the welfare agency), plus the total amount of other annual income as determined in accordance with Sec. 5.609.

(2) At the request of the VHA, the welfare agency will inform the VHA in writing of the amount and term of any specified welfare benefit reduction for a family member, and the reason for such reduction, and will also inform the VHA of any subsequent changes in the term or amount of such specified welfare benefit reduction. The VHA will use this information to determine the amount of imputed welfare income for a family.

(3) A family's annual income includes imputed welfare income in family annual income, as determined at the VHA's interim or regular reexamination of family income and composition, during the term of the welfare benefits reduction (as specified in information provided to the VHA by the welfare agency).

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(4) The amount of the imputed welfare income is offset by the amount of additional income a family receives that commences after the time the sanction was imposed. When such additional income from other sources is at least equal to the imputed

(5) The VHA may not include imputed welfare income in annual income if the family was not an assisted resident at the time of sanction.

(d) *Review of VHA decision.*

(1) Public housing. If a public housing tenant claims that the VHA has not correctly calculated the amount of imputed welfare income in accordance with HUD requirements, and if the VHA denies the family's request to modify such amount, the VHA shall give the tenant written notice of such denial, with a brief explanation of the basis for the VHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income. The VHA notice shall also state that if the tenant does not agree with the VHA determination, the tenant may request a grievance hearing in accordance with part 966, subpart B of this title to review the VHA determination. The tenant is not required to pay an escrow deposit pursuant to Sec. 966.55(e) for the portion of tenant rent attributable to the imputed welfare income in order to obtain a grievance hearing on the VHA determination.

(2) Section 8 participant. A participant in the Section 8 tenant-based assistance program may request an informal hearing, in accordance with Sec. 982.555 of this title, to review the VHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income that must be included in the family's annual income in accordance with this section. If the family claims that such amount is not correctly calculated in accordance with HUD requirements, and if the VHA denies the family's request to modify such amount, the VHA shall give the family written notice of such denial, with a brief explanation of the basis for the VHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income. Such notice shall also state that if the family does not agree with the VHA determination, the family may request an informal hearing on the determination under the VHA hearing procedure.

(e) *VHA relation with welfare agency.*

(1) The VHA must ask welfare agencies to inform the VHA of any specified welfare benefits reduction for a family member, the reason for such reduction, the term of any such reduction, and any subsequent welfare agency determination affecting the amount or term of a specified welfare benefits reduction. If the welfare agency determines a specified welfare benefits reduction for a family member, and gives the VHA written notice of such reduction, the family's annual incomes shall include the imputed welfare income because of the specified welfare benefits reduction.

(2) The VHA is responsible for determining the amount of imputed welfare income that is included in the family's annual income as a result of a specified welfare benefits reduction as determined by the welfare agency, and specified in the notice by the welfare agency to the VHA. However, the VHA is not responsible for determining whether a reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency was correctly determined by the welfare agency in accordance with welfare program requirements and procedures, nor for providing the opportunity for review or hearing on such welfare agency determinations.

(3) Such welfare agency determinations are the responsibility of the welfare agency, and the family may seek appeal of such determinations through the welfare agency's normal due process procedures. The VHA shall be entitled to rely on the welfare agency notice to the VHA of the welfare agency's

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

determination of a specified welfare benefits reduction.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 7

VERIFICATION

[24 CFR 982.516, 24 CFR 982.551, 24 CFR 5.230, Notice PIH 2023-27]

INTRODUCTION

The PHA must verify all information that is used to establish the family's eligibility and level of assistance and is required to obtain written authorization from the family in order to collect the information. Applicants and program participants must cooperate with the verification process as a condition of receiving assistance. The PHA must not pass on the cost of verification to the family.

The PHA must follow the verification guidance provided by HUD in Notice PIH 2023-27 and any subsequent guidance issued by HUD. This chapter summarizes those requirements and provides supplementary PHA policies.

Part I describes the general verification process. Part II provides more detailed requirements related to family information. Part III provides information on income and assets, and Part IV covers mandatory deductions.

Verification policies, rules and procedures will be modified as needed to accommodate persons with disabilities. All information obtained through the verification process will be handled in accordance with the records management policies of the PHA.

PART I: GENERAL VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

7-I.A. FAMILY CONSENT TO RELEASE OF INFORMATION [24 CFR 982.516; 982.551; CFR 5.230; and Notice PIH 2023-27]

Consent Forms

The family must supply any information that the PHA or HUD determines is necessary to the administration of the program and must consent to PHA verification of that information [24 CFR 982.551]. All adult family members must sign consent forms as needed to collect information relevant to the family's eligibility and level of assistance. While PHAs must use form HUD-9886, this form does not release all the information necessary to the administration of the program. The PHA must also develop its own release forms to cover all other necessary information.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Form HUD-9886 [24 CFR 5.230(b)(1), b(2), (c)(4), and (c)(5); and Notice PIH 2023-27]

All adult applicants and participants sign form HUD-9886, Authorization for Release of Information. All adult family members (and the head and spouse/cohead, regardless of age) are required to sign the Form HUD-9886 at admission. Participants, prior to January 1, 2024, signed and submitted Form HUD-9886 at each annual reexamination. HOTMA eliminated this requirement and instead required that the Form HUD-9886 be signed only once. On or after January 1, 2024 (regardless of the PHA's HOTMA compliance date), current program participants must sign and submit a new Form HUD-9886 at their next interim or annual reexamination. This form will only be signed once. Another Form HUD-9886 will not be submitted to the PHA except under the following circumstances:

- When any person 18 years or older becomes a member of the family;
- When a current member of the family turns 18; or
- As required by HUD or the PHA in administrative instructions.

The PHA has the discretion to establish policies around when family members must sign consent forms when they turn 18. PHAs must establish these policies stating when family members will be required to sign consent forms at intervals other than at reexamination.

VHA Policy

Family members turning 18 years of age between annual recertifications will be notified in writing that they are required to sign the required Consent to the Release of Information Form HUD-9886 at the family's next annual or interim reexamination, whichever is earlier.

The purpose of form HUD-9886 is to facilitate automated data collection and computer matching from specific sources and provides the family's consent only for the specific purposes listed on the form. HUD and the PHA may collect information from State Wage Information Collection Agencies (SWICAs) and current and former employers of adult family members. Only HUD is authorized to collect information directly from the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) and the Social Security Administration (SSA).

The PHA may obtain any financial record from any financial institution, as the terms financial record and financial institution are defined in the Right to Financial Privacy Act (12 U.S.C. 3401), whenever the PHA determines the record is needed to determine an applicant's or participant's eligibility for assistance or level of benefits [24 CFR 5.230(c)(4)].

The executed form will remain effective until the family is denied assistance, assistance is terminated, or the family provides written notification to the PHA to revoke consent.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Penalties for Failing to Consent [24 CFR 5.232]

If any family member who is required to sign a consent form fails to do so, the PHA must deny admission to applicants and terminate assistance of participants. The family may request an informal review (applicants) or informal hearing (participants) in accordance with PHA procedures.

However, this does not apply if the applicant, participant, or any member of their family, revokes their consent with respect to the ability of the PHA to access financial records from financial institutions, unless the PHA establishes a policy that revocation of consent to access financial records will result in denial or termination of assistance or admission [24 CFR 5.232(c)]. PHAs may not process interim or annual reexaminations of income without the family's executed consent forms.

VHA Policy

The PHA has established a policy that revocation of consent to access financial records will result in denial of admission or termination of assistance in accordance with VHA Policy.

In order for a family to revoke their consent, the family must provide written notice to the PHA.

Within 10 business days of the date the family provides written notice, the PHA will send the family a notice acknowledging receipt of the request and explaining that revocation of consent will result in denial or termination of assistance, as applicable. At the same time, the PHA will notify their local HUD office.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.B. USE OF OTHER PROGRAMS' INCOME DETERMINATIONS [24 CFR 5.609(c)(3) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

PHAs may, but are not required to, determine a family's annual income, including income from assets, prior to the application of any deductions, based on income determinations made within the previous 12-month period, using income determinations from means-tested federal public assistance programs. PHAs are not required to accept or use determinations of income from other federal means-tested forms of assistance. If the PHA adopts a policy to accept this type of verification, the PHA must establish in policy when they will accept Safe Harbor income determinations and from which programs. PHAs must also create policies that outline the course of action when families present multiple verifications from the same or different acceptable Safe Harbor programs.

Means-tested federal public assistance programs include:

- Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) (42 U.S.C. 601, et seq.);
- Medicaid (42 U.S.C. 1396 et seq.);
- Supplemental Nutrition Assistance Program (SNAP) (42 U.S.C. 2011 et seq.);
- Earned Income Tax Credit (EITC) (26 U.S.C. 32);
- Low-Income Housing Credit (LIHTC) program (26 U.S.C. 42);
- Special Supplemental Nutrition Program for Woman, Infants, and Children (WIC) (42 U.S.C. 1786);
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI) (42 U.S.C. 1381 et seq.);
- Other programs administered by the HUD Secretary;
- Other means-tested forms of federal public assistance for which HUD has established a memorandum of understanding; and
- Other federal benefit determinations made in other forms of means-tested federal public assistance that the Secretary determines to have comparable reliability and announces through the *Federal Register*.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the PHA elects to use the annual income determination from one of the above-listed forms of means-tested federal public assistance, then they must obtain the income information by means of a third-party verification. The third-party verification must state the family size, must be for the entire family, and must state the amount of the family's annual income. The annual income need not be broken down by family member or income type. Annual income includes income earned from assets, therefore when using Safe Harbor to verify a family's income, PHAs will neither further inquire about a family's net family assets, nor about the income earned from those assets, except with respect to whether or not the family owns assets that exceed the asset limitation in 24 CFR 5.618. The Safe Harbor documentation will be considered acceptable if any of the following dates fall into the 12-month period prior to the receipt of the documentation by the PHA:

- Income determination effective date;
- Program administrator's signature date;
- Family's signature date;
- Report effective date; or
- Other report-specific dates that verify the income determination date.

The only information that PHAs are permitted to use to determine income under this method is the total income determination made by the federal means-tested program administrator. Other federal programs may provide additional information about income inclusions and exclusions in their award letters; however, these determinations and any other information must not be considered by the PHA. PHAs are not permitted to mix and match Safe Harbor income determinations and other income verifications.

If the PHA is unable to obtain Safe Harbor documentation or if the family disputes the other program's income determination, the PHA must calculate the family's annual income using traditional methods as outlined in Notice PIH 2023-27 and this chapter.

If the PHA uses a Safe Harbor determination to determine the family's income, the family is obligated to report changes in income that meet the PHA's reporting requirement and occur after the effective date of the transaction.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The amounts of unreimbursed reasonable attendant care expenses and child-care expenses deducted from a family's annual income, except for when a family is approved for a child-care expense hardship exemption, must still be capped by the amount earned by any family member who is enabled to work as a result of the expense. PHAs are therefore required to obtain third-party verification of the applicable employment income and cap the respective expense deductions accordingly.

VHA Policy

The PHA will not accept verification from other federal assistance programs. All income will be verified in accordance with the requirements of HUD's verification hierarchy and PHA policies in this chapter.

7-I.C. STREAMLINED INCOME DETERMINATIONS [24 CFR 960.257(c); Notice PIH 2023-27]

HUD permits PHAs to streamline the income determination process for family members with fixed sources of income. While third-party verification of all income sources must be obtained during the intake process and every three years thereafter, in the intervening years, the PHA may determine income from fixed sources by applying a verified cost of living adjustment (COLA) or other inflationary adjustment factor. Streamlining policies are optional. The PHA may, however, obtain third-party verification of all income, regardless of the source. Further, upon request of the family, the PHA must perform third-party verification of all income sources.

Fixed sources of income include Social Security and SSI benefits, pensions, annuities, disability or death benefits, and other sources of income subject to a COLA or rate of interest. The determination of fixed income may be streamlined even if the family also receives income from other non-fixed sources.

Two streamlining options are available, depending upon the percentage of the family's income that is received from fixed sources.

When 90 percent or more of a family's unadjusted income is from fixed sources, the PHA may apply the inflationary adjustment factor to the family's fixed-income sources, provided that the family certifies both that 90 percent or more of their unadjusted income is fixed and that their sources of fixed income have not changed from the previous year. Sources of non-fixed income are not required to be adjusted and must not be adjusted by a COLA, but PHAs may choose to adjust sources of non-fixed income based on third-party verification. PHAs have the discretion to either adjust the non-fixed income or carry over the calculation of non-fixed income from the first year to years two and three.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When less than 90 percent of a family's unadjusted income consists of fixed income, PHAs may apply a COLA to each of the family's sources of fixed income. PHAs must determine all other income using standard verification requirements as outlined in Notice PIH 2023-27.

VHA Policy

When the PHA does not use a Safe Harbor income determination from a federal assistance program to determine the family's annual income as outlined above, then PHA will use a streamlined income determinations where applicable.

If 90 percent or more of a family's unadjusted income is from fixed income sources:

The PHA will streamline the annual reexamination process by applying the verified inflationary adjustment factor to fixed-income sources.

The family will be required to sign a self-certification stating that 90 percent or more of their unadjusted income is fixed income and that their sources of fixed income have not changed from the previous year.

The PHA will document in the file how the determination that a source of income was fixed was made.

Third-party verification of non-fixed income will be obtained annually regardless of the percentage of family income received from fixed sources.

If the family's sources of fixed income have changed from the previous year, the PHA will obtain third-party verification of any new sources of fixed income.

When less than 90 percent of a family's unadjusted income consists of fixed income:

The PHA will apply a COLA to each of the family's sources of fixed income.

All other income will be verified using third-party verification as outlined in Notice PIH 2023-27 and Chapter 7 of this policy.

In the following circumstances, regardless of the percentage of income received from fixed sources, the PHA will obtain third-party verification as outlined in Notice PIH 2023-27 and Chapter 7 of this policy:

Of all assets when net family assets exceed $50,000;

Of all deductions and allowances from annual income;

If a family member with a fixed source of income is added;

If verification of the COLA or rate of interest is not available;

During the intake process and at least once every three years thereafter.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.D. VERIFICATION HIERARCHY [Notice PIH 2023-27]

When the PHA does not use a streamlined determination of income or an income determination from a means-tested federal assistance program, HUD requires the PHA to obtain third-party verification of:

- Reported family annual income;
- The value of net family assets when the net value exceeds $50,000 (as adjusted annually);
- Expenses related to deductions from annual income; and
- Other factors that affect the determination of adjusted income.

HUD mandates the use of the EIV system and offers administrative guidance on the use of other methods to verify family information and specifies the circumstances in which each method will be used. In general HUD requires the PHA to use the most reliable form of verification that is available and to document the reasons when the PHA uses a lesser form of verification.

In order of priority, the forms of verification that the PHA will use are:

HUD developed a hierarchy that described verification documentation from most acceptable to least acceptable. The PHA must demonstrate efforts to obtain third party verification prior to accepting self-certification except instances when self-certification is explicitly allowed.

In order of priority, the hierarchy is:

- Highest: Level 6: Up-front Income Verification (UIV) using HUD's Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system
- Highest: Level 5: Up-front Income Verification (UIV) using a non-EIV system
- High: Level 4:
  - Written third-party verification from the source, also known as "family-provided verification"
  - Or EIV plus self-certification
- Medium: Level 3: Written third-party verification form
- Medium: Level 2: Oral third-party verification
- Low: Level 1: Self-certification (not third-party verification)

Each of the verification methods is discussed in subsequent sections below.

Requirements for Acceptable Documents

VHA Policy

Any documents used for verification must be the original (not photocopied) and generally must be dated within 60 days of the VHA request. The documents must not be damaged, altered or in any way illegible.

Printouts from webpages are considered original documents.

The VHA staff member who views the original document must make a photocopy.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Any family self-certifications must be made in a format acceptable to the VHA and must be signed by the family member whose information or status is being verified.

File Documentation

The PHA must document in the file how the figures used in income and rent calculations were determined. All verification attempts, information obtained, and decisions reached during the verification process will be recorded in the family's file in sufficient detail to demonstrate that the PHA has followed all of the verification policies set forth in this plan. The record should be sufficient to enable a staff member or HUD reviewer to understand the process followed and conclusions reached.

7-I.E. LEVEL 5 AND 6 VERIFICATION: UP-FRONT INCOME VERIFICATION (UIV)

Up-front income verification (UIV) refers to the PHA's use of the verification tools available from independent sources that maintain computerized information about earnings and benefits for a number of individuals. PHAs may use UIV sources before or during a family reexamination.

UIV will be used to the extent that these systems are available to the PHA.

There may be legitimate differences between the information provided by the family and UIV-generated information. If the family disputes the accuracy of UIV data, no adverse action can be taken until the PHA has independently verified the UIV information and the family has been granted an opportunity to contest any adverse findings through the informal review/hearing process of the PHA.

Upfront Income Verification Using HUD's Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) System (Mandatory)

PHAs must use HUD's EIV system in its entirety as a third-party source to verify tenant employment and income information during annual and streamlined reexaminations of family composition and income in accordance with 24 CFR 5.236 and Notice PIH 2023-27.

HUD's EIV system contains data showing earned income, unemployment benefits, social security benefits, and SSI benefits for participant families.

The income validation tool (IVT) in EIV provides projections of discrepant income for wages, unemployment compensation, and SSA benefits pursuant to HUD's data sharing agreements with other departments.

The following policies apply to the use of HUD's EIV system.

EIV Income and IVT Reports

PHAs are required to obtain an EIV Income and IVT report for each family any time the PHA conducts an annual reexamination. However, PHAs are not required to use the EIV Income and IVT reports:

- At annual reexamination if the PHA used Safe Harbor verification from another means-test federal assistance program to determine the family's income; or
- During any interim reexaminations.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The EIV Income and IVT Reports are also not available for program applicants at admission.

When required to use the EIV Income Report, in order for the report to be considered current, the PHA must pull the report within 120 days of the effective date of the annual reexamination.

The EIV Income Report may be used to verify and calculate income at annual reexamination if the family self-certifies that the amount is accurate and representative of current income. The family must be provided with the information in EIV.

VHA Policy

Except for when Safe Harbor verification from another means-tested federal assistance program is used to determine the family's annual income, the PHA will obtain EIV income and IVT reports for all annual reexaminations for all families on a monthly basis. The PHA will ensure that all EIV Income Reports are pulled as part of the regular reexamination process.

Income and IVT reports will only be used for interim reexaminations as necessary. For example, EIV may be used to verify that families claiming zero income are not receiving income from any sources listed in EIV.

Income and IVT reports will be retained in participant files with the applicable annual documents or interim reexamination documents (if applicable) for the duration of the family's participation.

When the PHA determines through EIV reports and third-party verification that a family has concealed or under-reported income, corrective action will be taken pursuant to the policies in Chapter 14, Program Integrity.

New Hires Report [Notice PIH 2023-27]

The New Hires Report identifies participant families who have new employment within the last six months. The report is updated monthly.

PHAs must review this information at annual reexamination except when the PHA uses Safe Harbor verification from another means-tested federal assistance program to determine the family's income.

PHAs that do not require families to undergo interim reexaminations for earned income increases after an interim decrease are not required to review this report between a family's annual reexamination. If the PHA requires an interim for increases in earned income after an interim decrease, then the PHA must review the report quarterly after the family's interim decrease.

VHA Policy

In accordance with PHA policies in Chapter 11, the PHA does not process interim reexaminations for families who have increases in earned income. Except for instances in which the PHA uses Safe Harbor income determinations to determine a family's annual income, the PHA will only review the New Hires Report at annual reexamination.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

No Income Reported by HHS or SSA Report

This report is a tool for PHAs to identify participants who passed the SSA identity test, but no income information was reported by either HHS or SSA records. This scenario does not mean that the participant does not have any income. PHAs obtain written, third-party verification of any income reported by the participant. The PHA must identify in its policies and procedures when this report will be pulled [Notice PIH 2023-27].

VHA Policy

The PHA will generate the No Income Reported by HHS or SSA Report quarterly and will retain the report.

The PHA will re-verify the status of participants identified on the report quarterly. Based on the information provided by the family and in EIV, the PHA may require that family members provide verifications or sign release forms in order to obtain additional verification.

When the PHA determines through this report and third-party verification that a family has concealed or under-reported income, corrective action will be taken pursuant to the policies in Chapter 14, Program Integrity

EIV Identity Verification Report

The EIV system verifies tenant identities against SSA records. These records are compared to HUD data for a match on social security number, name, and date of birth.

PHAs are required to use EIV's *Identity Verification Report* on a monthly basis to improve the availability of income information in EIV [Notice PIH 2023-27].

When identity verification for a participant fails, a message will be displayed within the EIV system and no income information will be displayed.

VHA Policy

The PHA will identify participants whose identity verification has failed by reviewing EIV's *Identity Verification Report* on a monthly basis.

The PHA will attempt to resolve discrepancies by obtaining appropriate documentation from the participant. When the PHA determines that discrepancies exist as a result of PHA errors such as spelling errors or incorrect birth dates, it will correct the errors promptly.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Deceased Tenants Reports [Notice PIH 2012-4 and Notice PIH 2023-27]

The Deceased Tenant Report identifies residents that have been reported by the SSA as deceased. The PHA is required to review the report at least quarterly.

VHA Policy

The PHA will review the Deceased Tenants Report on a monthly basis.

When the Deceased Tenants Report identifies an individual as being deceased, PHAs must immediately send a letter to the head of household or emergency contact person (if the head of household is deceased and there is no other adult household member) to confirm the death of the listed household member. The PHA must notify the owner in writing of the deceased head of household.

PHAs may list the EOP as the last day of the month in which the death occurred. The landlord is entitled to receive the full HAP amount for the month in which the tenant death occurred.

VHA Policy

The PHA will list the EOP as the last day of the month in which the death occurred. The landlord is entitled to receive the full HAP amount for the month in which the tenant death occurred.

When the only remaining household member is the live-in aide, the live-in aide is not entitled or eligible for any rental assistance or continued occupancy. The PHA may not designate the live-in aide as the new head of household or change the relation code on the Form HUD-50058.

Other EIV Reports [Notice PIH 2023-27]

The PHA is required to review the Multiple Subsidy Report at least quarterly and the Failed EIV Pre-Screening and Failed Verification (Failed SSA Identity Test) reports at least monthly.

Upfront Income Verification Using Non-HUD Systems

In addition to mandatory use of the EIV system, HUD encourages PHAs to utilize other upfront verification sources.

VHA Policy

The PHA will inform all applicants and participants of its use of the following UIV resources during the admission and reexamination process:

HUD's EIV system

The Work Number or a similar automated database

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.F. LEVEL 4 VERIFICATION [Notice PIH 2023-27]

HUD identifies two types of Level 4 verification: written-third party verification from the source and EIV + self-certification.

EIV +_Self-Certification

EIV may be used as written third-party verification and may be used to calculate income if the family agrees with the information in EIV and self-certifies that the amount is accurate and representative of current income. This practice is known as *EIV + self-certification*. When calculating income using this method, the PHA may use its discretion to determine which method of calculation is reasonable: the last four quarters combined or an average of any number of quarters. The family must be provided with the information from EIV.

VHA Policy

At annual reexamination, if the PHA is unable to use a determination of income from a means-tested federal assistance program and if there are no reported changes to an income source, the PHA will use EIV + self-certification as verification of employment income, provided the family agrees with the amounts listed in EIV.

The PHA will use an average of the last two quarters of income listed in EIV to determine income from employment. The PHA will provide the family with the information in EIV. The family will be required to sign a self-certification stating that the amount listed in EIV is accurate and representative of current income. If the family disagrees with the amount in EIV, the amount is not reflective of current income, or if less than two quarters are available in EIV, the PHA will use written third-party verification from the source as outlined below.

The PHA will not use this method of verification at new admission since EIV is not available for applicant families or at interim reexamination since the income information in EIV is not current.

Written Third-Party Verification from the Source

Written, third-party verification from the source is also known as "tenant-provided verification." In order to qualify as written-third party verification from the source, the documents must be original or authentic and dated within 60 days of the date received by the PHA. For fixed-income sources, a statement dated within the appropriate benefit year is acceptable documentation. Documents may be supplied by the family or received from a third-party source.

Examples of acceptable tenant-provided documents include, but are not limited to pay stubs, payroll summary reports, employer notice or letters of hire and termination, SSA benefit verification letters, bank statements, child support payment stubs, welfare benefit letters and/or printouts, and unemployment monetary benefit notices. Income tax returns with corresponding official tax forms and schedules attached and including third-party receipt of transmission for income tax return filed (i.e., tax preparer's transmittal receipt, summary of transmittal from online source, etc.) are an acceptable form of written, third-party verification.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The PHA is required to obtain, at minimum, two current and consecutive pay stubs when calculating income using third-party verification from the source. For new income sources or when two pay stubs are not available, the PHA will determine income based on the information from a traditional written, third-party verification form or the best available information.

When the family disputes EIV-reported employment income, the PHA uses written third-party verification.

When verification of assets is required, PHAs are required to obtain a minimum of one statement that reflects the current balance of banking/financial accounts.

VHA Policy

In general, the PHA will use third-party verification from the source in the following circumstances:

At annual reexamination when EIV + self-certification is not used;

For all new admissions; and

For all interim reexaminations.

The PHA will not use this method if the PHA is able to use an income determination from a means-tested federal assistance program or if the PHA uses EIV + self-certification as outlined above.

Third-party documents provided by the family or the source must be dated within 60 days of the date received by the PHA. However, for fixed-income sources, a statement dated within the appropriate benefit year is acceptable documentation.

The PHA may reject documentation provided by the family if the document is not an original, if the document appears to be forged, or if the document is altered, mutilated, or illegible. If the PHA determines that third-party documents provided by the family are not acceptable, the PHA will explain the reason to the family and request additional documentation from the family or will use a lower form of verification such as a written third-party verification form.

When verification of assets held by a banking or financial institution is required, the PHA will obtain one statement that reflects the current balance of the account.

When pay stubs are used, the PHA will require the family to provide the two most current, consecutive pay stubs. At the PHA's discretion, if additional paystubs are needed due to the family's circumstances (e.g., sporadic income, fluctuating schedule, etc.), the PHA may request additional paystubs or a payroll record.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.G. LEVEL 3 VERIFICATION: WRITTEN, THIRD-PARTY FORM [Notice PIH 2023 -27]

This type of verification is a form developed by the PHA and used uniformly for all families when needed to collect information from a third-party source. This is known as "traditional third-party verification." PHAs send a PHA-developed form directly to the third-party source by mail, fax, or email and the source completes the form by hand (in writing or typeset).

The PHA may use this method when higher forms are unavailable or are rejected by the PHA or when the family is unable to provide acceptable verification. The PHA may skip this level of verification and may instead substitute oral third-party verification before moving to self-certification.

VHA Policy

The PHA will attempt to send written third-party verification forms to the verification source whenever higher forms of verification are unavailable.

On a case-by-case basis, the PHA may choose to obtain oral third-party verification without first attempting, and in lieu of, a written-third party verification form.

7.I.H. LEVEL 2: ORAL THIRD-PARTY VERIFICATION [Notice PIH 2023-27]

For third-party oral verification, PHAs contact sources, identified by UIV techniques or by the family, by telephone or in person.

Third-party oral verification may be used when requests for written third-party verification forms have not been returned within a reasonable time—e.g., 10 business days.

PHAs must document in the file the date and time of the telephone call or visit, the name of the person contacted, the telephone number, as well as the information confirmed.

The PHA may skip this level of verification if they attempted written third-party verification via a form and the source did not respond and move directly to self-certification.

VHA Policy

The PHA will attempt to obtain written third-party verification via a form from the verification source. If written third-party verification forms are not returned within 10 business days, the PHA will accept self-certification from the family without attempting to obtain oral third-party verification.

However, if the PHA chooses to obtain oral third-party verification, the PHA will document in the file the date and time of the telephone call or visit, the name of the person contacted and the telephone number, as well as the information confirmed.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When Third-Party Verification is Not Required [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Third-party verification may not be available in all situations. HUD has acknowledged that it may not be cost-effective or reasonable to obtain third-party verification of income, assets, or expenses when these items would have a minimal impact on the family's total tenant payment.

VHA Policy

If the family cannot provide original documents, the PHA will pay the service charge required to obtain third-party verification, unless it is not cost effective in which case a self-certification will be acceptable as the only means of verification. The cost of verification will not be passed on to the family.

The cost of postage and envelopes to obtain third-party verification of income, assets, and expenses is not an unreasonable cost [VG, p. 18].

Primary Documents

Third-party verification is not required when legal documents are the primary source, such as a birth certificate or other legal documentation of birth.

7-I.I. LEVEL 1: NON-THIRD-PARTY VERIFICATION TECHNIQUE: SELF-CERTIFICATION [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Non-third-party verification consists of a signed statement of reported income and/or expenses. This verification method should be used as a last resort when the PHA has not been successful in obtaining information via all other required verification techniques.

Self-certification, however, is an acceptable form of verification when:

- A source of income is fully excluded
- Net family assets total $50,000 or less and the PHA has adopted a policy to accept self certification
- The family declares that they do not have any present ownership in any real property
- A family states that they have non-recurring income that will not be repeated in the coming year; and/or
- The PHA has adopted a policy to implement streamlined annual recertifications for fixed sources of income (See Chapter 11)

When the PHA was required to obtain third-party verification but instead relies self-certification, the family's file must be documented to explain why third-party verification was not available.

HUD does not require that a self-certification be notarized; however, HUD recommends including language on any self-certification to ensure the certifier understands the consequences of knowingly providing false information.

VHA Policy

When information cannot be verified by a third party or by review of documents, family members will be required to submit self-certifications attesting to the accuracy of the information they have provided to the PHA.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The PHA may require a family to certify that a family member does not receive a particular type of income or benefit.

The self-certification must be made in a format acceptable to the PHA and must be signed by the family member whose information or status is being verified.

All self-certifications will include the following language:

"I/We, the undersigned, certify under penalty of perjury that the information provided here is true and correct, to the best of my knowledge and recollection. WARNING: Anyone who knowingly submits a false claim or knowingly makes a false statement is subject to criminal and/or civil penalties, including confinement for up to five years, fines, and civil and administrative penalties (18 U.S.C. 287, 1001, 1010, 1012; 31 U.S.C. 3279, 3802)."

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: VERIFYING FAMILY INFORMATION

7-II.A. VERIFICATION OF LEGAL IDENTITY

VHA Policy

The PHA will require families to furnish verification of legal identity for each household member.

Verification of Legal Identity for Adults	Verification of Legal Identity for Children
Certificate of birth, naturalization papers Church issued baptismal certificate Current, valid driver's license or Department of Motor Vehicles identification card U.S. military discharge (DD 214) Current U.S. passport Current government employer identification card with picture	Certificate of birth Adoption papers Custody agreement Health and Human Services ID Certified school records

If a document submitted by a family is illegible for any reason or otherwise questionable, more than one of these documents may be required.

Legal identity will be verified for all applicants at the time of eligibility determination and in cases where the PHA has reason to doubt the identity of a person representing themselves to be a participant.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.B. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS [24 CFR 5.216, Notice PIH 2023-27]

The family must provide documentation of a valid Social Security number (SSN) for each member of the household, with the exception of individuals who do not contend eligible immigration status. Exemptions also include existing program participants who were at least 62 years of age as of January 31, 2010, and had not previously disclosed an SSN.

Note that an individual who previously declared to have eligible immigration status may not change their declaration for the purpose of avoiding compliance with the SSN disclosure and documentation requirements or penalties associated with noncompliance with these requirements. Nor may the head of household opt to remove a household member from the family composition for this purpose.

The PHA must accept the following documentation as acceptable evidence of the social security number:

- An original SSN card issued by the Social Security Administration (SSA)
- An original SSA-issued document, which contains the name and SSN of the individual
- An original document issued by a federal, state, or local government agency, which contains the name and SSN of the individual

While PHAs must attempt to gather third-party verification of SSNs prior to admission as listed above, PHAs also have the option of accepting a self-certification and a third-party document (such as a bank statement, utility or cell phone bill, or benefit letter) with the applicant's name printed on it to satisfy the SSN disclosure requirement if the PHA has exhausted all other attempts to obtain the required documentation. If verifying an individual's SSN using this method, the PHA must document why the other SSN documentation was not available.

If the tenant's SSN becomes verified in EIV, then no further verification is required. If the tenant's SSN fails the SSA identity match, then the PHA must obtain a valid SSN card issued by the SSA or an original document issued by a federal or state government agency that contains the name of the individual and the SSN of the individual, along with other identifying information of the individual. The tenant's assistance must be terminated if they fail to provide the required documentation.

VHA Policy

The PHA will verify an individual's SSN in the situations described above with the exception of self-certification and third-party documents. The VHA will not accept a self-certification and a third-party document (such as a bank statement, utility or cell phone bill, or benefit letter) with the applicant's name printed on it to satisfy the SSN disclosure.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The PHA may only reject documentation of an SSN provided by an applicant or participant if the document is not an original document or if the original document has been altered, mutilated, is illegible, or appears to be forged.

VHA Policy

The PHA will explain to the applicant or participant the reasons the document is not acceptable and request that the individual obtain and submit acceptable documentation of the SSN to the PHA within 90 days.

In the case of Moderate Rehabilitation Single Room Occupancy (SRO) individuals, the required documentation must be provided within 90 calendar days from the date of admission into the program. The PHA must grant one additional 90-day extension if it determines that the applicant's failure to comply was due to circumstances that were beyond the applicant's control and could not have been reasonably foreseen.

VHA Policy

The PHA will grant one additional 90-day extension if needed for reasons beyond the participant's control such as delayed processing of the SSN application by the SSA, natural disaster, fire, death in the family, or other emergency. If the individual fails to comply with SSN disclosure and documentation requirements upon expiration of the provided time period, the PHA will terminate the individual's assistance.

If an applicant family includes a child under 6 years of age who joined the household within the 6 months prior to the date of voucher issuance, an otherwise eligible family may be admitted to the program and the family must provide documentation of the child's SSN within 90 days of the effective date of the initial HAP contract. A 90-day extension will be granted if the PHA determines that the participant's failure to comply was due to unforeseen circumstances and was outside of the participant's control.

VHA Policy

The PHA will grant one additional 90-day extension if needed for reasons beyond the applicant's control, such as delayed processing of the SSN application by the SSA, natural disaster, fire, death in the family, or other emergency.

When a participant requests to add a new household member who is at least 6 years of age, or who is under the age of 6 and has an SSN, the participant must provide the complete and accurate SSN assigned to each new member at the time of reexamination or recertification, in addition to the documentation required to verify it. The PHA may not add the new household member until such documentation is provided.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When a participant requests to add a new household member who is under the age of 6 and has not been assigned an SSN, the participant must provide the SSN assigned to each new child and the required documentation within 90 calendar days of the child being added to the household. A 90-day extension will be granted if the PHA determines that the participant's failure to comply was due to unforeseen circumstances and was outside of the participant's control. During the period the PHA is awaiting documentation of the SSN, the child will be counted as part of the assisted household.

VHA Policy

The PHA will grant one additional 90-day extension if needed for reasons beyond the participant's control such as delayed processing of the SSN application by the SSA, natural disaster, fire, death in the family, or other emergency.

Social security numbers must be verified only once during continuously assisted occupancy.

VHA Policy

The PHA will verify each disclosed SSN by:

Obtaining documentation from applicants and participants that is acceptable as evidence of social security numbers

Making a copy of the original documentation submitted, returning it to the individual, and retaining a copy in the file folder

Once the individual's verification status is classified as "verified," the PHA may, at its discretion, remove and destroy copies of documentation accepted as evidence of social security numbers. The retention of the EIV Summary Report or Income Report is adequate documentation of an individual's SSN.

VHA Policy

Once an individual's status is classified as "verified" in HUD's EIV system, the PHA will not remove and destroy copies of documentation accepted as evidence of social security numbers.

7-II.C. DOCUMENTATION OF AGE

A birth certificate or other official record of birth is the preferred form of age verification for all family members. For elderly family members an original document that provides evidence of the receipt of social security retirement benefits is acceptable.

VHA Policy

If an official record of birth or evidence of social security retirement benefits cannot be provided, the PHA will require the family to submit other documents that support the reported age of the family member (e.g., school records, driver's license if birth year is recorded) and to provide a self-certification.

Age must be verified only once during continuously assisted occupancy.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.D. FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS

Applicants and program participants are required to identify the relationship of each household member to the head of household. Definitions of the primary household relationships are provided in the Eligibility chapter.

VHA Policy

Family relationships are verified only to the extent necessary to determine a family's eligibility and level of assistance. Certification by the head of household normally is sufficient verification of family relationships.

Marriage

VHA Policy

Certification by the head of household is normally sufficient verification. If the PHA has reasonable doubts about a marital relationship, the PHA will require the family to document the marriage.

A marriage certificate generally is required to verify that a couple is married.

In the case of a common law marriage, the couple must demonstrate that they hold themselves to be married (e.g., by telling the community they are married, calling each other husband and wife, using the same last name, filing joint income tax returns).

Separation or Divorce

VHA Policy

Certification by the head of household is normally sufficient verification. If the PHA has reasonable doubts about a separation or divorce, the PHA will require the family to provide documentation of the divorce or separation.

A certified copy of a divorce decree, signed by a court officer, is required to document that a couple is divorced.

A copy of a court-ordered maintenance or other court record is required to document a separation.

If no court document is available, documentation from a community-based agency will be accepted.

Absence of Adult Member

VHA Policy

If an adult member who was formerly a member of the household is reported to be permanently absent, the family must provide evidence to support that the person is no longer a member of the family (e.g., documentation of another address at which the person resides such as a lease or utility bill), if the PHA so requests.

Foster Children and Foster Adults

VHA Policy

Third-party verification from the state or local government agency responsible for the placement of the individual with the family is required.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.E. VERIFICATION OF STUDENT STATUS

General Requirements

VHA Policy

The PHA requires families to provide information about the student status of all students who are 18 years of age or older. This information will be verified only if:

The family reports full-time student status for an adult other than the head, spouse, or cohead.

The family reports child care expenses to enable a family member to further their education.

The family includes a student enrolled in an *institution of higher education.*

Restrictions on Assistance to Students Enrolled in Institutions of Higher Education

This section applies only to students who are seeking assistance on their own, separately from their parents. It does not apply to students residing with parents who are seeking or receiving HCV assistance.

VHA Policy

In accordance with the verification hierarchy described in section 7-1.B, the PHA will determine whether the student is exempt from the restrictions in 24 CFR 5.612 by verifying any one of the following exemption criteria:

The student is enrolled at an educational institution that does not meet the definition of *institution of higher education* in the Higher Education Act of 1965 (see section Exhibit 3-2).

The student is at least 24 years old.

The student is a veteran, as defined in section 3-II.E.

The student is married.

The student has at least one dependent child, as defined in section 3-II.E.

The student is a person with disabilities, as defined in section 3-II.E, and was receiving assistance prior to November 30, 2005.

If the PHA cannot verify at least one of these exemption criteria, the PHA will conclude that the student is subject to the restrictions on assistance at 24 CFR 5.612. In addition to verifying the student's income eligibility, the PHA will then proceed to verify either the student's parents' income eligibility (see section 7-III.J) or the student's independence from their parents (see below).

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Independent Student

VHA Policy

The PHA will verify a student's independence from their parents to determine that the student's parents' income is not relevant for determining the student's eligibility by doing all of the following:

Either reviewing and verifying previous address information to determine whether the student has established a household separate from their parents for at least one year, or reviewing and verifying documentation relevant to determining whether the student meets the U.S. Department of Education's definition of *independent student* (see section 3-II.E)

Reviewing the student's prior year income tax returns to verify the student is independent or verifying the student meets the U.S. Department of Education's definition of *independent student* (see section 3-II.E)

Requesting and obtaining written certification directly from the student's parents identifying the amount of support they will be providing to the student, even if the amount of support is $0, except in cases in which the PHA determines that the student is a *vulnerable youth* (see section 3-II.E)

7-II.F. DOCUMENTATION OF DISABILITY

The PHA must verify the existence of a disability in order to allow certain income disallowances and deductions from income. The PHA is not permitted to inquire about the nature or extent of a person's disability [24 CFR 100.202(c)]. The PHA may not inquire about a person's diagnosis or details of treatment for a disability or medical condition. If the PHA receives a verification document that provides such information, the PHA will not place this information in the tenant file. Under no circumstances will the PHA request a participant's medical record(s). For more information on health care privacy laws, see the Department of Health and Human Services' website at http://www.hhs.gov/ocr/privacy/.

The above cited regulation does not prohibit the following inquiries, provided these inquiries are made of all applicants, whether or not they are persons with disabilities [VG, p. 24]:

Inquiry into an applicant's ability to meet the requirements of ownership or tenancy

Inquiry to determine whether an applicant is qualified for a dwelling available only to persons with disabilities or to persons with a particular type of disability

Inquiry to determine whether an applicant for a dwelling is qualified for a priority available to persons with disabilities or to persons with a particular type of disability

Inquiring whether an applicant for a dwelling is a current illegal abuser or addict of a controlled substance

Inquiring whether an applicant has been convicted of the illegal manufacture or distribution of a controlled substance

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Members Receiving SSA Disability Benefits

Verification of the receipt of disability benefits from the Social Security Administration (SSA) is sufficient verification of disability for the purpose of qualifying for waiting list preferences (if applicable) or certain income disallowances and deductions [VG, p. 23].

VHA Policy

For family members claiming disability who receive disability benefits from the SSA, the PHA will attempt to obtain information about disability benefits through the HUD Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system. If documentation from HUD's EIV System is not available, the PHA will request a current (dated within the last 60 days) SSA benefit verification letter from each family member claiming disability status. If the family is unable to provide the document(s), the PHA will ask the family to request a benefit verification letter by either calling SSA at 1-800-772-1213, or by requesting it from www.ssa.gov. Once the applicant or participant receives the benefit verification letter they will be required to provide it to the PHA.

Family Members Not Receiving SSA Disability Benefits

Receipt of veteran's disability benefits, worker's compensation, or other non-SSA benefits based on the individual's claimed disability are not sufficient verification that the individual meets HUD's definition of disability in 24 CFR 5.403.

VHA Policy

For family members claiming disability who do not receive disability benefits from the SSA, a knowledgeable professional must provide third-party verification that the family member meets the HUD definition of disability. See the Eligibility chapter for the HUD definition of disability. The knowledgeable professional will verify whether the family member does or does not meet the HUD definition.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.G. CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS [24 CFR 5.508]

Overview

Housing assistance is not available to persons who are not citizens, nationals, or eligible immigrants. Prorated assistance is provided for "mixed families" containing both eligible and ineligible persons. A detailed discussion of eligibility requirements is in the Eligibility chapter. This verifications chapter discusses HUD and PHA verification requirements related to citizenship status.

The family must provide a certification that identifies each family member as a U.S. citizen, a U.S. national, an eligible noncitizen or an ineligible noncitizen and submit the documents discussed below for each family member. Once eligibility to receive assistance has been verified for an individual it need not be collected or verified again during continuously-assisted occupancy. [24 CFR 5.508(g)(5)]

U.S. Citizens and Nationals

HUD requires a declaration for each family member who claims to be a U.S. citizen or national. The declaration must be signed personally by any family member 18 or older and by a guardian for minors.

The PHA may request verification of the declaration by requiring presentation of a birth certificate, United States passport or other appropriate documentation.

VHA Policy

Family members who claim U.S. citizenship or national status will not be required to provide additional documentation unless the PHA receives information indicating that an individual’s declaration may not be accurate.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Immigrants

Documents Required

All family members claiming eligible immigration status must declare their status in the same manner as U.S. citizens and nationals.

The documentation required for eligible noncitizens varies depending upon factors such as the date the person entered the U.S., the conditions under which eligible immigration status has been granted, age, and the date on which the family began receiving HUD-funded assistance. Exhibit 7-1 at the end of this chapter summarizes documents family members must provide.

PHA Verification [HCV GB, pp. 5-3 and 5-7]

For family members age 62 or older who claim to be eligible immigrants, proof of age is required in the manner described in 7-II.C. of this plan. No further verification of eligible immigration status is required.

For family members under the age of 62 who claim to be eligible immigrants, the PHA must verify immigration status with the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS).

The PHA will follow all USCIS protocols for verification of eligible immigration status.

7-II.H. VERIFICATION OF PREFERENCE STATUS

The PHA must verify any preferences claimed by an applicant that determined placement on the waiting list.

VHA Policy

The PHA will offer a preference to any family that has been terminated from its HCV program due to insufficient program funding. The PHA will verify this preference using the PHA's termination records.

The PHA also offers a preference for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, as described in Section 4-III.C. To verify that applicants qualify for the preference, the PHA will follow documentation requirements outlined in Section 16-IX.D.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: VERIFYING INCOME AND ASSETS

Chapter 6 of this plan describes in detail the types of income that are included and excluded and how assets and income from assets are handled. Any income reported by the family must be verified. This part provides PHA policies that supplement the general verification procedures specified in Part I of this chapter.

VHA Policy

The following policies do not apply when the PHA uses a safe harbor income determination from a means-tested federal assistance program.

7-III.A. EARNED INCOME

Tips

VHA Policy

Unless tip income is included in a family member's W-2 by the employer or in UIV verification sources, persons who work in industries where tips are standard will be required to sign a certified estimate of tips received for the prior year or tips anticipated to be received in the coming year.

Wages

VHA Policy

When the PHA requires third-party verification of wages, for wages other than tips, the family must provide originals of the two most current, consecutive pay stubs.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.B. BUSINESS AND SELF EMPLOYMENT INCOME

The PHA must obtain written, third-party verification when the income type is not available in EIV. This includes income from self-employment.

VHA Policy

Business owners and self-employed persons will be required to provide:

Income tax returns with corresponding official tax forms and schedules attached and including third-party receipt of transmission for income tax return filed (i.e., tax preparer's transmittal receipt, summary of transmittal from online source, etc.).

If accelerated depreciation was used on the tax return or financial statement, an accountant's calculation of depreciation expense, computed using straight-line depreciation rules.

For self-employed individuals who claim they do not to file tax returns, The PHA will obtain a completed copy of IRS Form 4506-T to verify that no return has been filed.

For those employed in "gig employment" (i.e., those in formal agreements with on-demand companies such as Uber, Lyft, or DoorDash), the PHA will provide a format for the individual to declare their income and expenses. The PHA will also review the printed statement of monthly income from the applicable app for all hours worked and pay received as well as the Schedule C of the individual's tax return and the corresponding IRS Form 1099 or 1099k.

The PHA will provide a format for any person who is unable to provide such a statement to record income and expenses for the coming year. The business owner/self-employed person will be required to submit the information requested and to certify to its accuracy at all future reexaminations. At any reexamination the PHA may request documents that support submitted financial statements such as manifests, appointment books, cash books, or bank statements.

If a family member has been self-employed less than three (3) months, the PHA will accept the family member's certified estimate of income and schedule an interim reexamination in three (3) months. If the family member has been self-employed for three (3) to twelve (12) months the PHA will require the family to provide documentation of income and expenses for this period and use that information to project income.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.C. PERIODIC PAYMENTS AND PAYMENTS IN LIEU OF EARNINGS

For policies governing streamlined income determinations for fixed sources of income, please see Chapter 11.

Social Security/SSI Benefits [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Verification requirements for Social Security (SS) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) benefits differ for applicants and participants.

For applicants, since EIV does not contain SS or SSI benefit information, the PHA must ask applicants to provide a copy of their current SS and/or SSI benefit letter (dated within the last 120 calendar days) for each family member that receives SS and/or SSI benefits. If the family is unable to provide the document or documents, the PHA should help the applicant request a benefit verification letter from SSA's website at www.ssa.gov or ask the family to request one by calling SSA at 1-800-772-1213. The PHA must obtain the original benefit letter from the applicant, make a photocopy of the document for the file, and return the original to the family.

For participants, the PHA must obtain information through the HUD EIV system and confirm with the participants that the current listed benefit amount is correct.

- If the participant agrees with the amount reported in EIV, the PHA must use the EIV-reported gross benefit amount to calculate annual income from Social Security. PHAs are required to use the EIV-reported SS and SSI benefit amounts when calculating income unless the tenant disputes the EIV-reported amount. For example, an SSA benefit letter may list the monthly benefit amount as $450.80 and EIV displays the amount as $450.00. The PHA must use the EIV-reported amount unless the participant disputes the amount.
- If the participant disputes the EIV-reported benefit amount, or if benefit information is not available in EIV, the PHA must request a current SSA benefit verification letter (dated within the last 120 calendar days) from each family member that receives SS and/or SSI benefits. If the family is unable to provide the document or documents, the PHA should help the participant request a benefit verification letter from SSA's website at www.ssa.gov or ask the family to request one by calling SSA at 1-800-772-1213. The PHA must obtain the original benefit letter from the participant, make a photocopy of the document for the file, and return the original to the family.

Photocopies of social security checks or bank statements are not acceptable forms of verification for SS/SSI benefits.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.D. ALIMONY OR CHILD SUPPORT [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Annual income includes "all amounts received," not the amount that a family may be legally entitled to receive but which they do not receive. For example, a family's child support or alimony income must be based on payments received, not the amounts to which the family is entitled by court or agency orders. A copy of a court order or other written payment agreement alone may not be sufficient verification of amounts received by a family.

VHA Policy

The methods the PHA will use to verify alimony and child support payments differ depending on whether the family declares that it receives regular payments.

If the family declares that it ***receives regular payments***, verification will be obtained in the following order of priority:

Copies of the receipts and/or payment stubs for the 12 months prior to PHA request

Third-party verification form from the state or local child support enforcement agency

Third-party verification form from the person paying the support

Family's self-certification of amount received

Note: Families are not required to undertake independent enforcement action.

7-III.E. NONRECURRING INCOME [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Income that will not be repeated beyond the coming year (i.e., the 12 months following the effective date of the certification), based on information provided by the family, is considered nonrecurring income and is excluded from annual income. PHAs may accept a self-certification from the family stating that the income will not be repeated in the coming year.

VHA Policy

The PHA will accept self-certification from the family stating that income will not be repeated in the coming year. However, the PHA may choose, on a case-by-case basis, to require third-party verification that income sources will not be repeated in the coming year.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.F. ASSETS AND INCOME FROM ASSETS

Net Family Assets [24 CFR 5.603]

At admission and reexam, for families with net assets totaling $50,000 or less (adjusted annually), the PHA may, but is not required to, accept the family's self-certification that the family's assets do not exceed $50,000 without taking any additional steps to verify the accuracy of the declaration. The declaration must include the amount of income the family expects to receive from assets which must be included in the family's income. This includes declaring income from checking and savings accounts which, although excluded from the calculation of net family assets (because the combined value of non-necessary personal property does not exceed $50,000), may generate asset income. PHAs must clarify during the self-certification process which assets are included/excluded from net family assets.

For PHAs that choose to accept self-certification, the PHA is required to obtain third-party verification of all assets, regardless of the amount, at least once every three years.

PHAs who choose not to accept self-certifications of assets must verify all families' assets on an annual basis.

When net family assets have a total value over $50,000, the PHA may not rely on the family's self-certification. Third-party verification of assets is required when net family assets exceed $50,000, adjusted annually by HUD.

When verification of assets is required, PHAs are required to obtain a minimum of one statement that reflects the current balance of banking/financial accounts.

VHA Policy

For families with net assets totaling $50,000 or less, the PHA will accept the family's self-certification of the value of family assets and anticipated asset income. The family's declaration must show each asset and the amount of income expected from that asset. All family members 18 years of age and older must sign the family's declaration. The PHA reserves the right to require additional verification in situations where the accuracy of the declaration is in question. Any income the family expects to receive from assets will be included in the family's annual income. The family will be required to provide third-party verification of net family assets every three years.

When verification is required, in determining the value of checking or savings accounts, the PHA will use the current balance.

In determining the anticipated income from an interest-bearing checking or savings account when verification is required and the rate of return is known, the PHA will multiply the current balance of the account by the current rate of interest paid on the account. If a checking account does not bear interest, the anticipated income from the account is zero.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Self-Certification of Real Property Ownership [24 CFR 5.618(b)(2)]

The PHA must determine whether a family has present ownership in real property that is suitable for occupancy for purposes of determining whether the family is compliant with the asset limitation described in Chapters 3 and 12. At admission and reexam, the PHA may accept a self-certification from the family that the family does not have any present ownership in any real property that is suitable for occupancy. If the family declares they have present ownership in real property, the PHA must obtain third-party verification.

VHA Policy

Both at admission and reexam, the PHA will accept self-certification from the family that the family does not have any present ownership in any real property. The certification will state that the family does not have any present ownership interest in any real property and must be signed by all family members 18 years of age and older. The PHA reserves the right to require additional verification in situations where the accuracy of the declaration is in question.

If the family declares they have a present ownership in real property, the PHA will obtain third-party verification of the following factors: whether the family has the legal right to reside in the property; whether the family has effective legal authority to sell the property; and whether the property is suitable for occupancy by the family as a residence. However, in cases where a family member is a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, the PHA will comply with confidentiality requirements under 24 CFR 5.2007 and will accept a self-certification.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.G. ASSETS DISPOSED OF FOR LESS THAN FAIR MARKET VALUE

The family must certify whether any assets have been disposed of for less than fair market value in the preceding two years. HUD permits PHAs to accept a self-certification from a family as verification of assets disposed of for less than fair market value [HCV GB, p. 5-28]. The PHA needs to verify only those certifications that warrant documentation [HCV GB, p. 5-28].

VHA Policy

The PHA will accept a self-certification from a family as verification of assets disposed of for less than fair market value.

The PHA will verify the value of assets disposed of only if:

The PHA does not already have a reasonable estimation of its value from previously collected information, or

The amount reported by the family in the certification appears obviously in error.

Example 1: An elderly participant reported a $10,000 certificate of deposit at the last annual reexamination and the PHA verified this amount. Now the person reports that she has given this $10,000 to her son. The PHA has a reasonable estimate of the value of the asset; therefore, reverification of the value of the asset is not necessary.

Example 2: A family member has disposed of its 1/4 share of real property located in a desirable area and has valued her share at approximately $5,000. Based upon market conditions, this declaration does not seem realistic. Therefore, the PHA will verify the value of this asset.

7-III.H. NET INCOME FROM RENTAL PROPERTY

VHA Policy

The family must provide:

A current executed lease for the property that shows the rental amount or certification from the current tenant

A self-certification from the family members engaged in the rental of property providing an estimate of expenses for the coming year and the most recent IRS Form 1040 with Schedule E (Rental Income).

If schedule E was not prepared, the PHA will require the family members involved in the rental of property to provide a self-certification of income and expenses for the previous year and may request documentation to support the statement including: tax statements, insurance invoices, bills for reasonable maintenance and utilities, and bank statements or amortization schedules showing monthly interest expense.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.I. FEDERAL TAX REFUNDS OR REFUNDABLE TAX CREDITS [Notice PIH 2023-27]

PHAs are not required to verify the amount of the family's federal tax refund or refundable tax credit(s) if the family's net assets are equal to or below $50,000 (adjusted annually for inflation), even in years when full verification of assets is required or if the PHA does not accept self-certification of assets. PHAs must verify the amount of the family's federal tax refund or refundable tax credits if the family's net assets are greater than $50,000.

7-III.J. RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS

VHA Policy

The PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account dated no earlier than 12 months before that reflects any distributions of the account balance, any lump sums taken, and any regular payments.

7-III.K. INCOME FROM EXCLUDED SOURCES [Notice PIH 2023-27]

A detailed discussion of excluded income is provided in Chapter 6, Part I.

HUD guidance on verification of excluded income draws a distinction between income which is fully excluded and income which is only partially excluded.

For fully excluded income, the PHA is **not** required to follow the verification hierarchy, For fully excluded income, the PHA is **not** required to document why third-party verification is not available, or report the income on the 50058. *Fully excluded income* is defined as income where the entire amount qualifies to be excluded from the annual income determination in accordance with 24 CFR 5.609(b) and any *Federal Register* notice on mandatory exclusions issued by HUD (for example, food stamps, earned income of a minor, or foster care funds).

PHAs may accept a family's signed application or reexamination form as self-certification of fully excluded income. They do not have to require additional documentation. However, if there is any doubt that a source of income qualifies for full exclusion, PHAs have the option of requiring additional verification.

For partially excluded income, the PHA **is** required to follow the verification hierarchy and all applicable regulations, and to report the income on the 50058. Partially excluded income is defined as income where only a certain portion of what is reported by the family qualifies to be excluded and the remainder is included in annual income (for example, the income of an adult full-time student).

VHA Policy

The PHA will accept the family's self-certification as verification of fully excluded income. The PHA may request additional documentation if necessary to document the income source.

The PHA will verify the source and amount of partially excluded income as described in Part 1 of this chapter.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.L. ZERO INCOME STATUS REVIEWS [Notice PIH 2023-27]

A *zero income review* is an assessment, sometimes periodic, performed by the PHA of the income of a family who claims that they do not receive income from any source, including from assets. During such reviews, it is common for PHAs to request that families complete and sign a worksheet explaining how they pay for the household's expenses. HUD does not require PHAs to conduct periodic zero income reviews. In calculating annual income, PHAs must not assign monetary value to nonmonetary in-kind donations from a food bank or similar organization received by the family [24 CFR § 5.609(b)(24)(vi)]. PHAs that perform zero income reviews must update local discretionary policies, procedures, and forms. Families who begin receiving income which does not trigger an interim reexamination should no longer be considered zero income even though the family's income is not reflected on the Form HUD-50058.

VHA Policy

The PHA will check UIV sources and/or may request information from third-party sources to verify that certain forms of income such as unemployment benefits, TANF, SS, SSI, earned income, child support, etc., are not being received by families claiming to have zero annual income.

The PHA will also require that each family member who claims zero income status complete a zero-income form. If any sources of income are identified on the form, the PHA will verify the income in accordance with the policies in this chapter prior to including the income in the family's annual income.

The PHA will only conduct interims in accordance with VHA Policy in Chapter 11.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.M. STUDENT FINANCIAL ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)]

The regulations under HOTMA distinguish between two categories of student financial assistance paid to both full-time and part-time students. Any assistance to students under section 479B of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (Tile IV of the HEA) must be excluded from the family's annual income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)(i)]. Any other grant-in-aid, scholarship, or other assistance amounts an individual receives for the actual covered costs charged by the institute of higher education not otherwise excluded by the federally mandated income exclusions are excluded [24 CFR 5.609(b)(9)(ii)].

VHA Policy

The PHA will request written third-party verification of both the source and the amount of student financial assistance. Family-provided documents from the educational institution attended by the student will be requested, as well as documents generated by any other person or entity providing such assistance, as reported by the student.

In addition, unless the student's only source of assistance is assistance under Title IV of the HEA, the PHA will request written verification of the cost of the student's tuition, books, supplies, room and board, and other required fees and charges to the student from the educational institution.

If the PHA is unable to obtain third-party written verification of the requested information, the PHA will pursue other forms of verification following the verification hierarchy in section 7-I.B.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.N. PARENTAL INCOME OF STUDENTS SUBJECT TO ELIGIBILITY RESTRICTIONS

If a student enrolled at an institution of higher education is under the age of 24, is not a veteran, is not married, does not have a dependent child, and is not a person with disabilities receiving HCV assistance as of November 30, 2005, the income of the student's parents must be considered when determining income eligibility, unless the student is determined independent from their parents or a *vulnerable youth* in accordance with VHA Policy [24 CFR 5.612, FR Notice 4/10/06, p. 18146, and FR Notice 9/21/16].

This provision does not apply to students residing with parents who are seeking or receiving HCV assistance. It is limited to students who are seeking or receiving assistance on their own, separately from their parents.

VHA Policy

If the PHA is required to determine the income eligibility of a student's parents, the PHA will request an income declaration and certification of income from the appropriate parent(s) (as determined in section 3-II.E). The PHA will send the request directly to the parents, who will be required to certify to their income under penalty of perjury. The parents will be required to submit the information directly to the PHA. The required information must be submitted (postmarked) within 10 business days of the date of the PHA's request or within any extended timeframe approved by the PHA.

The PHA reserves the right to request and review supporting documentation at any time if it questions the declaration or certification. Supporting documentation may include, but is not limited to, Internal Revenue Service (IRS) tax returns, consecutive and original pay stubs, bank statements, pension benefit statements, benefit award letters, and other official and authentic documents from a federal, state, or local agency.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV: VERIFYING MANDATORY DEDUCTIONS

7-IV.A. DEPENDENT AND ELDERLY/DISABLED HOUSEHOLD DEDUCTIONS

The dependent and elderly/disabled family deductions require only that the PHA verify that the family members identified as dependents or elderly/disabled persons meet the statutory definitions. No further verifications are required.

Dependent Deduction

See Chapter 6 for a full discussion of this deduction. The PHA must verify that:

- Any person under the age of 18 for whom the dependent deduction is claimed is not the head, spouse, or cohead of the family and is not a foster child
- Any person age 18 or older for whom the dependent deduction is claimed is not a foster adult or live-in aide, and is a person with a disability or a full time student

Elderly/Disabled Family Deduction

See Eligibility chapter for a definition of elderly and disabled families and Chapter 6 for a discussion of the deduction. The PHA must verify that the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 years of age or older or a person with disabilities.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-IV.B. HEALTH AND MEDICAL CARE EXPENSE DEDUCTION

Policies related to medical expenses are found in Chapter 6. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I.

The PHA must comply with the Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act (HIPAA) (Pub. L. 104-191, 110 Stat. 1936) and the Privacy Act of 1974 (Pub. L. 93-579, 88 Stat. 1896) when requesting documentation to determine unreimbursed health and medical care expenses. The PHA may not request documentation beyond what is sufficient to determine anticipated health and medical care costs. Before placing bills and documentation in the tenant file, the PHA must redact all personally identifiable information [FR Notice 2/14/23].

Amount of Expense

VHA Policy

Medical expenses will be verified through:

Written third-party documents provided by the family, such as pharmacy printouts or receipts.

When income is projected at new admission or interim, the PHA will make a best effort to determine what expenses from the past are likely to continue to occur in the future. The PHA will also accept evidence of monthly payments or total payments that will be due for medical expenses during the upcoming 12 months.

Written third-party verification forms if the family is unable to provide acceptable documentation.

When income is projected at new admission or interim, if third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification as to costs anticipated to be incurred during the upcoming 12 months.

Before placing bills and documentation in the tenant file, the PHA will redact all personally identifiable information.

If the PHA receives documentation from a verification source that contains the individual's specific diagnosis, information regarding the individual's treatment, and/or information regarding the nature or severity of the person's disability, the PHA will immediately dispose of this confidential information; this information will never be maintained in the individual's file. If the information needs to be disposed of, the PHA will note in the individual's file that verification was received, the date received, and the name and address of the person/organization that provided the verification. Under no circumstances will PHA include an applicant's or resident's medical records in the file [Notice PIH 2010-26].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The household is eligible for the deduction.
- The costs to be deducted are qualified health and medical care expenses.
- The expenses are not paid for or reimbursed by any other source.
- Costs incurred in past years are counted only once.

Eligible Household

The health and medical care expense deduction is permitted only for households in which the head, spouse, or cohead is at least 62, or a person with disabilities. The PHA must verify that the family meets the definition of an elderly or disabled family provided in the Eligibility chapter and as described in Chapter 7 (7-IV.A.) of this plan.

Qualified Expenses

To be eligible for the health and medical care expense deduction, the costs must qualify as medical expenses. See Chapter 6 for the PHA's policy on what counts as a medical expense.

Unreimbursed Expenses

To be eligible for the health and medical care expense deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

VHA Policy

The family will be required to certify that the medical expenses are not paid or reimbursed to the family from any source. If expenses are verified through a third party, the third party must certify that the expenses are not paid or reimbursed from any other source.

Expenses Incurred in Past Years

VHA Policy

At new admission and interim reexam, when anticipated costs are related to on-going payment of medical bills incurred in past years, the PHA will verify:

The anticipated repayment schedule

The amounts paid in the past, and

Whether the amounts to be repaid have been deducted from the family's annual income in past years

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-IV.C. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES

Policies related to disability assistance expenses are found in 6-II.E. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I.

The PHA must comply with the Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act (HIPAA) (Pub. L. 104-191, 110 Stat. 1936) and the Privacy Act of 1974 (Pub. L. 93-579, 88 Stat. 1896) when requesting documentation to determine unreimbursed auxiliary apparatus or attendance care costs. The PHA may not request documentation beyond what is sufficient to determine anticipated reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus costs. Before placing bills and documentation in the tenant file, the PHA must redact all personally identifiable information [FR Notice 2/14/23].

Amount of Expense

Attendant Care

VHA Policy

Expenses for attendant care will be verified through:

- Written third-party documents provided by the family, such as receipts or cancelled checks.
- Third-party verification form signed by the provider, if family-provided documents are not available.
- When income is projected at new admission or interim, if third-party verification is not possible, written family certification as to costs anticipated to be incurred for the upcoming 12 months.

Before placing bills and documentation in the tenant file, the PHA will redact all personally identifiable information.

If the PHA receives documentation from a verification source that contains the individual's specific diagnosis, information regarding the individual's treatment, and/or information regarding the nature or severity of the person's disability, the PHA will immediately dispose of this confidential information; this information will never be maintained in the individual's file. If the information needs to disposed of, the PHA will note in the individual's file that verification was received, the date received, and the name and address of the person/organization that provided the verification. Under no circumstances will PHA include an applicant's or resident's medical records in the file [Notice PIH 2010-26].

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Auxiliary Apparatus

VHA Policy

Expenses for auxiliary apparatus will be verified through:

Written third-party documents provided by the family, such as billing statements for purchase of auxiliary apparatus, or other evidence of monthly payments or total payments that will be due for the apparatus during the upcoming 12 months.

Third-party verification form signed by the provider, if family-provided documents are not available.

If third-party verification is not possible, written family certification of estimated apparatus costs for the upcoming 12 months.

In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The family member for whom the expense is incurred is a person with disabilities (as described in 7-II.F above).
- The expense permits a family member, or members, to work (as described in Chapter 6.).
- The expense is not reimbursed from another source (as described in Chapter 6.).

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Member is a Person with Disabilities

To be eligible for the disability assistance expense deduction, the costs must be incurred for attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expense associated with a person with disabilities. The PHA will verify that the expense is incurred for a person with disabilities (See 7-II.F.).

Family Member(s) Permitted to Work

The PHA must verify that the expenses claimed actually enable a family member, or members, (including the person with disabilities) to work.

VHA Policy

The PHA will request third-party verification from a rehabilitation agency or knowledgeable medical professional indicating that the person with disabilities requires attendant care or an auxiliary apparatus to be employed, or that the attendant care or auxiliary apparatus enables another family member, or members, to work (See 6-II.E.). This documentation may be provided by the family.

If third-party verification has been attempted and is either unavailable or proves unsuccessful, the family must certify that the disability assistance expense frees a family member, or members (possibly including the family member receiving the assistance), to work.

Unreimbursed Expenses

To be eligible for the disability expenses deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

VHA Policy

The family will be required to certify that attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-IV.D. CHILD CARE EXPENSES

Policies related to child care expenses are found in Chapter 6. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I of this chapter. In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The child is eligible for care (12 or younger).
- The costs claimed are not reimbursed.
- The costs enable a family member to work, actively seek work, or further their education.
- The costs are for an allowable type of child care.
- The costs are reasonable.

Eligible Child

To be eligible for the child care deduction, the costs must be incurred for the care of a child under the age of 13. The PHA will verify that the child being cared for (including foster children) is under the age of 13 (See 7-II.C.).

Unreimbursed Expense

To be eligible for the child care deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

VHA Policy

The family (and the care provider) will be required to certify that the child care expenses are not paid or reimbursed to the family from any source.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Pursuing an Eligible Activity

The PHA must verify that the family member(s) that the family has identified as being enabled to seek work, pursue education, or be gainfully employed, are actually pursuing those activities.

VHA Policy

Information to be Gathered

The PHA will verify information about how the schedule for the claimed activity relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the time required for study (for students), the relationship of the family member(s) to the child, and any special needs of the child that might help determine which family member is enabled to pursue an eligible activity.

Seeking Work

Whenever possible the PHA will use documentation from a state or local agency that monitors work-related requirements (e.g., welfare or unemployment). In such cases the PHA will request family-provided verification from the agency of the member's job seeking efforts to date, and require the family to submit to the PHA any reports provided to the other agency.

In the event third-party verification is not available, the PHA will provide the family with a form on which the family member must record job search efforts. The PHA will review this information at each subsequent reexamination for which this deduction is claimed.

Furthering Education

The PHA will request third-party documentation to verify that the person permitted to further their education by the child care is enrolled and provide information about the timing of classes for which the person is registered. The documentation may be provided by the family.

Gainful Employment

The PHA will seek third-party verification of the work schedule of the person who is permitted to work by the child care. In cases in which two or more family members could be permitted to work, the work schedules for all relevant family members may be verified. The documentation may be provided by the family.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Allowable Type of Child Care

The type of care to be provided is determined by the family, but must fall within certain guidelines, as discussed in Chapter 6.

VHA Policy

The PHA will verify that the type of child care selected by the family is allowable, as described in Chapter 6.

The PHA will verify that the fees paid to the child care provider cover only child care costs (e.g., no housekeeping services or personal services) and are paid only for the care of an eligible child (e.g., prorate costs if some of the care is provided for ineligible family members).

The PHA will verify that the child care provider is not an assisted family member. Verification will be made through the head of household's declaration of family members who are expected to reside in the unit.

Reasonableness of Expenses

Only reasonable child care costs can be deducted.

VHA Policy

The actual costs the family incurs will be compared with the PHA's established standards of reasonableness for the type of care in the locality to ensure that the costs are reasonable.

If the family presents a justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area, the PHA will request additional documentation, as required, to support a determination that the higher cost is appropriate.

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 7-1: SUMMARY OF DOCUMENTATION REQUIREMENTS FOR NONCITIZENS [HCV GB, pp. 5-9 and 5-10]

- **All** noncitizens claiming eligible status must sign a declaration of eligible immigrant status on a form acceptable to the PHA.
- Except for persons 62 or older, all noncitizens must sign a verification consent form
- Additional documents are required based upon the person's status.

Elderly Noncitizens

- A person 62 years of age or older who claims eligible immigration status also must provide proof of age such as birth certificate, passport, or documents showing receipt of SS old-age benefits.

All other Noncitizens

- Noncitizens that claim eligible immigration status also must present the applicable USCIS document. Acceptable USCIS documents are listed below.

• Form I-551 Alien Registration Receipt Card (for permanent resident aliens)
• Form I-94 Arrival-Departure Record annotated with one of the following:
  • "Admitted as a Refugee Pursuant to Section 207"
  • "Section 208" or "Asylum"
  • "Section 243(h)" or "Deportation stayed by Attorney General"
  • "Paroled Pursuant to Section 221 (d)(5) of the USCIS"
	• Form I-94 Arrival-Departure Record with no annotation accompanied by:
	  • A final court decision granting asylum (but only if no appeal is taken);
	  • A letter from a USCIS asylum officer granting asylum (if application is filed on or after 10/1/90) or from a USCIS district director granting asylum (application filed before 10/1/90);
	  • A court decision granting withholding of deportation; or
	  • A letter from an asylum officer granting withholding or deportation (if application filed on or after 10/1/90).

• Form I-688 Temporary Resident Card annotated "Section 245A" or Section 210".	Form I-688B Employment Authorization Card annotated "Provision of Law 274a. 12(11)" or "Provision of Law 274a.12".

- A receipt issued by the USCIS indicating that an application for issuance of a replacement document in one of the above listed categories has been made and the applicant's entitlement to the document has been verified; or
- Other acceptable evidence. If other documents are determined by the USCIS to constitute acceptable evidence of eligible immigration status, they will be announced by notice published in the *Federal Register*

© Copyright 2023 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 8

NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE AND RENT REASONABLENESS DETERMINATIONS

[24 CFR 5 Subpart G and Notice PIH 2023-28]

INTRODUCTION

HUD requires that all units occupied by families receiving Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) and Project Based Voucher (PBV) assistance meet HUD's National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) regulations and standards no later than October 1, 2024. The inspection performance standards and procedures for conducting NSPIRE inspections must be included in the administrative plan [Notice PIH 2023-28].

All units must pass an NSPIRE inspection prior to the approval of a lease (with some exceptions) and at least once every 24 months (or 36 months for small rural PHAs) during the term of the HAP contract, and at other times as needed, to determine that the unit meets NSPIRE standards. HUD also requires PHAs to determine that rents for units under the program are reasonable when compared to comparable unassisted units in the market area.

Provided they meet certain requirements, HUD permits PHAs to establish some additional local requirements in their administrative plans. The use of the term *NSPIRE* in this plan refers to the combination of both HUD and PHA-established requirements. However, state and local codes, compliance is not part of the determination of whether a unit passes the NSPIRE standards.

This chapter explains HUD and PHA requirements related to physical inspections and rent reasonableness as follows:

> Part I. Physical Standards. This part discusses NSPIRE standards required of units occupied by HCV and PBV-assisted families. It also identifies affirmative habitability requirements for all units and life-threatening conditions that must be corrected in 24 hours.
>
> Part II. The Inspection Process. This part describes the types of inspections the PHA will make and the steps that will be taken when units do not meet NSPIRE standards.
>
> Part III. Rent Reasonableness Determinations. This part discusses the policies the PHA will use to make rent reasonableness determinations.

Special NSPIRE requirements for homeownership, manufactured homes, and other special housing types are discussed in Chapter 15 to the extent that they apply in this jurisdiction. Special requirements for the PBV and RAD PBV programs (if applicable) are discussed in Chapters 17 and 18, respectively.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: NSPIRE STANDARDS

NSPIRE standards are published on HUD's NSPIRE website as well as in the NSPIRE Final Rule [FR Notice 5/1//2023].

8-I.A. INSPECTABLE AREAS [24 CFR 5.703(a)(1) and 24 CFR 5.705(a)(2)]

NSPIRE defines the inspectable areas for inspection under the standards as inside, outside and unit. However, the inspection requirement for the HCV and PBV programs only applies to units occupied or to be occupied by HCV or PBV participants and common areas and exterior areas which either service or are associated with such units.

8-I.B. AFFIRMATIVE HABITABILITY REQUIREMENTS [24 CFR 5.703(b), (c), and (d)]

NSPIRE provides for minimum, or affirmative, habitability requirements for each area (unit, inside, outside). These areas must meet these requirements for habitability, which are listed in Exhibit 8-1.

The inside, outside and unit must be free of health and safety hazards that pose a danger to residents. Types of health and safety concerns include, but are not limited to carbon monoxide, electrical hazards, extreme temperature, flammable materials or other fire hazards, garbage and debris, handrail hazards, infestation, lead-based paint, mold, and structural soundness [24 CFR 5.703(e).

The NSPIRE Smoke Alarm Standard does not require that smoke alarms have a sealed battery; however, upon the effective date of the Public and Federally Assisted Housing Fire Safety Act of 2022 on December 29, 2024, sealed batteries *will* be required.

8-I.C. MODIFICATIONS TO PROVIDE ACCESSIBILITY [24 CFR 100.203; Notice 2003-31; and Notice PIH 2014-02]

Under the Fair Housing Act of 1988 an owner must make reasonable accommodations in rules, policies, practices, or services if necessary for a person with disabilities to use the housing and must not refuse the request of a family that contains a person with a disability to make necessary and reasonable modifications to the unit if such modification is necessary to afford the person with a disability full enjoyment of the premises. Such modifications are at the family's expense. The owner may, where it is reasonable to do so, require restoration of the unit to its original condition (reasonable wear and tear excepted) if the modification would interfere with the owner or next occupant's full enjoyment of the premises. The owner may not increase a customarily required security deposit. However, the landlord may negotiate a restoration agreement that requires the family to restore the unit and, if necessary to ensure the likelihood of restoration, may require the tenant to pay a reasonable amount into an interest- bearing escrow account over a reasonable period of time. The interest in any such account accrues to the benefit of the tenant. The owner may also require reasonable assurances that the quality of the work will be acceptable and that any required building permits will be obtained. [24 CFR 100.203; Notice 2003-31].

Modifications to units to provide access for a person with a disability must meet all applicable NSPIRE requirements and conform to the design, construction, or alteration of facilities contained in the UFAS and the ADA Accessibility Guidelines (ADAAG) [28 CFR 35.151(c) and

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notice 2003-31] See Chapter 2 of this plan for additional information on reasonable accommodations for persons with disabilities.

VHA Policy

Any owner that intends to negotiate a restoration agreement or require an escrow account must submit the agreement(s) to the PHA for review.

8-I.D. ADDITIONAL LOCAL REQUIREMENTS [24 CFR 5.705(a)(3) and Notice PIH 2023-28]

The PHA may impose variations to the NSPIRE standards as long as the additional criteria are not likely to adversely affect the health or safety of participant families or severely restrict housing choices for families. HUD approval is required for variations to NSPIRE standards and approved variations must be added to the administrative plan.

HUD may approve inspection criteria variations if the variations apply standards in local housing codes or other codes adopted by the PHA or because of local climatic or geographic conditions. Acceptability criteria variations may only be approved by HUD if such variations either meet or exceed the performance requirements or significantly expand affordable housing opportunities for families assisted under the program.

VHA Policy

The PHA has not requested any HUD-approved variations to NSPIRE standards.

8-I.E. LIFE-THREATENING DEFICIENCIES [Notice PIH 2023-28]

HUD previously required the PHA to define life-threatening conditions in the administrative plan. The NSPIRE standards now describe those conditions which are considered life-threatening and must be corrected within 24 hours.

The following are a list of life-threatening deficiencies under NSPIRE:

Inspectable Item	Deficiency
Call-for-Aid System	System is blocked, or pull cord is higher than 6 inches off the floor.
	System does not function properly
Carbon Monoxide Alarm	Carbon monoxide alarm is missing, not installed, or not installed in a proper location.
	Carbon monoxide alarm is obstructed.
	Carbon monoxide alarm does not produce an audio or visual alarm when tested.
Chimney	A visually accessible chimney, flue, or firebox connected to a fireplace or wood-burning appliance is incomplete or damaged such that it may not safely contain fire and convey smoke and combustion gases to the exterior.
	Chimney exhibits signs of structural failure.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Inspectable Item	Deficiency
Clothes Dryer Exhaust Ventilation	Electric dryer transition duct is detached or missing.
	Gas dryer transition duct is detached or missing.
	Electric dryer exhaust ventilation system has restricted airflow.
	Dryer transition duct is constructed of unsuitable material.
	Gas dryer exhaust ventilation system has restricted airflow.
Dorr – Entry	Entry door is missing.
Door – Fire Labeled	Fire labeled door is missing.
Egress	Obstructed means of egress.
	Sleeping room is located on the third floor or below and has an obstructed rescue opening.
	Fire escape is obstructed.
Electrical – Conductor, Outlet, and Switch	Outlet or switch is damaged.
	Exposed electrical conductor.
	Water is currently in contact with an electrical conductor.
Electrical – Service Panel	The overcurrent protection device is damaged.
Exit Sign	Exit sign is damaged, missing, obstructed, or not adequately illuminated.
Fire Escape	Fire extinguisher is damaged or missing.
Fire Extinguisher	Fire extinguisher pressure gauge reads over or under-charged.
	Fire extinguisher service tag is missing, illegible, or expired.
	Fire extinguisher is damaged or missing.
Flammable and Combustible Items	Flammable or combustible item is on or within 3 feet of an appliance that provides heat for thermal comfort or a fuel-burning water heater; OR Improperly stored chemicals.
Guardrail	Guardrail is missing or not installed.
	Guardrail is not functionally adequate.
Heating, Ventilation, and Air Conditioning (HVAC)	The inspection date is on or between October 1 and March 31 and the permanently installed heating source is not working or the permanently installed heating source is working and the interior temperature is below 64 degrees Fahrenheit.
	Unvented space heater that burns gas, oil, or kerosene is present.
	Combustion chamber cover or gas shutoff valve is missing from a fuel burning heating appliance.
	Fuel burning heating system or device exhaust vent is misaligned,

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Inspectable Item	Deficiency
	blocked, disconnected, improperly connected, damaged, or missing.
Leak – Gas or Oil	Natural gas, propane, or oil leak.
Mold-like Substance	Presence of mold-like substance at extremely high levels is observed visually.
Smoke Alarm	Smoke alarm is not installed where required.
	Smoke alarm is obstructed.
	Smoke alarm does not produce an audio or visual alarm when tested.
Sprinkler Assembly	Sprinkler head assembly is encased or obstructed by an item or object that is within 18 inches of the sprinkler head.
	Sprinkler assembly component is damaged, inoperable, or missing and it is detrimental to performance.
	Sprinkler assembly has evidence of corrosion.
	Sprinkler assembly has evidence of foreign material that is detrimental to performance.
Structural System	Structural system exhibits signs of serious failure.
Toilet	Only 1 toilet was installed, and it is missing.
Water Heater	Chimney or flue piping is blocked, misaligned, or missing.
	Gas shutoff valve is damaged, missing, or not installed.

However, PHAs may add additional deficiencies which the PHA considers life-threatening provided they are described in the administrative plan.

VHA Policy

In addition to those listed under the NSPIRE standards, the following are considered life-threatening conditions:

Utilities not in service, including no running hot water

8-I.F. OWNER AND FAMILY RESPONSIBILITIES [24 CFR 982.404]

Family Responsibilities

The family is responsible for correcting the following deficiencies:

- Tenant-paid utilities not in service
- Failure to provide or maintain appliances owned by the family
- Damage to the unit or premises caused by a household member or guest beyond normal wear and tear.

If a family fails to correct a family-caused life-threatening condition as required by the PHA, the PHA will enforce the family obligations. See 8-II.H.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

Damages beyond ordinary wear and tear will be considered to be damages which could be assessed against the security deposit under state law or in court practice.

Owner Responsibilities

The owner must maintain the unit in accordance with NSPIRE regulations and standards. The owner is not responsible for a breach of the HQS that is not caused by the owner, and for which the family is responsible (as provided in 24 CFR 982.404(b) and 982.551(c)).

VHA Policy

The owner is responsible for all NSPIRE violations not listed as a family responsibility above, even if the violation is caused by the family's living habits (e.g., vermin infestation). However, if the family's actions constitute a serious or repeated lease violation, the owner may take legal action to evict the family.

The owner will be required to repair an inoperable smoke detector unless the PHA determines that the family has intentionally disconnected it (by removing batteries or other means). In this case, the family will be required to repair the smoke detector within 24 hours.

If an owner fails to correct life-threatening conditions as required by the PHA, the PHA will enforce the NSPIRE standards in accordance with HUD requirements. See 8-II-G.

8-I.G. LEAD-BASED PAINT

PHAs and owners must comply with the requirements and timelines in 24 CFR Part 35 Subpart M—Tenant-Based Rental Assistance and Subpart H—Project-Based Assistance. PHAs and owners are reminded that any deteriorated paint in target housing, or other lead-based paint hazard identified through a lead-based paint risk assessment or lead-based paint inspection is considered a violation of NSPIRE standards.

For the HCV program, Subpart M applies to units where a child under age six resides or is expected to reside, common areas that service that unit, and exterior painted surfaces associated with that unit or common areas. For project-based programs, Subpart H applies to assisted units and common areas of the property regardless of whether a child under age six resides or is expected to reside in the unit. NSPIRE does not alter any of the lead-based paint requirements in Part 35 for these programs.

Special Requirements for Children with Elevated Blood Lead Level [24 CFR 35.1225; FR Notice 1/13/17; Notice PIH 2017-13]

If a PHA is notified by a public health department or other medical health care provider, or verifies information from a source other than a public health department or medical health care provider, that a child of less than six years of age, living in an HCV-assisted unit has been identified as having an elevated blood lead level, the PHA must complete an environmental investigation of the dwelling unit within 15 calendar days after being notified by a public health department or other medical health care provider. The environmental investigation must be completed in accordance with program requirements, and the result of the environmental investigation must be immediately provided to the owner of the dwelling unit. In cases where the

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

public health department has already completed an evaluation of the unit, this information must be provided to the owner.

Within 30 days after receiving the environmental investigation report from the PHA, or the evaluation from the public health department, the owner is required to complete the reduction of identified lead-based paint hazards in accordance with the lead-based paint regulations [24 CFR 35.1325 and 35.1330; 40 CFR 745.227]. If the owner does not complete the "hazard reduction" as required, the dwelling unit is in violation of HQS and the PHA will take action in accordance with Section 8-II.G.

PHA reporting requirements, and data collection and record keeping responsibilities related to children with an elevated blood lead level are discussed in Chapter 16.

8-I.H. VIOLATION OF SPACE STANDARDS [24 CFR 5.703(d)(5)]

Units assisted under the HCV or PBV programs must have at least one bedroom or living/sleeping room for each two persons. A living room may be used as sleeping (bedroom) space, but no more than two persons may occupy the space [HCV GB p. 10-6]. Each habitable room must have two working outlets or one working outlet and a permanent light. HUD defines a *habitable room* as a room in a building for living, sleeping, eating, or cooking, but excluding bathrooms, toilet rooms, closets, hallways, storage or utility spaces, and similar areas [FR Notice 5/11/23].

A unit that does not meet these space standards is defined as *overcrowded*.

If the PHA determines that a unit is overcrowded because of an increase in family size or a change in family composition, the PHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and PHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for rental by the family, the PHA must terminate the HAP contract in accordance with its terms.

PART II: THE INSPECTION PROCESS

8-II.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 982.405]

Types of Inspections

The PHA conducts the following types of inspections as needed. Each type of inspection is discussed in the paragraphs that follow.

- *Initial Inspections*. The PHA conducts initial inspections in response to a request from the family to approve a unit for participation in the HCV program.
- *Annual/Biennial Inspections*. HUD requires the PHA to inspect each unit under lease at least annually or biennially (or triennially for small rural PHAs as defined in 24 CFR 982.305(b)(2)), depending on VHA Policy, to confirm that the unit still meets NSPIRE standards.
- *Special Inspections.* A special inspection may be requested by the owner, the family, or a third party as a result of problems identified with a unit between annual inspections.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- *Quality Control Inspections.* HUD requires that a sample of units be inspected by a supervisor or other qualified individual to evaluate the work of the inspector(s) and to ensure that inspections are performed in compliance with the NSPIRE standards.

Inspection of PHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)]

The PHA must obtain the services of an independent entity to perform all NSPIRE inspections in cases where an HCV family is receiving assistance in a PHA-owned unit. A *PHA-owned unit* is defined as a unit that is owned by the PHA that administers the assistance under the consolidated ACC (including a unit owned by an entity substantially controlled by the PHA). The independent agency must communicate the results of each inspection to the family and the PHA. The independent agency must be approved by HUD and may be the unit of general local government for the PHA jurisdiction (unless the PHA is itself the unit of general local government or an agency of such government).

For information on the inspection of PHA-owned units in the PBV program, see Chapters 17 and 18.

Inspection Costs [Notice PIH 2016-05; 24 CFR 5.705(d)]

The PHA may not charge the family for unit inspections or reinspections [24 CFR 982.405(e)].

In the case of inspections of PHA-owned units, the PHA may compensate the independent agency from ongoing administrative fee for inspections performed. The PHA and the independent agency may not charge the family any fee or charge for the inspection [24 CFR.982.352(b)].

The PHA may not charge the owner for the inspection of the unit prior to the initial term of the lease or for a first inspection during assisted occupancy of the unit. However, the PHA may charge a reasonable fee to owners for reinspections in two situations: when the owner notifies the PHA that a repair has been made but the deficiency has not been corrected, and when the time for repairs has elapsed and the deficiency has not been corrected. Fees may not be imposed for tenant-caused damages, for cases in which the inspector could not gain access to the unit, or for new deficiencies discovered during a reinspection.

The owner may not pass the cost of a reinspection fee to the family. Reinspection fees must be added to the PHA's administrative fee reserves and may only be used for activities related to the provision of tenant-based assistance.

VHA Policy

The PHA will not charge a fee for failed reinspections.

Remote Video Inspections (RVIs) [Notice PIH 2020-31]

As an alternative to some or all on-site inspections, the PHA may, but is not required to, perform NSPIRE inspections from a remote location using video streaming technology and a proxy at the inspection site. Since there may be some circumstances in which the application of technology provides insufficient information or evidence to allow the PHA to make appropriate determinations about whether a condition violates NSPIRE standards, Notice PIH 2020-31 requires that if a PHA chooses to implement RVIs, the PHA should have policies and procedures in place to address such limitations.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

The PHA will not conduct any inspection using RVI.

Notice and Scheduling

The family must allow the PHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times with reasonable notice [24 CFR 982.551(d)].

VHA Policy

Both the family and the owner will be given reasonable notice of all inspections. Except in the case of a life-threatening emergency, reasonable notice is considered to be not less than 48 hours. Inspections may be scheduled between 8:00 a.m. and 7:00 p.m. Generally, inspections will be conducted on business days only. In the case of a life-threatening emergency, the PHA will give as much notice as possible, given the nature of the emergency.

Owner and Family Inspection Attendance

HUD permits the PHA to set policy regarding family and owner presence at the time of inspection [HCV GB p. 10-27].

VHA Policy

When a family occupies the unit at the time of inspection an authorized adult must be present for the inspection. The presence of the owner or the owner's representative is encouraged but is not required.

At initial inspection of a vacant unit, the PHA will inspect the unit in the presence of the owner or owner’s representative. The presence of a family representative is permitted but is not required.

8-II.B. INITIAL INSPECTION

Approving Units [FR Notice 1/18/17; Notice PIH 2017-20; and 24 CFR 982.406]

HUD regulations require that units assisted under the HCV program be inspected to determine that the units meet NSPIRE standards before the PHA approves assisted tenancy. However, while the PHA is required to conduct an inspection prior to approving assisted tenancy, PHAs have two options for bringing units under HAP contract (or, in the case of PBV, approving occupancy and the execution of a lease) more quickly. The PHA may, but is not required to approve assisted tenancy and start HAP if the unit:

- Fails the initial inspection, but only if no life-threatening deficiencies are identified.
- Passed an alternative inspection in the last 24 months.

Otherwise, if neither of the above provisions are adopted, the PHA must determine that the unit the family selects meets NSPIRE standards prior to approving tenancy.

VHA Policy

The unit must pass the initial inspection on or before the effective date of the HAP contract.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The PHA will not rely on alternative inspections and will conduct an initial inspection for each unit prior to executing a HAP contract with the owner.

Timing of Initial Inspections [24 CFR 982.395(b)(2)(i)]

HUD requires PHAs with fewer than 1,250 budgeted units to complete the initial inspection, determine whether the unit satisfies NSPIRE standards, and notify the owner and the family of the determination within 15 days of submission of the Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA). For PHAs with 1,250 or more budgeted units, to the extent practicable such inspection and determination must be completed within 15 days. The 15-day period is suspended for any period during which the unit is not available for inspection.

VHA Policy

The PHA will complete the initial inspection, determine whether the unit satisfies NSPIRE standards, and notify the owner and the family of the determination within 15 days of submission of the Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA).

Inspection Results and Reinspections

For new units proposed for the HCV program, life-threatening deficiencies must be resolved before the HAP contract is executed and the family moves into the unit.

VHA Policy

If any deficiencies are identified, the owner will be notified of the deficiencies and be given a time frame to correct them. If requested by the owner, the time frame for correcting the deficiencies may be extended by the PHA for good cause. The PHA will reinspect the unit within five business days of the date the owner notifies the PHA that the required corrections have been made.

If the time period for correcting the deficiencies (or any PHA-approved extension) has elapsed, or the unit fails at the time of the reinspection, the PHA will notify the owner and the family that the unit has been rejected and that the family must search for another unit. The PHA may agree to conduct a second reinspection, for good cause, at the request of the family and owner.

Following a failed reinspection, the family may submit a new Request for Tenancy Approval for the same unit after the owner has made repairs, if they are unable to locate another suitable unit.

Utilities

Generally, at initial lease-up the owner is responsible for demonstrating that all utilities are in working order including those utilities that the family will be responsible for paying.

VHA Policy

Utility service must be available for testing at the time of the initial inspection.

Appliances

VHA Policy

If the family is responsible for supplying the stove and/or refrigerator, the PHA will allow the stove and refrigerator to be placed in the unit after the unit has met all other

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

NSPIRE requirements. The required appliances must be in place before the HAP contract is executed by the PHA. The PHA will execute the HAP contract based upon a certification from the family that the appliances have been installed and are working. A confirmatory inspection will be scheduled within 30 days of HAP contract approval.

8-II.C. ANNUAL/BIENNIAL INSPECTIONS [24 CFR 982.405 and 982.406; Notice PIH 2016-05]

HUD requires the PHA to inspect each unit under HAP contract at least biennially (or triennially for small rural PHAs), to confirm that the unit still meets NSPIRE standards. The inspection may be conducted in conjunction with the family's annual reexamination but also may be conducted separately.

VHA Policy

Each unit under HAP contract must be inspected biennially within 24 months of the last full inspection. The PHA reserves the right to require annual inspections of any unit or owner at any time.

The PHA will not rely on alternative inspection standards.

Scheduling the Inspection

VHA Policy

If an adult cannot be present on the scheduled date, the family should request that the PHA reschedule the inspection. The PHA and family will agree on a new inspection date that generally should take place within five business days of the originally scheduled date. The PHA may schedule an inspection more than five business days after the original date for good cause.

If the family misses the first scheduled appointment without requesting a new inspection date, the PHA will automatically schedule a second inspection. If the family misses two scheduled inspections without PHA approval, the PHA will consider the family to have violated its obligation to make the unit available for inspection. This may result in termination of the family's assistance in accordance with Chapter 12.

8-II.D. SPECIAL INSPECTIONS [24 CFR 982.405(g)]

If a participant family or government official reports a life-threatening condition which the owner would be required to repair within 24 hours, the PHA must inspect the unit within 24 hours of notification. If the reported condition is not life-threatening, the PHA must inspect the unit within 15 days of notification.

VHA Policy

During a special inspection, the PHA generally will inspect only those deficiencies that were reported. However, the inspector will record any additional deficiencies that are observed and will require the responsible party to make the necessary repairs.

If the annual/biennial inspection has been scheduled or is due within 90 days of the date the special inspection is scheduled the PHA may elect to conduct a full annual/biennial inspection.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8-II.E. QUALITY CONTROL INSPECTIONS [24 CFR 982.405(b); 24 CFR 985.3(e); HCV GB, p. 10-32]

HUD requires a PHA supervisor or other qualified person to conduct quality control inspections of a sample of units to ensure that each inspector is conducting accurate and complete inspections and that there is consistency in the application of the NSPIRE standards.

The unit sample must include only units that have been inspected within the preceding three months. The selected sample should be drawn to represent a cross section of neighborhoods and the work of a cross section of inspectors.

8-II.F. INSPECTION RESULTS AND REINSPECTIONS FOR UNITS UNDER HAP CONTRACT

Correction Timeframes

Each deficiency is identified in the NPSIRE standards as either life-threatening, severe, moderate, or low.

For units under HAP contract, life-threatening deficiencies must be corrected within 24 hours after notice has been provided. All other non-life-threatening deficiencies (severe and moderate) must be corrected within 30 days (or a PHA-approved extension) after notice has been provided. If low deficiencies are present in a unit, these deficiencies result in a pass and would only be noted by the inspector for informational purposes.

Notification of Corrective Actions

The owner and the family will be notified in writing of the results of all inspections. When an inspection identifies deficiencies, the PHA will determine (1) whether or not the failure is a life-threatening condition and (2) whether the family or owner is responsible.

VHA Policy

When life-threatening deficiencies are identified, the PHA will immediately notify both parties by telephone or email. The notice will specify who is responsible for correcting the violation. The corrective actions must be taken within 24 hours of the PHA's notice.

When failures that are severe or moderate are identified, the PHA will send the owner and the family a written notification of the inspection results within five business days of the inspection. The written notice will specify who is responsible for correcting the violation, and the time frame within which the failure must be corrected. Generally, not more than 30 days will be allowed for the correction. If low deficiencies are identified, these deficiencies will only be noted for informational purposes.

The notice of inspection results will inform the owner that if life-threatening conditions are not corrected within 24 hours, and non-life-threatening conditions are not corrected within the specified time frame (or any PHA-approved extension), the owner's HAP will be abated in accordance with VHA Policy (see 8-II.G.).

Likewise, in the case of family caused deficiencies, the notice will inform the family that if corrections are not made within the specified time frame (or any PHA-approved extension, if applicable) the family's assistance will be terminated in accordance with VHA Policy (see Chapter 12).

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Extensions

For life-threatening deficiencies, the PHA cannot grant an extension to the 24-hour corrective action period. For conditions that are severe or moderate, the PHA may grant an exception to the required time frames for correcting the violation, if the PHA determines that an extension is appropriate.

VHA Policy

Extensions will be granted in cases where the PHA has determined that the owner has made a good faith effort to correct the deficiencies and is unable to for reasons beyond the owner's control. Reasons may include, but are not limited to:

A repair cannot be completed because required parts or services are not available.

A repair cannot be completed because of weather conditions.

A reasonable accommodation is needed because the family includes a person with disabilities.

The length of the extension will be determined on a case-by-case basis, but will not exceed 60 days, except in the case of delays caused by weather conditions. In the case of weather conditions, extensions may be continued until the weather has improved sufficiently to make repairs possible. The necessary repairs must be made within 15 calendar days, once the weather conditions have subsided.

Reinspections

VHA Policy

The PHA will conduct a reinspection immediately following the end of the corrective period, or any PHA approved extension.

The family and owner will be given reasonable notice of the reinspection appointment. If the deficiencies have not been corrected by the time of the reinspection, the PHA will send a notice of abatement to the owner, or in the case of family caused violations, a notice of termination to the family, in accordance with PHA policies. If the PHA is unable to gain entry to the unit in order to conduct the scheduled reinspection, the PHA will consider the family to have violated its obligation to make the unit available for inspection. This may result in termination of the family's assistance in accordance with Chapter 12.

The PHA will not accept self-certification of repairs. Photos or other documentation of repairs will not be accepted in lieu of a reinspection.

8-II.G. ENFORCING OWNER COMPLIANCE

If the owner fails to maintain the dwelling unit in accordance with NSPIRE standards, the PHA must take prompt and vigorous action to enforce the owner obligations.

HAP Abatement

If an owner fails to correct deficiencies by the time specified by the PHA, HUD requires the PHA to abate housing assistance payments no later than the first of the month following the specified correction period (including any approved extension) [24 CFR 985.3(f)]. No retroactive

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

payments will be made to the owner for the period of time the rent was abated. Owner rents are not abated as a result of deficiencies that are the family's responsibility.

VHA Policy

The PHA will make all HAP abatements effective the first of the month following the expiration of the PHA specified correction period (including any extension).

The PHA will inspect abated units within five business days of the owner's notification that the work has been completed. Payment will resume effective on the day the unit passes inspection.

During any abatement period the family continues to be responsible for its share of the rent. The owner must not seek payment from the family for abated amounts and may not use the abatement as cause for eviction.

HAP Contract Termination

The PHA must decide how long any abatement period will continue before the HAP contract will be terminated. The PHA should not terminate the contract until the family finds another unit, provided the family does so in a reasonable time [HCV GB p. 10-29] and must give the owner reasonable notice of the termination. The PHA will issue a voucher to permit the family to move to another unit as described in Chapter 10.

VHA Policy

The maximum length of time that HAP may be abated is 90 days. However, if the owner completes corrections and notifies the PHA before the termination date of the HAP contract, the PHA may rescind the termination notice if (1) the family still resides in the unit and wishes to remain in the unit and (2) the unit passes inspection.

Reasonable notice of HAP contract termination by the PHA is 30 days.

8-II.H. ENFORCING FAMILY COMPLIANCE [24 CFR 982.404(b)]

Families are responsible for correcting any deficiencies listed in paragraph 8-I.D. If the family fails to correct a violation within the period allowed by the PHA (and any extensions), the PHA will terminate the family's assistance, according to the policies described in Chapter 12.

If the owner carries out a repair for which the family is responsible under the lease, the owner may bill the family for the cost of the repair.

PART III: RENT REASONABLENESS [24 CFR 982.507]

8-III.A. OVERVIEW

Except in the case of certain LIHTC- and HOME-assisted units, no HAP contract can be approved until the PHA has determined that the rent for the unit is reasonable. The purpose of the rent reasonableness test is to ensure that a fair rent is paid for each unit rented under the HCV program.

HUD regulations define a reasonable rent as one that does not exceed the rent charged for comparable, unassisted units in the same market area. HUD also requires that owners not charge more for assisted units than for comparable units on the premises. This part explains the method used to determine whether a unit's rent is reasonable.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)]

In cases where an HCV family is receiving assistance in a PHA-owned unit, the PHA must obtain the services of an independent entity to determine rent reasonableness in accordance with program requirements, and to assist the family in negotiating the contract rent when the family requests assistance. A PHA-owned unit is defined as a unit that is owned by the PHA that administers the assistance under the consolidated ACC (including a unit owned by an entity substantially controlled by the PHA). The independent agency must communicate the results of the rent reasonableness determination to the family and the PHA. The independent agency must be approved by HUD and may be the unit of general local government for the PHA jurisdiction (unless the PHA is itself the unit of general local government or an agency of such government).

8-III.B. WHEN RENT REASONABLENESS DETERMINATIONS ARE REQUIRED

Owner-Initiated Rent Determinations

The PHA must make a rent reasonableness determination at initial occupancy and whenever the owner requests a rent adjustment.

The owner and family first negotiate the rent for a unit. The PHA (or independent agency in the case of PHA-owned units) will assist the family with the negotiations upon request. At initial occupancy the PHA must determine whether the proposed rent is reasonable before a HAP Contract is signed. The owner must not change the rent during the initial lease term. Subsequent requests for rent adjustments must be consistent with the lease between the owner and the family. Rent increases will not be approved unless any failed items identified by the most recent inspection have been corrected.

VHA Policy

After the initial occupancy period, the owner may request a rent adjustment in accordance with the owner's lease. For rent increase requests after initial lease-up, the PHA may request owners to provide information about the rents charged for other units on the premises, if the premises include more than 4 units. In evaluating the proposed rents in comparison to other units on the premises the PHA will consider unit size and length of tenancy in the other units. The request for a rent adjustment must be completed by the owner/agent. The owner/agent can request a rent adjustment to increase or decrease the contract rent after the initial lease term OR after one year has lapsed from the most recent effective date of the HAP contract.

The PHA will determine whether the requested increase is reasonable within 10 business days of receiving the request from the owner. The owner will be notified of the determination in writing.

All rents adjustments will be effective the first of the month following 60 days after the PHA's receipt of the owner's request or on the date specified by the owner, whichever is later.

PHA and HUD-Initiated Rent Reasonableness Determinations

HUD requires the PHA to make a determination of rent reasonableness (even if the owner has not requested a change) if there is a 10 percent decrease in the fair market rent that goes into

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

effect at least 60 days before the contract anniversary date. HUD also may direct the PHA to make a determination at any other time. The PHA may decide that a new determination of rent reasonableness is needed at any time.

VHA Policy

In addition to the instances described above, the PHA will make a determination of rent reasonableness at any time after the initial occupancy period if: (1) the PHA determines that the initial rent reasonableness determination was in error or (2) the PHA determines that the information provided by the owner about the unit or other units on the same premises was incorrect.

LIHTC and HOME-Assisted Units [24 CFR 982.507(c)]

For units receiving low-income housing tax credits (LIHTCs) or units assisted under HUD's HOME Investment Partnerships (HOME) Program, a rent comparison with unassisted units is not required if the voucher rent does not exceed the rent for other LIHTC- or HOME-assisted units in the project that are not occupied by families with tenant-based assistance.

For LIHTCs, if the rent requested by the owner does exceed the LIHTC rents for non-voucher families, the PHA must perform a rent comparability study in accordance with program regulations. In such cases, the rent shall not exceed the lesser of: (1) the reasonable rent as determined from the rent comparability study; or (2) the payment standard established by the PHA for the unit size involved.

8-III.C. HOW COMPARABILITY IS ESTABLISHED

Factors to Consider

HUD requires PHAs to take into consideration the factors listed below when determining rent comparability. The PHA may use these factors to make upward or downward adjustments to the rents of comparison units when the units are not identical to the HCV-assisted unit.

- Location and age
- Unit size including the number of rooms and square footage of rooms
- The type of unit including construction type (e.g., single family, duplex, garden, low-rise, high-rise)
- The quality of the units including the quality of the original construction, maintenance and improvements made
- Amenities, services, and utilities included in the rent

Units that Must Not Be Used as Comparables

Comparable units must represent unrestricted market rents. Therefore, units that receive some form of federal, state, or local assistance that imposes rent restrictions cannot be considered comparable units. These include units assisted by HUD through any of the following programs: Section 8 project-based assistance, Section 236 and Section 221(d)(3) Below Market Interest Rate (BMIR) projects, HOME or Community Development Block Grant (CDBG) program-assisted units in which the rents are subsidized; units subsidized through federal, state, or local tax credits; units subsidized by the Department of Agriculture rural housing programs, and units

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

that are rent-controlled by local ordinance [Notice PIH 2002-22, Notice PIH 2005-20, and Notice PIH 2020-19].

Note: Notice PIH 2020-19, issued August 21, 2020, provides further guidance on the issue of what constitutes an assisted unit.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Rents Charged for Other Units on the Premises

The Request for Tenancy Approval (HUD-52517) requires owners to provide information, on the form itself, about the rent charged for other unassisted comparable units on the premises if the premises include more than 4 units.

By accepting the PHA payment each month the owner certifies that the rent is not more than the rent charged for comparable unassisted units on the premises. If asked to do so, the owner must give the PHA information regarding rents charged for other units on the premises.

8-III.D. PHA RENT REASONABLENESS METHODOLOGY

How Market Data Is Collected

VHA Policy

The PHA will collect and maintain data on market rents in the PHA's jurisdiction. Information sources include newspapers, realtors, market surveys, inquiries of owners and other available sources. The data will be maintained by bedroom size and market areas. Market areas may be defined by zip codes, census tract, neighborhood, and identifiable natural or man-made boundaries. The data will be updated on an ongoing basis and rent information that is more than 12 months old will be eliminated from the database.

How Rents Are Determined

VHA Policy

The rent for a unit proposed for HCV assistance will be compared to the rent charged for comparable units in the same market area. The PHA will develop a range of prices for comparable units by bedroom size within defined market areas. Units proposed for HCV assistance will be compared to the units within this rent range. Because units may be similar, but not exactly like the unit proposed for HCV assistance, the PHA may make adjustments to the range of prices to account for these differences.

The adjustment must reflect the local market. Not all differences in units require adjustments (e.g., the presence or absence of a garbage disposal may not affect the rent in some market areas).

Adjustments may vary by unit type (e.g., a second bathroom may be more valuable in a three-bedroom unit than in a two-bedroom).

The adjustment must reflect the rental value of the difference—not its construction costs (e.g., it might cost $20,000 to put on a new roof, but the new roof might not make any difference in what a tenant would be willing to pay because rental units are presumed to have functioning roofs).

When a comparable project offers rent concessions (e.g., first month rent-free, or reduced rent) reported monthly rents will be adjusted accordingly. For example, if a comparable project reports rents of $500/month but new tenants receive the first month's rent free, the actual rent for the unit would be calculated as follows: $500 x 11 months = 5500/12 months = actual monthly rent of $488.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The PHA will notify the owner of the rent the PHA can approve based upon its analysis of rents for comparable units. The owner may submit information about other comparable units in the market area. The PHA will confirm the accuracy of the information provided and consider this additional information when making rent determinations. The owner must submit any additional information within five business days of the PHA's request for information or the owner's request to submit information.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 8-1: AFFIRMATIVE HABITABILITY REQUIREMENTS

Affirmative Habitability Requirements: Inside
Must include at least 1 battery-operated or hard-wired smoke detector, in proper working condition, on each level of the property.
Must meet or exceed the carbon monoxide detection standards set by the Secretary through *Federal Register* notification.
Any outlet installed within 6 feet of a water source must be GFCI protected.
Must have a guardrail when there is an elevated walking surface with a drop off of 30 inches or greater measured vertically.
Must have permanently mounted light fixtures in any kitchens and each bathroom.
May not contain unvented space heaters that burn gas, oil or kerosene.

Affirmative Habitability Requirements: Outside
Any outlet installed within 6 feet of a water source must be GFCI-protected.
Must have a guardrail when there is an elevated walking surface with a drop off of 30 inches or greater measured vertically.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Affirmative Habitability Requirements: Unit
Must have hot and cold running water in the bathroom and kitchen, including an adequate source of safe drinking water in the bathroom and kitchen.
Must include its own bathroom or sanitary facility that is in proper operating condition and usable in privacy. It must contain a sink, a bathtub or shower, and an interior flushable toilet.
Must have at least one battery-operated or hard-wired smoke detector, in proper working condition, in the following locations: • On each level of the unit AND • Inside each bedroom or sleeping area AND • With 21 feet of any door toa bedroom measured along a path of travel AND • Where a smoke detector is installed outside a bedroom is separated from an adjacent living area by a door, a smoke detector must also be installed in the living area side of the door.
If the unit is occupied by a hearing-impaired person, the smoke detectors must have an alarm system designed for hearing-impaired persons.
Must have a living room and a kitchen area with a sink, cooking appliance, refrigerator, food preparation area and food storage area.
Must have two working outlets or one working outlet and one permanent light fixture within all habitable rooms.
Must have a permanently mounted light fixture in each bathroom and in the kitchen.
Outlets within 6 feet of water source must be GFCI-protected.
Must have permanently installed heating source.
No units may contain unvented space heaters that burn gas, oil or kerosene.
Must have a guard rail when there is an elevated walking surface with a drop off of 30 inches or greater measured vertically.
Must have at least one bedroom or living/sleeping room for each two persons.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 9

GENERAL LEASING POLICIES

INTRODUCTION

Chapter 9 covers the lease-up process from the family's submission of a Request for Tenancy Approval to execution of the HAP contract.

In order for the VHA to assist a family in a particular dwelling unit, or execute a Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) contract with the owner of a dwelling unit, the VHA must determine that all the following program requirements are met:

- The unit itself must qualify as an eligible unit [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The unit must be inspected by the VHA and meet the National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The lease offered by the owner must be approvable and must include the required Tenancy Addendum [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The rent to be charged by the owner for the unit must be reasonable [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The owner must be an eligible owner, approvable by the VHA, with no conflicts of interest [24 CFR 982.306]
- For families initially leasing a unit only: Where the gross rent of the unit exceeds the applicable payment standard for the family, the share of rent to be paid by the family cannot exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income [24 CFR 982.305(a)]

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.A. TENANT SCREENING

The VHA has no liability or responsibility to the owner or other persons for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy [24 CFR 982.307(a)(1)].

The VHA may elect to screen applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy. See Chapter 3 for a discussion of the VHA's policies with regard to screening applicant families for program eligibility [24 CFR 982.307(a)(1)].

The owner is responsible for screening and selection of the family to occupy the owner's unit. At or before VHA approval of the tenancy, the VHA must inform the owner that screening and selection for tenancy is the responsibility of the owner [24 CFR 982.307(a)(2)]. The VHA must also inform the owner or manager or their rights and obligations under the Violence against Women Act (VAWA) [24 CFR 5.2005(a)(2)].

The VHA must provide the owner with the family's current and prior address (as shown in the VHA records) and the name and address (if known to the VHA) of the landlord at the family's current and prior address [24 CFR 982.307(b)(1)].

The VHA is permitted, but not required, to offer the owner other information in the VHA's possession about the tenancy history or drug trafficking of family members [24 CFR 982.307(b)(2)].

The VHA's policy on providing information to the owner must be included in the family's briefing packet [24 CFR 982.307(b)(3)].

The VHA may not disclose to the owner any confidential information provided by the family in response to a VHA request for documentation of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, except at the written request or with the written consent of the individual providing the documentation [see 24 CFR 5.2007(b)(4)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will not screen applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy.

The VHA will not provide additional screening information to the owner.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.B. REQUESTING TENANCY APPROVAL [Form HUD-52517]

After the family is issued a voucher, the family must locate an eligible unit, with an owner or landlord willing to participate in the voucher program. Once a family finds a suitable unit and the owner is willing to lease the unit under the program, the owner and the family must request the VHA to approve the assisted tenancy in the selected unit.

The owner and the family must submit two documents to the VHA:

- Completed Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) – Form HUD-52517
- Copy of the proposed lease, including the HUD-prescribed Tenancy Addendum – Form HUD-52641-A

The RTA contains important information about the rental unit selected by the family, including the unit address, number of bedrooms, structure type, year constructed, utilities included in the rent, and the requested beginning date of the lease, necessary for the VHA to determine whether to approve the assisted tenancy in this unit.

Owners must certify to the most recent amount of rent charged for the unit and provide an explanation for any difference between the prior rent and the proposed rent.

Owners must certify that they are not the parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister or brother of any member of the family, unless the VHA has granted a request for reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities who is a member of the tenant household.

For units constructed prior to 1978, owners must either 1) certify that the unit, common areas, and exterior have been found to be free of lead-based paint by a certified inspector; or 2) attach a lead-based paint disclosure statement.

Both the RTA and the proposed lease must be submitted no later than the expiration date stated on the voucher. [HCV GB p.8-15].

VHA Policy

The RTA must be signed by both the family and the owner.

The owner may submit the RTA on behalf of the family.

Completed RTA (including the proposed dwelling lease) must be submitted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, by email, or by fax.

The family may not submit, and the VHA will not process, more than one (1) RTA at a time.

When the family submits the RTA the VHA will review the RTA for completeness.

If the RTA is incomplete (including lack of signature by family, owner, or both), or if the dwelling lease is not submitted with the RTA, the VHA will notify the family and the owner of the deficiencies.

Missing information and/or missing documents will only be accepted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, by email, or by fax. The VHA will not accept missing information over the phone.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When the family submits the RTA and proposed lease, the VHA will also review the terms of the RTA for consistency with the terms of the proposed lease.

If the terms of the RTA are not consistent with the terms of the proposed lease, the VHA will notify the family and the owner of the discrepancies.

Corrections to the terms of the RTA and/or the proposed lease will only be accepted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, by email, or by fax. The VHA will not accept corrections by phone.

Because of the time sensitive nature of the tenancy approval process, the VHA will attempt to communicate with the owner and family by phone, fax, or email. The VHA will use mail when the parties cannot be reached by phone, fax, or email.

9-I.C. OWNER PARTICIPATION

The VHA does not formally approve an owner to participate in the HCV program. However, there are a number of criteria where the VHA may deny approval of an assisted tenancy based on past owner behavior, conflict of interest, or other owner-related issues. There are also criteria for which the VHA must disapprove an owner. No owner has a right to participate in the HCV program [24 CFR 982.306(e)]

See Chapter 13 for a full discussion of owner qualification to participate in the HCV program.

9-I.D. ELIGIBLE UNITS

There are a number of criteria that a dwelling unit must meet in order to be eligible for assistance under the voucher program. Generally, a voucher-holder family may choose any available rental dwelling unit on the market in the VHA's jurisdiction. This includes the dwelling unit they are currently occupying.

Ineligible Units [24 CFR 982.352(a)]

The VHA may not assist a unit under the voucher program if the unit is a public housing or Indian housing unit; a unit receiving project-based assistance under section 8 of the 1937 Act (42 U.S.C. 1437f); nursing homes, board and care homes, or facilities providing continual psychiatric, medical, or nursing services; college or other school dormitories; units on the grounds of penal, reformatory, medical, mental, and similar public or private institutions; a unit occupied by its owner or by a person with any interest in the unit.

VHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)]

Otherwise eligible units that are owned or substantially controlled by the VHA issuing the voucher may also be leased in the voucher program. In order for a VHA-owned unit to be leased under the voucher program, the unit must not be ineligible housing and the VHA must inform the family, both orally and in writing, that the family has the right to select any eligible unit available for lease and that the family is free to select a VHA-owned unit without any pressure or steering by the VHA.

VHA Policy

The VHA does not have any eligible VHA-owned units available for leasing under the voucher program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Special Housing Types [24 CFR 982 Subpart M]

HUD regulations permit, but do not generally require, the VHA to permit families to use voucher assistance in a number of special housing types in accordance with the specific requirements applicable to those programs. These special housing types include single room occupancy (SRO) housing, congregate housing, group home, shared housing, manufactured home space (where the family owns the manufactured home and leases only the space), cooperative housing and homeownership option. See Chapter 15 for specific information and policies on any of these housing types that the VHA has chosen to allow.

The regulations do require the VHA to permit use of any special housing type if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

Duplicative Assistance [24 CFR 982.352(c)]

A family may not receive the benefit of HCV tenant-based assistance while receiving the benefit of any of the following forms of other housing subsidy, for the same unit or for a different unit:

- Public or Indian housing assistance;
- Other Section 8 assistance (including other tenant-based assistance);
- Assistance under former Section 23 of the United States Housing Act of 1937 (before amendment by the Housing and Community Development Act of 1974);
- Section 101 rent supplements;
- Section 236 rental assistance payments;
- Tenant-based assistance under the HOME Program;
- Rental assistance payments under Section 521 of the Housing Act of 1949 (a program of the Rural Development Administration);
- Any local or State rent subsidy;
- Section 202 supportive housing for the elderly;
- Section 811 supportive housing for persons with disabilities; (11) Section 202 projects for non-elderly persons with disabilities (Section 162 assistance); or
- Any other duplicative federal, State, or local housing subsidy, as determined by HUD. For this purpose, 'housing subsidy' does not include the housing component of a welfare payment, a social security payment received by the family, or a rent reduction because of a tax credit.

NSPIRE Standards [Notice PIH 2023-28]

In order to be eligible, the dwelling unit must be in safe and habitable condition. This determination is made using HUD's National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) and/or equivalent state or local standards approved by HUD. See Chapter 8 for a full discussion of the NSPIRE standards, as well as the process for inspection at initial lease-up.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Unit Size

In order to be eligible, the dwelling unit must be appropriate for the number of persons in the household. A family must be allowed to lease an otherwise acceptable dwelling unit with fewer bedrooms than the number of bedrooms stated on the voucher issued to the family, provided the unit meets the applicable space requirements [5.703(d)(5)]. The family must be allowed to lease an otherwise acceptable dwelling unit with more bedrooms than the number of bedrooms stated on the voucher issued to the family. See Chapter 5 for a full discussion of subsidy standards.

Rent Reasonableness [24 CFR 982.305 and 24 CFR 982.507]

In order to be eligible, the dwelling unit must have a reasonable rent. The rent must be reasonable in relation to comparable unassisted units in the area and must not be in excess of rents charged by the owner for comparable, unassisted units on the premises. See Chapter 8 for a full discussion of rent reasonableness and the rent reasonableness determination process.

Rent Burden [24 CFR 982.508]

Where a family is initially leasing a unit and the gross rent of the unit exceeds the applicable payment standard for the family, the family share cannot exceed 40 percent of the family's adjusted monthly income. The term "family share" refers to the amount the family pays toward rent and utilities. The gross rent for the unit minus the total housing assistance payment (HAP) for the unit equals the family share. See Chapter 6 for a discussion of calculation of gross rent, the use of payment standards, and calculation of family income, family share of rent and HAP.

9-I.E. LEASE AND TENANCY ADDENDUM

The family and the owner must execute a written dwelling lease agreement for the assisted unit. This written lease is a contract between the tenant family and the owner; the VHA is not a party to this contract.

The tenant must have legal capacity to enter a lease under State and local law. 'Legal capacity' means that the tenant is bound by the terms of the lease and may enforce the terms of the lease against the owner [24 CFR 982.308(a)]

Lease Form and Tenancy Addendum [24 CFR 982.308]

If the owner uses a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants in the locality or the premises, the lease must be in such standard form. If the owner does not use a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants, the owner may use another form of lease. The HAP contract prescribed by HUD contains the owner's certification that if the owner uses a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants, the lease for the assisted tenants is in such standard form.

All provisions in the HUD-required Tenancy Addendum must be added word-for-word to the owner's standard lease form. The Tenancy Addendum includes the HUD requirements for the tenancy. Because it is a part of the lease, the tenant shall have the right to enforce the Tenancy Addendum against the owner. If there is a conflict between the owner's lease and the Tenancy Addendum, the terms of the Tenancy Addendum shall prevail over any other provisions of the lease.

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA does not provide a model or standard dwelling lease for owners to use in the HCV program.

Lease Information [24 CFR 982.308(d)]

The assisted dwelling lease must contain all of the required information as listed below:

- The names of the owner and the tenant:
- The unit rented (address, apartment number, and any other information needed to identify the contract unit)
- The term of the lease (initial term and any provisions for renewal)
- The amount of the monthly rent to owner
- A specification of what utilities and appliances are to be supplied by the owner, and what utilities and appliances are to be supplied by the family

Term of Assisted Tenancy

The initial term of the assisted dwelling lease must be for at least one year [24 CFR 982.309]. The initial lease term is also stated in the HAP contract.

The HUD program regulations permit the VHA to approve a shorter initial lease term if certain conditions are met.

VHA Policy

The VHA will approve an initial lease term of less than one (1) year as this is a standard market practice, therefore doing so will increase housing opportunities for families.

During the initial term of the lease, the owner may not raise the rent to owner [24 CFR 982.309].

Any provisions for renewal of the dwelling lease will be stated in the dwelling lease [HCV Guidebook, pg. 8-22]. There are no HUD requirements regarding any renewal extension terms, except that they must be stated in the dwelling lease if they exist.

The VHA may execute the HAP contract even if there is less than one year remaining from the beginning of the initial lease term to the end of the last expiring funding increment under the consolidated ACC. [24 CFR 982.309(b)].

Security Deposit [24 CFR 982.313 (a) and (b)]

The owner may collect a security deposit from the tenant. The VHA may prohibit security deposits in excess of private market practice, or in excess of amounts charged by the owner to unassisted tenants. However, if the VHA chooses to do so, language to this effect must be added to Part A of the HAP contract [Form HUD-52641].

VHA Policy

The VHA will allow the owner to collect any security deposit amount the owner determines is appropriate. Therefore, no modifications to the HAP contract will be necessary.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Separate Non-Lease Agreements between Owner and Tenant

Owners may not demand or accept any rent payment from the family in excess of the rent to the owner as approved by the VHA minus the VHA's housing assistance payments to the owner [24 CFR 982.451(b)(4)].

The owner may not charge the tenant extra amounts for items customarily included in rent in the locality, or provided at no additional cost to unsubsidized tenants in the premises [24 CFR 982.510(c)].

VHA Policy

The VHA permits owners and families to execute separate, non-lease agreements for services, appliances (other than range and refrigerator) and other items that are not included in the lease.

Any items, appliances, or other services that are customarily provided to unassisted families as part of the dwelling lease with those families, or are permanently installed in the dwelling unit must be included in the dwelling lease for the assisted family. These items, appliances or services cannot be placed under a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and family. Side payments for additional rent, or for items, appliances or services customarily provided to unassisted families as part of the dwelling lease for those families, are prohibited.

Any items, appliances, or other services that are not customarily provided to unassisted families as part of the dwelling lease with those families, are not permanently installed in the dwelling unit and where the family has the sole option of not utilizing the item, appliance or service, may be included in a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and the family.

The family is not liable and cannot be held responsible under the terms of the assisted dwelling lease for any charges pursuant to a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and the family. Non-payment of any charges pursuant to a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and the family cannot be a cause for eviction or termination of tenancy under the terms of the assisted dwelling lease.

Separate non-lease agreements that involve additional items, appliances or other services may be considered amenities offered by the owner and may be taken into consideration when determining the reasonableness of the rent for the property.

VHA Review of Lease

The VHA will review the dwelling lease for compliance with all applicable requirements.

VHA Policy

If the dwelling lease is incomplete or incorrect, the VHA will notify the family and the owner of the deficiencies. Missing and corrected lease information will only be accepted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, by email, or by fax. The VHA will not accept missing and corrected information over the phone.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Because the initial leasing process is time-sensitive, the VHA will attempt to communicate with the owner and family by phone, fax, or email. The VHA will use mail when the parties can't be reached by phone, fax, or email.

The VHA is permitted, but is not required, to review the lease to determine if the lease complies with State and local law and is permitted to decline to approve the tenancy if the VHA determines that the lease does not comply with State or local law [24 CFR 982.308(c)]

VHA Policy

The VHA will not review the owner's lease for compliance with state/local law.

9-I.F. TENANCY APPROVAL [24 CFR 982.305]

After receiving the family's Request for Tenancy Approval, with proposed dwelling lease, the VHA must promptly notify the family and owner whether the assisted tenancy is approved.

Prior to approving the assisted tenancy and execution of a HAP contract, the VHA must ensure that all required actions and determinations, discussed in Part I of this chapter have been completed.

These actions include ensuring that the unit is eligible; the unit has been inspected by the VHA and meets the NSPIRE standards; the lease offered by the owner is approvable and includes the required Tenancy Addendum; the rent to be charged by the owner for the unit must is reasonable; where the family is initially leasing a unit and the gross rent of the unit exceeds the applicable payment standard for the family, the share of rent to be paid by the family does not exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income [24 CFR 982.305(a)]; the owner is an eligible owner, not disapproved by the VHA, with no conflicts of interest [24 CFR 982.306]; the family and the owner have executed the lease, including the Tenancy Addendum, and the lead-based paint disclosure information [24 CFR 982.305(b)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will make best efforts to complete its determination within 10 business days of receiving all required information.

If the terms of the RTA/proposed lease are changed for any reason, including but not limited to negotiation with the VHA, the VHA will obtain corrected copies of the RTA and proposed lease, signed by the family and the owner.

Corrections to the RTA/proposed lease will only be accepted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, by email, or by fax. The VHA will not accept corrections over the phone.

If the VHA determines that the tenancy cannot be approved for any reason, the owner and the family will be notified in writing and given the opportunity to address any reasons for disapproval. The VHA will instruct the owner and family of the steps that are necessary to obtain approval of the tenancy.

Where the tenancy is not approvable because the unit is not approvable, the family must continue to search for eligible housing within the timeframe of the issued voucher.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the tenancy is not approvable due to rent affordability or rent reasonableness, the VHA will attempt to negotiate the rent with the owner. If a new, approvable rent is negotiated, the tenancy will be approved. If the owner is not willing to negotiate an approvable rent, the family must continue to search for eligible housing within the timeframe of the issued voucher.

9-I.G. HAP CONTRACT EXECUTION [24 CFR 982.305]

The HAP contract is a written agreement between the VHA and the owner of the dwelling unit. Under the HAP contract, the VHA agrees to make housing assistance payments to the owner on behalf of the family, and the owner agrees to comply with all program requirements as stated in the HAP contract.

The HAP contract form is prescribed by HUD.

If the VHA has given approval for the family of the assisted tenancy, the owner and the VHA must execute the HAP contract.

The term of the HAP contract must be the same as the term of the lease [24 CFR 982.451(a)(2)].

The VHA is permitted to execute a HAP contract even if the funding currently available does not extend for the full term of the HAP contract.

The VHA must make a best effort to ensure that the HAP contract is executed before the beginning of the lease term. Regardless, the HAP contract must be executed no later than 60 calendar days from the beginning of the lease term.

The VHA may not pay any housing assistance payment to the owner until the HAP contract has been executed. If the HAP contract is executed during the period of 60 calendar days from the beginning of the lease term, the VHA will pay housing assistance payments after execution of the HAP contract (in accordance with the terms of the HAP contract), to cover the portion of the lease term before execution of the HAP contract (a maximum of 60 days).

Any HAP contract executed after the 60-day period is void, and the VHA may not pay any housing assistance payment to the owner.

VHA Policy

The VHA may invite owners who have not previously participated in the HCV program to attend a meeting with the VHA in which the terms of the Tenancy Addendum and the HAP contract will be explained.

The owner and the assisted family will execute the dwelling lease and the owner must provide a copy to the VHA. The VHA will ensure that both the owner and the assisted family receive copies of the dwelling lease.

The owner and the VHA will execute the HAP contract. The VHA will not execute the HAP contract until the owner has submitted IRS form W-9. The VHA will ensure that the owner receives a copy of the executed HAP contract.

As required under VAWA, once the HAP contract and lease have been executed and the family has been admitted to the program, the VHA will notify families of their rights under VAWA by providing all families with a copy of the domestic violence certification form (HUD-5382) as well as the VAWA notice of occupancy rights (form HUD-5380).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

See Chapter 13 for a discussion of the HAP contract and contract provisions.

9-I.H. CHANGES IN LEASE OR RENT [24 CFR 982.308]

If the tenant and the owner agree to any changes in the lease, such changes must be in writing, and the owner must immediately give the VHA a copy of such changes. The lease, including any changes, must remain in accordance with the requirements of this chapter.

Generally, VHA approval of tenancy and execution of a new HAP contract are not required for changes in the lease. However, under certain circumstances, the execution of a new lease and HAP contract are required. These circumstances include:

- Changes in lease requirements governing tenant or owner responsibilities for utilities or appliances
- Changes in lease provisions governing the term of the lease
- The family moves to a new unit, even if the unit is in the same building or complex

In these cases, if the HCV assistance is to continue, the family must submit a new Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) along with a new dwelling lease containing the proposed changes. A new tenancy must then be approved in accordance with this chapter.

Where the owner is changing the amount of the rent to owner, the owner must notify the VHA at least 60 days before any such changes go into effect [24 CFR 982.308(g)(4)]. The VHA will agree to such an increase only if the amount of the rent to owner is considered reasonable according to the rent reasonableness standards discussed in Chapter 8. If the requested rent is not found to be reasonable, the owner must either reduce the requested rent increase, or terminate the tenancy in accordance with the terms of the lease.

No rent increase is permitted during the initial term of the lease [24 CFR 982.309(a)(3)].

VHA Policy

Where the owner is requesting a rent increase, the VHA will determine whether the requested increase is reasonable in a timely manner. The owner will be notified of the determination in writing.

Rent increases will go into effect on the first of the month following the 60 day period after the owner notifies the VHA of the rent change or on the date specified by the owner, whichever is later.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 10

MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE AND PORTABILITY

INTRODUCTION

Freedom of housing choice is a hallmark of the housing choice voucher (HCV) program. In general, HUD regulations impose few restrictions on where families may live or move with HCV assistance. This chapter sets forth HUD regulations and VHA policies governing moves within or outside the VHA's jurisdiction in two parts:

Part I: Moving with Continued Assistance. This part covers the general rules that apply to all moves by a family assisted under the VHA's HCV program, whether the family moves to another unit within the VHA's jurisdiction or to a unit outside the VHA's jurisdiction under portability.

Part II: Portability. This part covers the special rules that apply to moves by a family under portability, whether the family moves out of or into the VHA's jurisdiction. This part also covers the special responsibilities that the VHA has under portability regulations and procedures.

PART I: MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE

10-I.A. ALLOWABLE MOVES

HUD lists six regulatory conditions under which an assisted family is allowed to move to a new unit with continued assistance. Permission to move is subject to the restrictions set forth in section 10-I.B. Moves related to Project Based HCV assistance are discussed in Chapter 18.

- The family has a right to terminate the lease on notice to the owner (for the owner's breach or otherwise) and has given a notice of termination to the owner in accordance with the lease [24 CFR 982.354(b)(3)]. If the family terminates the lease on notice to the owner, the family must give the VHA a copy of the notice at the same time [24 CFR 982.354(d)(1)].
- The lease for the family's unit has been terminated by mutual agreement of the owner and the family [24 CFR 982.354(b)(1)(ii)].

  VHA Policy

  If the family and the owner mutually agree to terminate the lease for the family's unit, the family must give the VHA a copy of the termination agreement.

  The owner has given the family a notice to vacate, has commenced an action to evict the family, or has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the family [24 CFR 982.354(b)(2)]. The family must give the VHA a copy of any owner eviction notice [24 CFR 982.551(g)].
- The family or a member of the family is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, and the move is needed to protect the health or safety of the family or family member [see 24 CFR 982.354(b)(4)]. This condition applies even when the family has moved out of its unit in violation of the lease, with or without prior notification to the VHA, if the family or family member who is the victim

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

reasonably believed that they were imminently threatened by harm from further violence if they remained in the unit [24 CFR 982.354(b)(4), 24 CFR 982.353(b)]. The VHA must adopt an emergency transfer plan as required by regulations at 24 CFR 5.2007(e).

VHA Policy

If a family requests permission to move with continued assistance based on a claim that the move is necessary to protect the health or safety of a family member who is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the VHA will request that the resident request the emergency transfer using form HUD-5383, and the VHA will request documentation in accordance with section 16-IX.D of this plan.

The VHA reserves the right to waive the documentation requirement if it determines that a statement or other corroborating evidence from the family or family member will suffice. In such cases the VHA will document the waiver in the family's file.

The VHA may choose to provide a voucher to facilitate an emergency transfer of the victim without first terminating the assistance of the perpetrator.

Before granting an emergency transfer, the VHA will ensure the victim is eligible to receive continued assistance based on the citizenship or immigration status of the victim.

The VHA has adopted an emergency transfer plan, which is included as Exhibit 16-3 to this plan.

- The VHA has terminated the HAP contract for the family's unit for the owner's breach [24 CFR 982.354(b)(1)(i)].

- The VHA determines that the family's current unit does not meet space standards because of an increase in family size or a change in family composition. In such cases, the VHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and VHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for the family, the VHA must terminate the HAP contract for the family's old unit in accordance with the HAP contract terms and must notify both the family and the owner of the termination. The HAP contract terminates at the end of the calendar month that follows the calendar month in which the VHA gives notice to the owner. [24 CFR 982.403(a) and (c)]

10-I.B. RESTRICTIONS ON MOVES

A family's right to move is generally contingent upon the family's compliance with program requirements [24 CFR 982.1(b)(2)]. HUD specifies two conditions under which the VHA may deny a family permission to move and two ways in which the VHA may restrict moves by a family.

Denial of Moves

HUD regulations permit the VHA to deny a family permission to move under the following conditions:

Insufficient Funding

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA may deny a family permission to move either within or outside the VHA's jurisdiction if the VHA does not have sufficient funding for continued assistance [24 CFR 982.354(e)(1)]. However, Notice PIH 2016-09 significantly restricts the ability of VHAs to deny permission to move due to insufficient funding and places further requirements on theVHA regarding moves denied due to lack of funding. The requirements found in this notice are mandatory.

VHA Policy

The VHA will deny a family permission to move on grounds that the VHA does not have sufficient funding for continued assistance if (a) the move is initiated by the family, not the owner or the VHA; (b) the VHA can demonstrate that the move will, in fact, result in higher subsidy costs (c) the VHA can demonstrate, in accordance with the policies in Part VIII of Chapter 16, that it does not have sufficient funding in its annual budget to accommodate the higher subsidy costs; and (d) for portability moves, the receiving VHA is not absorbing the voucher.

If the VHA does not have sufficient funding for continued assistance, but the family must move from their unit (e.g., the unit failed inspection), the family may move to a higher cost unit if the move is within the VHA's jurisdiction. The VHA, however, will not allow the family to move under portability in this situation if the family wishes to move to a higher cost area.

For both moves within the VHA's jurisdiction and outside under portability, the VHA will not deny a move due to insufficient funding if the VHA previously approved the move and subsequently experienced a funding shortfall if the family cannot remain in their current unit. The VHA will rescind the voucher in this situation if the family will be allowed to remain in their current unit.

The VHA will create a list of families whose moves have been denied due to insufficient funding. The VHA will keep the family's request open indefinitely, and when funds become available, the families on this list will take precedence over families on the waiting list. The VHA will use the same procedures for notifying families with open requests to move when funds become available as it uses for notifying families on the waiting list (see section 4-III.D).

The VHA will inform the family of its policy regarding moves denied due to insufficient funding in a letter to the family at the time the move is denied.

Grounds for Denial or Termination of Assistance

The VHA may deny a family permission to move if it has grounds for denying or terminating the family's assistance [24 CFR 982.354(e)(2)].

VHA Policy

If the VHA has grounds for denying or terminating a family's assistance, the VHA will act on those grounds in accordance with the regulations and policies set forth in Chapters 3 and 12, respectively. In general, it will not deny a family permission to move for this reason; however, it retains the discretion to do so under special circumstances.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Restrictions on Elective Moves [24 CFR 982.354(c)]

HUD regulations permit the VHA to prohibit any elective move by a participant family during the family's initial lease term. They also permit the VHA to prohibit more than one elective move by a participant family during any 12-month period. However, such prohibitions, if adopted, do not apply when the family or a member of the family is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, and the move is needed to protect the health or safety of the family or family member. (For the policy on documentation of abuse, see section 10-I.A.) In addition, the VHA may not establish a policy permitting moves only at reexamination [Notice PIH 2016-09].

VHA Policy

The VHA will deny a family permission to make an elective move during the family's initial lease term. This policy applies to moves within the VHA's jurisdiction or outside it under portability. VHA may prohibit more than one elective move by a participant family during any 12-month period. However, such prohibitions, if adopted, do not apply when the family or a member of the family is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking and the move is needed to protect the health or safety of the family or family member. (For the policy on documentation of abuse, see section 10-I.A.)

The VHA will consider exceptions to these policies for the following reasons: to protect the health or safety of a family member (e.g., lead-based paint hazards, domestic violence, witness protection programs), to accommodate a change in family circumstances (e.g., new employment, school attendance in a distant area), or to address an emergency situation over which a family has no control or if there is a mutual agreement between both the family and the owner or if the VHA terminates the HAP contract because the unit fails to meet HQS according to the policies and procedures in Chapter 8 of the Plan.

In addition, the VHA will allow exceptions to these policies for purposes of reasonable accommodation of a family member who is a person with disabilities (see Chapter 2).

10-I.C. MOVING PROCESS

Notification

If a family wishes to move to a new unit, the family must notify the VHA and the owner before moving out of the old unit or terminating the lease on notice to the owner [24 CFR 982.354(d)(2)]. If the family wishes to move to a unit outside the VHA's jurisdiction under portability, the notice to the VHA must specify the area where the family wishes to move [24 CFR 982.354(d)(2)]. The notices must be in writing [24 CFR 982.5].

Approval

VHA Policy

Upon receipt of a family's notification that it wishes to move, the VHA will determine whether the move is approvable in accordance with the regulations and policies set forth in sections 10-I.A and 10-I.B. The VHA will notify the family in writing of its determination within 10 business days following receipt of the family's notification.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Reexamination of Family Income and Composition

VHA Policy

For families approved to move to a new unit within the VHA's jurisdiction, the VHA will not perform a new annual reexamination.

For families moving into or families approved to move out of the VHA's jurisdiction under portability, the VHA will follow the policies set forth in Part II of this chapter.

Voucher Issuance and Briefing

VHA Policy

For families approved to move to a new unit within the VHA's jurisdiction, the VHA will issue a new voucher within 14 business days of the VHA's written approval to move, but no earlier than 30 days prior to the anticipated date of end of tenancy. For families who will not be moving for 60 to 90 days, the VHA may, at its discretion, choose to issue the voucher at a later date so that it will not expire prematurely. No briefing is required for these families, but the VHA will provide written explanation of the move process, and will provide face-to-face explanation, upon request. The VHA will follow the policies set forth in Chapter 5 on voucher term, extension, and expiration.

If a family does not locate a new unit within the term of the voucher and any extensions, the family may remain in its current unit with continued voucher assistance if the owner agrees and the VHA approves. Otherwise, the family will lose its assistance.

For families moving into or families approved to move out of the VHA's jurisdiction under portability, the VHA will follow the policies set forth in Part II of this chapter.

Housing Assistance Payments [24 CFR 982.311(d)]

When a family moves out of an assisted unit, the VHA may not make any housing assistance payment to the owner for any month **after** the month the family moves out. The owner may keep the housing assistance payment for the month when the family moves out of the unit.

If a participant family moves from an assisted unit with continued tenant-based assistance, the term of the assisted lease for the new assisted unit may begin during the month the family moves out of the first assisted unit. Overlap of the last housing assistance payment (for the month when the family moves out of the old unit) and the first assistance payment for the new unit, is not considered to constitute a duplicative housing subsidy.

Zero HAP Families Who Wish to Move [24 CFR 982.455]

A participant who is not receiving any subsidy, but whose HAP contract is still in force, may request a voucher to move to a different unit. The VHA must issue a voucher to move unless it has grounds to deny assistance under the program regulations. However, if the VHA determines no subsidy would be paid at the new unit, the VHA may refuse to enter into a HAP contract on behalf of the family.

VHA Policy

If a zero HAP family requests to move to a new unit, the family may request a voucher to move. However, if no subsidy will be paid at the unit to which the family requests to

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

move, the VHA will not enter into a HAP contract on behalf of the family for the new unit.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: PORTABILITY

10-II.A. OVERVIEW

Within the limitations of the regulations and this plan, a participant family or an applicant family that has been issued a voucher has the right to use tenant-based voucher assistance to lease a unit anywhere in the United States providing that the unit is located within the jurisdiction of the VHA administering a tenant-based voucher program [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. The process by which a family obtains a voucher from one PHA and uses it to lease a unit in the jurisdiction of another PHA is known as portability. The PHA that issues the voucher is called the **initial PHA.** The VHA that has jurisdiction in the area to which the family wants to move is called the **receiving PHA.**

The receiving PHA has the option of administering the family's voucher for the initial VHA or absorbing the family into its own program. Under the first option, the receiving VHA provides all housing services for the family and bills the initial PHA for the family's housing assistance payments and the fees for administering the family's voucher. Under the second option, the receiving PHA pays for the family's assistance with its own program funds, and the initial PHA has no further relationship with the family. The initial PHA must contact the receiving PHA via email or other confirmed delivery method to determine whether the receiving VHA will administer or absorb the initial PHA's voucher. Based on the receiving PHA's response, the initial PHA must determine whether they will approve or deny the portability request [Notice PIH 2016-09].

PHAs commonly act as both the initial and receiving PHA because families may move into or out of their jurisdiction under portability. Each role involves different responsibilities. The VHA will follow the rules and policies in section 10-II.B when it is acting as the initial PHA for a family. It will follow the rules and policies in section 10-II.C when it is acting as the receiving PHA for a family.

In administering portability, the initial PHA and the receiving PHA must comply with financial procedures required by HUD, including the use of HUD-required forms [24 CFR 982.355(e)(5)].

PHAs must also comply with billing and payment deadlines. HUD may reduce an administrative fee to an initial or receiving PHA if the PHA does not comply with HUD portability requirements [24 CFR 982.355(e)(7)].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

10-II.B. INITIAL VHA ROLE

Allowable Moves under Portability

A family may move with voucher assistance only to an area where there is at least one PHA administering a voucher program [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. If there is more than one PHA in the area, the initial PHA provides the family with the contact information for the receiving PHAs that serve the area, and the family selects the receiving VHA. The family must inform the initial PHA which receiving PHA it has selected. If the family prefers not to select the receiving PHA, the initial PHA will select the receiving PHA on behalf of the family [24 CFR 982.255(b)].

Applicant families that have been issued vouchers as well as participant families may qualify to lease a unit outside the VHA's jurisdiction under portability. HUD regulations and VHA Policy determine whether a family qualifies.

Applicant Families

Under HUD regulations, most applicant families qualify to lease a unit outside the VHA's jurisdiction under portability. However, HUD gives the VHA discretion to deny a portability move by an applicant family for the same two reasons that it may deny any move by a participant family: insufficient funding and grounds for denial or termination of assistance. If a VHA intends to deny a family permission to move under portability due to insufficient funding, the VHA must notify HUD within 10 business days of the determination to deny the move [24 CFR 982.355(e)].

VHA Policy

In determining whether or not to deny an applicant family permission to move under portability because the VHA lacks sufficient funding or has grounds for denying assistance to the family, the initial PHA will follow the policies established in section 10-I.B of this chapter. If the VHA does deny the move due to insufficient funding, the VHA will notify HUD in writing within 10 business days of the VHA's determination to deny the move.

In addition, the initial PHA may establish a policy denying the right to portability to nonresident applicants during the first 12 months after they are admitted to the program [24 CFR 982.353(c)].

VHA Policy

If neither the head of household nor the spouse/cohead of an applicant family had a domicile (legal residence) in the initial PHA's jurisdiction at the time that the family's initial application for assistance was submitted, the family must lease a unit within the initial HA's jurisdiction for at least 12 months before requesting portability.

The VHA will consider exceptions to this policy for purposes of reasonable accommodation (see Chapter 2) or reasons related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Participant Families

The initial PHA must not provide portable assistance for a participant if a family has moved out of its assisted unit in violation of the lease [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. The Violence against Women Act (VAWA) creates an exception to this prohibition for families who are otherwise in compliance with program obligations but have moved to protect the health or safety of a family member who is or has been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, and who reasonably believed they were imminently threatened by harm from further violence if they remained in the unit [see 24 CFR 982.353(b)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will determine whether a participant family may move out of the VHA's jurisdiction with continued assistance in accordance with the regulations and policies set forth here and in sections 10-I.A and 10-I.B of this chapter. The VHA will notify the family of its determination in accordance with the approval policy set forth in section 10-I.C of this chapter.

Determining Income Eligibility

Applicant Families

An applicant family may lease a unit in a particular area under portability only if the family is income eligible for admission to the voucher program in that area [24 CFR 982.353(d)(1)]. The family must specify the area to which the family wishes to move [24 CFR 982.355(c)(1)].

The initial PHA is responsible for determining whether the family is income eligible in the area to which the family wishes to move [24 CFR 982.353(d)(1), 24 CFR 982.355(9)]. If the applicant family is not income eligible in that area, the VHA must inform the family that it may not move there and receive voucher assistance [Notice PIH 2016-09].

Participant Families

The income eligibility of a participant family is not redetermined if the family moves to a new jurisdiction under portability [24 CFR 982.353(d)(2)].

Reexamination of Family Income and Composition

No new reexamination of family income and composition is required for an applicant family.

VHA Policy

For a participant family approved to move out of its jurisdiction under portability, the VHA generally will conduct a reexamination of family income and composition only if the family's annual reexamination must be completed on or before the initial billing deadline specified on form HUD-52665, Family Portability Information.

The VHA will make any exceptions to this policy necessary to remain in compliance with HUD regulations.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Briefing

The regulations and policies on briefings set forth in Chapter 5 of this plan require the VHA to provide information on portability to all applicant families that qualify to lease a unit outside the VHA's jurisdiction under the portability procedures. Therefore, no special briefing is required for these families.

VHA Policy

No formal briefing will be required for a participant family wishing to move outside the VHA's jurisdiction under portability. However, the VHA will provide the family with the same oral and written explanation of portability that it provides to applicant families selected for admission to the program (see Chapter 5).

The VHA will provide the name, address, and phone of the contact for the VHAs in the jurisdiction to which they wish to move. If there is more than one VHA with jurisdiction over the area to which the family wishes to move, the VHA will advise the family that the family selects the receiving PHA and notify the initial VHA of which receiving PHA was selected. The VHA will provide the family with contact information for all of the receiving PHAs that serve the area. The VHA will not provide any additional information about receiving PHAs in the area. The VHA will further inform the family that if the family prefers not to select the receiving PHA, the initial PHA will select the receiving VHA on behalf of the family. In this case, the VHA will not provide the family with information for all receiving PHAs in the area.

The VHA will advise the family that they will be under the receiving PHA's policies and procedures, including screening, subsidy standards, voucher extension policies, and payment standards.

Voucher Issuance and Term

An applicant family has no right to portability until after the family has been issued a voucher [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. In issuing vouchers to applicant families, the VHA will follow the regulations and procedures set forth in Chapter 5.

VHA Policy

For participating families approved to move under portability, the VHA will issue a new voucher within 10 business days of the VHA's written approval to move but no earlier than 30 days prior to the anticipated date of end of tenancy.

The initial term of the voucher will be 120 days.

Voucher Extensions and Expiration

VHA Policy

The initial VHA will approve **no** extensions to a voucher issued to an applicant or participant family porting out of the VHA's jurisdiction except under the following circumstances: (a) the initial term of the voucher will expire before the portable family will be issued a voucher by the receiving PHA, (b) the family decides to return to the initial PHA's jurisdiction and search for a unit there, or (c) the family decides to search for a unit in a third PHA's jurisdiction. In such cases, the policies on voucher extensions

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

set forth in Chapter 5, section 5-II.E, of this plan will apply, including the requirement that the family apply for an extension in writing prior to the expiration of the initial voucher term.

Preapproval Contact with the Receiving VHA

Prior to approving a family's request to move under portability, the initial PHA must contact the receiving PHA via email or other confirmed delivery method to determine whether the receiving PHA will administer or absorb the family's voucher. Based on the receiving VHA's response, the initial PHA must determine whether it will approve or deny the move [24 CFR 982.355(c)(3)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will use email, when possible, to contact the receiving PHA regarding whether the receiving PHA will administer or absorb the family's voucher.

Initial Notification to the Receiving PHA

After approving a family's request to move under portability, the initial PHA must promptly notify the receiving PHA via email or other confirmed delivery method to expect the family [24 CFR 982.355(c)(3); 24 CFR 982.355(c)(7)]. The initial PHA must also advise the family how to contact and request assistance from the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.355(c)(6)].

VHA Policy

Because the portability process is time-sensitive, the VHA will notify the receiving PHA by phone, fax, or email to expect the family. The initial VHA will also ask the receiving PHA to provide any information the family may need upon arrival, including the name, fax, email address, and telephone number of the staff person responsible for business with incoming portable families and procedures related to appointments for voucher issuance. The VHA will pass this information along to the family. The VHA will also ask for the name, address, telephone number, fax and email of the person responsible for processing the billing information.

Sending Documentation to the Receiving VHA

The initial PHA is required to send the receiving PHA the following documents:

- Form HUD-52665, Family Portability Information, with Part I filled out [Notice PIH 2016-09]
- A copy of the family's voucher [Notice PIH 2016-09]
- A copy of the family's most recent form HUD-50058, Family Report, or, if necessary in the case of an applicant family, family and income information in a format similar to that of form HUD-50058 [24 CFR 982.355(c)(7), Notice PIH 2016-09]
- Copies of the income verifications backing up the form HUD-50058, including a copy of the family's current EIV data [24 CFR 982.355(c)(7), Notice PIH 2016-09]

VHA Policy

In addition to these documents, the VHA will provide the following information, if available, to the receiving PHA:

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Social security numbers (SSNs)

Documentation of SSNs for all nonexempt household members whose SSNs have not been verified through the EIV system

Documentation of legal identity

Documentation of citizenship or eligible immigration status

Documentation of participation in the earned income disallowance (EID) benefit

Documentation of participation in a family self-sufficiency (FSS) program

If applicable, information related to the family's health and medical care and disability assistance expense phased-in hardship exemption, including what stage the family is in and how many months remain in that phase-in stage

The VHA will notify the family in writing regarding any information provided to the receiving PHA [HCV GB, p. 13-3].

Initial Billing Deadline [Notice PIH 2016-09]

The deadline for submission of initial billing is 90 days following the expiration date of the voucher issued to the family by the initial VHA. In cases where suspension of the voucher delays the initial billing submission, the receiving PHA must notify the initial PHA of delayed billing before the billing deadline and document the delay is due to the suspension. In this case, the initial PHA must extend the billing deadline by 30 days.

If the initial PHA does not receive a billing notice by the deadline and does not intend to honor a late billing submission, it must notify the receiving PHA in writing. The initial PHA may report to HUD the receiving PHA's failure to comply with the deadline.

If the initial VHA will honor the late billing, no action is required.

VHA Policy

The initial PHA's decision as to whether to accept late billing will be based on internal VHA factors, including the initial PHA's leasing or funding status. If the VHA has not received an initial billing notice from the receiving PHA within the billing deadline and does not intend to honor the late billing, it will contact the receiving PHA to inform them that it will not honor a late billing submission and will return any subsequent billings that it receives on behalf of the family. In this case, the VHA will send the receiving PHA a written confirmation of its decision by mail.

Among other considerations as to whether to accept late billing will be if the family includes a person with disabilities and the late billing is a result of a reasonable accommodation granted to the family by the receiving PHA.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Monthly Billing Payments [24 CFR 982.355(e), Notice PIH 2016-09]

If the receiving PHA is administering the family's voucher, the receiving PHA bills the initial VHA for housing assistance payments and administrative fees. When reimbursing for administrative fees, the initial PHA must promptly reimburse the receiving PHA for the lesser of 80 percent of the initial VHA ongoing administrative fee or 100 percent of the receiving PHA's ongoing administrative fee for each program unit under contract on the first day of the month for which the receiving PHA is billing the initial PHA under portability. If the administrative fees are prorated for the HCV program, the proration will apply to the amount of the administrative fee for which the receiving PHA may bill [24 CFR 982.355(e)(2)].

The initial PHA is responsible for making billing payments in a timely manner. The first billing amount is due within 30 calendar days after the initial PHA receives Part II of form HUD-52665 from the receiving VHA. Subsequent payments must be **received** by the receiving PHA no later than the fifth business day of each month. The payments must be provided in a form and manner that the receiving PHA is able and willing to accept.

The initial PHA may not terminate or delay making payments under existing portability billing arrangements as a result of overleasing or funding shortfalls. The VHA must manage its tenant-based program in a manner that ensures that it has the financial ability to provide assistance for families that move out of its jurisdiction under portability and are not absorbed by receiving PHAs as well as for families that remain within its jurisdiction.

VHA Policy

The initial PHA will utilize direct deposit to ensure that the payment is received by the deadline unless the receiving PHA notifies the initial PHA that direct deposit is not acceptable to them. If the initial PHA extends the term of the voucher, the receiving PHA's voucher will expire 30 calendar days from the new expiration date of the initial PHA's voucher.

Annual Updates of Form HUD-50058

If the initial PHA is being billed on behalf of a portable family, it should receive an updated form HUD-50058 each year from the receiving PHA. If the initial PHA fails to receive an updated 50058 by the family's annual reexamination date, the initial PHA should contact the receiving PHA to verify the status of the family. The initial PHA must continue paying the receiving PHA based on the last form HUD-50058 received, unless instructed otherwise by HUD. The initial PHA may seek absorption of the vouchers by following steps outlined in Notice PIH 2016-09.

Denial or Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 982.355(c)(17)]

At any time, either the initial PHA or the receiving PHA may make a determination to deny or terminate assistance with the family in accordance with 24 CFR 982.552 and 24 CFR 982.553. (For VHA policies on denial and termination, see Chapters 3 and 12, respectively.)

10-II.C. RECEIVING PHA ROLE

If a family has a right to lease a unit in the receiving PHA's jurisdiction under portability, the receiving PHA must provide assistance for the family [24 CFR 982.355(10)]. HUD may determine in certain instances that a PHA is not required to accept incoming portable families,

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

such as a PHA in a declared disaster area. However, the VHA must have approval in writing from HUD before refusing any incoming portable families [24 CFR 982.355(b)].

Administration of the voucher must be in accordance with the receiving PHA's policies. This requirement also applies to policies of Moving to Work agencies. The receiving PHA procedures and preferences for selection among eligible applicants do not apply to the family, and the receiving PHA waiting list is not used [24 CFR 982.355(c)(10)]. The family's unit, or voucher, size is determined in accordance with the subsidy standards of the receiving VHA [24 CFR 982.355(c)(12)], and the receiving PHA's policies on extensions of the voucher term apply [24 CFR 982.355(c)(14)].

Responding to Initial PHA's Request [24 CFR 982.355(c)]

The receiving PHA must respond via email or other confirmed delivery method to the initial VHA's inquiry to determine whether the family's voucher will be billed or absorbed [24 CFR 982.355(c)(3)]. If the receiving PHA informs the initial PHA that it will be absorbing the voucher, the receiving PHA cannot reverse its decision at a later date without consent of the initial PHA (24 CFR 982.355(c)(4).

VHA Policy

The VHA will use email, when possible, to notify the initial PHA whether it will administer or absorb the family's voucher.

Initial Contact with Family

When a family moves into the VHA's jurisdiction under portability, the family is responsible for promptly contacting the VHA and complying with the VHA's procedures for incoming portable families. The family's failure to comply may result in denial or termination of the receiving PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(8)].

If the voucher issued to the family by the initial PHA has expired, the receiving PHA must contact the initial PHA to determine if it will extend the voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(13)]. An informal hearing is not required when a voucher has expired without the family leasing a unit.

If for any reason the receiving PHA refuses to process or provide assistance to a family under the portability procedures, the family must be given the opportunity for an informal review or hearing [Notice PIH 2016-09]. (For more on this topic, see later under "Denial or Termination of Assistance.")

Briefing

HUD allows the receiving PHA to require a briefing for an incoming portable family as long as the requirement does not unduly delay the family's search [Notice PIH 2016-09].

VHA Policy

Either individually or in a group setting, the VHA will provide the family with a briefing packet (as described in Chapter 5) and, in an individual briefing, will orally inform the family about the VHA's payment and subsidy standards, procedures for requesting approval of a unit, the unit inspection process, and the leasing process.

Income Eligibility and Reexamination

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The receiving PHA does not redetermine eligibility for a portable family that was already receiving assistance in the initial PHA's voucher program [24 CFR 982.355(c)(9)]. If the receiving PHA opts to conduct a new reexamination for a current participant family, the receiving PHA may not delay issuing the family a voucher or otherwise delay approval of a unit [24 CFR 982.355(c)(11)].

VHA Policy

In general, the VHA will not conduct a new reexamination of family income and composition unless the family reports information on its Tenant Information Form (or other VHA application form) that is different from that provided by the initial Housing Authority on the 50058, unless the reexamination is due within the next 120 days or has not been completed within the past 12 months. In such cases, the VHA will conduct a new reexamination.

In all cases, the VHA will ensure that annual reexaminations are completed within 12 months of the previous reexamination, as required by HUD.

The VHA will not delay issuing the family a voucher for this reason, nor will the VHA delay approving a unit for the family until the reexamination process is complete unless the family is an applicant and the VHA cannot otherwise confirm that the family is income eligible for admission to the program in the area where the unit is located.

In conducting its own reexamination, the VHA will request new verification of the change in income or household composition. Any new information may be verified by documents provided by the family and adjusted, if necessary, when third party verification is received.

Voucher Issuance

When a family moves into its jurisdiction under portability, the receiving PHA is required to issue the family a voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(13)]. The family must submit a request for tenancy approval to the receiving PHA during the term of the receiving PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(15)].

Timing of Voucher Issuance

HUD expects the receiving PHA to issue the voucher within two weeks after receiving the family's paperwork from the initial PHA if the information is in order, the family has contacted the receiving PHA, and the family complies with the receiving PHA's procedures [Notice PIH 2016-09].

VHA Policy

When a family ports into its jurisdiction, the VHA will issue the family a voucher based on the paperwork provided by the initial PHA unless the family's paperwork from the initial PHA is incomplete, the family's voucher from the initial PHA has expired or the family does not comply with the VHA's procedures. The VHA will update the family's information when verification has been completed.

Voucher Term

The term of the receiving PHA's voucher may not expire before 30 calendar days from the expiration of the initial PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(13)]. If the initial VHA extends the

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

term of the voucher, the receiving PHA's voucher may not expire before 30 days from the new expiration date of the initial PHA's voucher [Notice PIH 2016-09].

VHA Policy

The receiving PHA's voucher will expire 30 calendars days from the expiration date of the initial PHA's voucher. If the initial PHA extends the term of the voucher, the receiving PHA's voucher will expire 30 calendar days from the new expiration date of the initial PHA's voucher.

Voucher Extensions [24 CFR 982.355(c)(14), Notice 2016-09]

Once the receiving PHA issues the portable family a voucher, the receiving PHA's policies on extensions of the voucher term apply. The receiving VHA must inform the initial PHA of any extension granted to the term of the voucher. It must also bear in mind the billing deadline provided by the initial PHA. Unless willing and able to absorb the family, the receiving PHA should ensure that any voucher expiration date would leave sufficient time to process a request for tenancy approval, execute a HAP contract, and deliver the initial billing to the initial VHA.

VHA Policy

The VHA generally will not extend the term of the voucher that it issues to an incoming portable family unless the VHA plans to absorb the family into its own program, in which case it will follow the policies on voucher extension set forth in section 5-II.E.

The VHA will consider an exception to this policy as a reasonable accommodation to a person with disabilities (see Chapter 2).

The VHA will not enter into a HAP Contract on behalf of a family porting into its jurisdiction unless there will be HAP paid to the owner.

Voucher Suspensions [24 CFR 982.303, 24 CFR 982.355(c)(15)]

If the family submits a request for tenancy approval during the term of the receiving VHA's voucher, the VHA must suspend the term of that voucher. The term of the voucher stops from the date that the family submits a request for VHA approval of the tenancy until the date the VHA notifies the family in writing whether the request has been approved or denied [24 CFR 982.4(b)] (see Section 5-II.E).

Notifying the Initial VHA

The receiving PHA must promptly notify the initial PHA if the family has leased an eligible unit under the program or if the family fails to submit a request for tenancy approval for an eligible unit within the term of the receiving PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(16)]. The receiving PHA is required to use Part II of form HUD-52665, Family Portability Information, for this purpose [Notice PIH 2016-09]. (For more on this topic and the deadline for notification, see below under "Administering a Portable Family's Voucher.")

If an incoming portable family ultimately decides not to lease in the jurisdiction of the receiving PHA but instead wishes to return to the initial PHA's jurisdiction or to search in another jurisdiction, the receiving PHA must refer the family back to the initial PHA. In such a case the voucher of record for the family is once again the voucher originally issued by the initial PHA. Any extension of search time provided by the receiving PHA's voucher is only valid for the family's search in the receiving PHA's jurisdiction [Notice PIH 2016-09].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Administering a Portable Family's Voucher

Portability Billing [24 CFR 982.355(e)]

To cover assistance for a portable family that was not absorbed, the receiving PHA bills the initial PHA for housing assistance payments and administrative fees. The amount of the housing assistance payment for a portable family in the receiving PHA's program is determined in the same manner as for other families in the receiving PHA's program.

The receiving PHA may bill the initial PHA for the lesser of 80 percent of the initial VHA's ongoing administrative fee or 100 percent of the receiving PHA's ongoing administrative fee for each program unit under contract on the first day of the month for which the receiving PHA is billing the initial PHA under portability. If the administrative fees are prorated for the HCV program, the proration will apply to the amount of the administrative fee for which the receiving PHA may bill (i.e., the receiving PHA may bill for the lesser of 80 percent of the initial PHA's prorated ongoing administrative fee or 100 percent of the receiving PHA's ongoing administrative fee).

If both PHAs agree, the PHAs may negotiate a different amount of reimbursement.

VHA Policy

Unless the PHA negotiates a different amount of reimbursement with the initial PHA, the PHA will bill the initial VHA the maximum amount of administrative fees allowed, ensuring any administrative fee proration has been properly applied.

Initial Billing Deadline

If a portable family's search for a unit is successful and the receiving PHA intends to administer the family's voucher, the receiving PHA must submit its initial billing notice (Part II of form HUD-52665) in time that the notice will be **received** no later than 90 days following the expiration date of the family's voucher issued by the initial PHA [Notice PIH 2016-09]. This deadline may be extended for 30 additional days if the delay is due to suspension of the voucher's term (see Initial Billing Section). A copy of the family's form HUD-50058, Family Report, completed by the receiving PHA must be attached to the initial billing notice. The receiving PHA may send these documents by mail, fax, or email.

VHA Policy

The VHA will send its initial billing notice by fax or email, if necessary, to meet the billing deadline but will also send the notice by regular mail.

If the receiving PHA fails to send the initial billing by the deadline, it is required to absorb the family into its own program unless (a) the initial PHA is willing to accept the late submission or (b) HUD requires the initial PHA to honor the late submission (e.g., because the receiving PHA is overleased) [Notice PIH 2016-09].

Ongoing Notification Responsibilities [Notice PIH 2016-09, HUD-52665]

Annual Reexamination. The receiving PHA must send the initial PHA a copy of a portable family's updated form HUD-50058 after each annual reexamination for the duration of time the receiving PHA is billing the initial PHA on behalf of the family, regardless of whether there is a change in the billing amount.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

The PHA will send a copy of the updated HUD-50058 by regular mail no later than 10 business days after the effective date of the reexamination.

Change in Billing Amount. The receiving PHA is required to notify the initial PHA, using form HUD-52665, of any change in the billing amount for the family as a result of:

- A change in the HAP amount (because of a reexamination, a change in the applicable payment standard, a move to another unit, etc.)
- An abatement or subsequent resumption of the HAP payments
- Termination of the HAP contract
- Payment of a damage/vacancy loss claim for the family
- Termination of the family from the program

The timing of the notice of the change in the billing amount should correspond with the notification to the owner and the family in order to provide the initial PHA with advance notice of the change. Under no circumstances should the notification be later than 10 business days following the effective date of the change in the billing amount. If the receiving PHA fails to send Form HUD-52665 within 10 days of effective date of billing changes, the initial PHA is not responsible for any increase prior to notification. If the change resulted in a decrease in the monthly billing amount, the initial PHA will offset future monthly payments until the difference is reconciled.

Late Payments [Notice PIH 2016-09]

If the initial PHA fails to make a monthly payment for a portable family by the fifth business day of the month, the receiving PHA must promptly notify the initial PHA in writing of the deficiency. The notice must identify the family, the amount of the billing payment, the date the billing payment was due, and the date the billing payment was received (if it arrived late). The receiving PHA must send a copy of the notification to the Office of Public Housing (OPH) in the HUD area office with jurisdiction over the receiving PHA. If the initial VHA fails to correct the problem by the second month following the notification, the receiving PHA may request by memorandum to the director of the OPH with jurisdiction over the receiving PHA that HUD transfer the unit in question. A copy of the initial notification and any subsequent correspondence between the PHAs on the matter must be attached. The receiving PHA must send a copy of the memorandum to the initial VHA. If the OPH decides to grant the transfer, the billing arrangement on behalf of the family ceases with the transfer, but the initial PHA is still responsible for any outstanding payments due to the receiving PHA.

Overpayments [Notice PIH 2016-09]

In all cases where the receiving PHA has received billing payments for billing arrangements no longer in effect, the receiving PHA is responsible for returning the full amount of the overpayment (including the portion provided for administrative fees) to the initial PHA.

In the event that HUD determines billing payments have continued for at least three months because the receiving PHA failed to notify the initial PHA that the billing arrangement was terminated, the receiving PHA must take the following steps:

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Return the full amount of the overpayment, including the portion provided for administrative fees, to the initial PHA.
- Once full payment has been returned, notify the Office of Public Housing in the HUD area office with jurisdiction over the receiving PHA of the date and the amount of reimbursement to the initial PHA.

At HUD's discretion, the receiving PHA will be subject to the sanctions spelled out in Notice PIH 2016-09.

Denial or Termination of Assistance

At any time, the receiving PHA may make a determination to deny or terminate assistance to a portable family for family action or inaction [24 CFR 982.355(c)(17)].

In the case of a termination, the VHA should provide adequate notice of the effective date to the initial VHA to avoid having to return a payment. In no event should the receiving PHA fail to notify the initial PHA later than 10 business days following the effective date of the termination of the billing arrangement [HUD-52665; Notice PIH 2016-09].

VHA Policy

If the PHA elects to deny or terminate assistance for a portable family, the PHA will notify the initial PHA within 10 business days after the informal review or hearing if the denial or termination is upheld. The PHA will base its denial or termination decision on the policies set forth in Chapter 3 or Chapter 12, respectively. The informal review or hearing will be held in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16. The receiving PHA will furnish the initial PHA with a copy of the review or hearing decision.

Absorbing a Portable Family

The receiving PHA may absorb an incoming portable family into its own program when the PHA executes a HAP contract on behalf of the family or at any time thereafter providing that the PHA has funding available under its annual contributions contract (ACC) [24 CFR 982.355(d)(1), Notice PIH 2016-09].

If the receiving PHA absorbs a family from the point of admission, the admission will be counted against the income targeting obligation of the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)(vii)].

If the receiving PHA absorbs a family after providing assistance for the family under a billing arrangement with the initial PHA, the receiving PHA must send an updated form HUD-52665 to the initial PHA no later than 10 business days following the effective date of the termination of the billing arrangement [Notice PIH 2016-09].

VHA Policy

If the PHA decides to absorb a portable family upon the execution of a HAP contract on behalf of the family, the PHA will notify the initial PHA by the initial billing deadline specified on form HUD-52665. The effective date of the HAP contract will be the effective date of the absorption.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the PHA decides to absorb a family after that, it will provide the initial PHA with 30 days' advance notice, but no later than 10 business days following the effective date of the termination of the billing arrangement.

Following the absorption of an incoming portable family, the family is assisted with funds available under the consolidated ACC for the receiving PHA's voucher program [24 CFR 982.355(d)], and the receiving PHA becomes the initial PHA in any subsequent moves by the family under portability [24 CFR 982.355(e)(4)].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 11

REEXAMINATIONS

INTRODUCTION

The VHA is required to reexamine each family's income and composition at least annually, and to adjust the family's level of assistance accordingly. Interim reexaminations are also needed in certain situations. This chapter discusses both annual and interim reexaminations, and the recalculation of family share and subsidy that occurs as a result. HUD regulations and VHA policies concerning reexaminations are presented in three parts:

Part I: Annual Reexaminations. This part discusses the process for conducting annual reexaminations.

Part II: Interim Reexaminations. This part details the requirements for families to report changes in family income and composition between annual reexaminations.

Part III: Recalculating Family Share and Subsidy Amount. This part discusses the recalculation of family share and subsidy amounts based on the results of annual and interim reexaminations.

Part IV: Non-Interim Reexamination Transaction. This part describes transactions that do not entail changes to the family's adjusted income.

Policies governing reasonable accommodation, family privacy, required family cooperation, and program abuse, as described elsewhere in this plan, apply to both annual and interim reexaminations.

PART I: ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516]

11-I.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA must conduct a reexamination of family income and composition at least annually. This includes gathering and verifying current information about family composition, income, and expenses. Based on this updated information, the family's income and rent must be recalculated. This part discusses the schedule for annual reexaminations, the information to be collected and verified, and annual reexamination effective dates.

Unlike when performing an interim reexamination or at intake, at annual reexamination, the VHA must determine the income of the family for the previous 12-month period, except where the VHA uses a streamlined income determination. Income from assets, however, is always anticipated, irrespective of the income examination type [Notice PIH 2023-27]. VHAs also have the option of using a "safe harbor" income verification from another federal means-tested program to verify gross annual income. Chapter 7 contains the VHA's policies related to streamlined income determinations and the use of safe harbor income verifications.

11-I.B. STREAMLINED ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516(b); New HCV GB, Reexaminations]

HUD permits VHAs to streamline the income determination process for family members with fixed sources of income. While third-party verification of all income sources must be obtained

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

during the intake process and every three years thereafter, in the intervening years the VHA may determine income from fixed sources by applying a verified cost of living adjustment (COLA) or rate of interest. The VHA may, however, obtain third-party verification of all income, regardless of the source. Further, upon request of the family, the VHA must perform third-party verification of all income sources.

Fixed sources of income include Social Security and SSI benefits, pensions, annuities, disability or death benefits, and other sources of income subject to a COLA or rate of interest. The determination of fixed income may be streamlined even if the family also receives income from other non-fixed sources.

Two streamlining options are available, depending upon the percentage of the family's income that is received from fixed sources. If at least 90 percent of the family's income is from fixed sources, the VHA may streamline the verification of fixed income but is not required to verify non-fixed income amounts. If the family receives less than 90 percent of its income from fixed sources, the VHA may streamline the verification of fixed income and must verify non-fixed income annually.

VHA Policy

The VHA will streamline the annual reexamination process by applying the verified COLA or interest rate to fixed-income sources. The VHA will document in the file how the determination that a source of income was fixed was made.

If a family member with a fixed source of income is added, the VHA will use third-party verification of all income amounts for that family member.

If verification of the COLA or rate of interest is not available, the VHA will obtain third-party verification of income amounts.

Third-party verification of fixed sources of income will be obtained during the intake process and at least once every three years thereafter.

Third-party verification of non-fixed income will be obtained annually regardless of the percentage of family income received from fixed sources.

11-I.C. SCHEDULING ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS

The VHA must establish a policy to ensure that the annual reexamination for each family is completed *within* a 12-month period and may require reexaminations more frequently [HCV GB p. 12-1].

VHA Policy

The VHA will begin the annual reexamination process 120 days in advance of its scheduled effective date. Generally, the VHA will schedule annual reexamination effective dates to coincide with the family's anniversary date.

Anniversary date is defined as 12 months from the effective date of the family's last annual reexamination or, during a family's first year in the program, from the effective date of the family's initial examination (admission).

If the family moves to a new unit, the VHA will perform a new annual reexamination.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA also may schedule an annual reexamination for completion prior to the anniversary date for administrative purposes.

Notification of and Participation in the Annual Reexamination Process

The VHA is required to obtain the information needed to conduct annual reexaminations. How that information will be collected is left to the discretion of the VHA. However, VHAs should give tenants who were not provided the opportunity the option to complete Form HUD-92006 at this time [Notice PIH 2009-36].

VHA Policy

Families generally are required to participate in an annual reexamination interview, which must be attended by the head of household, spouse, or cohead. If participation in an in-person interview poses a hardship because of a family member's disability, the family should contact the VHA to request a reasonable accommodation (see Chapter 2).

Notification of annual reexamination interviews will be sent by first-class mail and will contain the date, time, and location of the interview. In addition, it will inform the family of the information and documentation that must be brought to the interview.

If the family is unable to attend a scheduled interview, the family should contact the VHA in advance of the interview to schedule a new appointment. If a family does not attend the scheduled interview, the VHA will send a second notification with a new interview date and appointment time.

If a family fails to attend two scheduled interviews without VHA approval, or if the notice is returned by the post office with no forwarding address, a notice of termination (see Chapter 12) will be sent to the family's address of record, and to any alternate address provided in the family's file.

An advocate, interpreter, or other assistant may assist the family in the interview process. The family and the VHA must execute a certification attesting to the role and the assistance provided by any such third party.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.D. CONDUCTING ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS

As part of the annual reexamination process, families are required to provide updated information to the VHA regarding the family's income, expenses, and composition [24 CFR 982.551(b)].

VHA Policy

Families will be asked to bring all required information (as described in the reexamination notice) to the reexamination appointment. The required information will include a VHA-designated reexamination form as well as supporting documents or forms related to the family's income, expenses, and family composition.

Any required documents or information that the family is unable to provide at the time of the interview must be provided within 10 business days of the interview. If the family is unable to obtain the information or materials within the required time frame, the family may request an extension.

If the family does not provide the required documents or information within the required time period (plus any extensions), the family will be sent a notice of termination (See Chapter 12).

Additionally, HUD recommends that at annual reexaminations VHAs ask whether the tenant, or any member of the tenant's household, is subject to a lifetime sex offender registration requirement in any state [Notice PIH 2012-28].

VHA Policy

At the annual reexamination, the VHA will ask whether the tenant, or any member of the tenant's household, is subject to a lifetime sex offender registration requirement in any state. The VHA will use the Dru Sjodin National Sex Offender database to verify the information provided by the tenant.

If the VHA proposes to terminate assistance based on lifetime sex offender registration information, the VHA must notify the household of the proposed action and must provide the subject of the record and the tenant a copy of the record and an opportunity to dispute the accuracy and relevance of the information prior to termination. [24 CFR 5.903(f) and 5.905(d)]. (See Chapter 12.)

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The information provided by the family generally must be verified in accordance with the policies in Chapter 7. Unless the family reports a change, or the VHA has reason to believe a change has occurred in information previously reported by the family, certain types of information that are verified at admission typically do not need to be re-verified on an annual basis. These include:

- Legal identity
- Age
- Social security numbers
- A person's disability status
- Citizenship or immigration status

If adding a new family member to the unit causes overcrowding according to space standards (see Chapter 8), the VHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and VHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for rental by the family, the VHA must terminate the HAP contract in accordance with its terms [24 CFR 982.403].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.E. DETERMINING ONGOING ELIGIBILITY OF CERTAIN STUDENTS [24 CFR 982.552(b)(5)]

Section 327 of Public Law 109-115 established restrictions on the ongoing eligibility of certain students (both part- and full-time) who are enrolled in institutions of higher education.

If a student enrolled in an institution of higher education is under the age of 24, is not a veteran, is not married, does not have a dependent child, and is not a person with disabilities receiving HCV assistance as of November 30, 2005, the student's eligibility must be reexamined along with the income eligibility of the student's parents on an annual basis. In these cases, both the student and the student's parents must be income eligible for the student to continue to receive HCV assistance. If, however, a student in these circumstances is determined independent from their parents or is considered a *vulnerable youth* in accordance with VHA Policy, the income of the student's parents will not be considered in determining the student's ongoing eligibility.

Students who reside with parents in an HCV assisted unit are not subject to this provision. It is limited to students who are receiving assistance on their own, separately from their parents.

VHA Policy

During the annual reexamination process, the VHA will determine the ongoing eligibility of each student who is subject to the eligibility restrictions in 24 CFR 5.612 by reviewing the student's individual income as well as the income of the student's parents. If the student has been determined "independent" from their parents or is considered a *vulnerable youth* based on the policies in Sections 3-II.E and 7-II.E, the parents' income will not be reviewed.

If the student is no longer income eligible based on their own income or the income of their parents, the student's assistance will be terminated in accordance with the policies in Section 12-I.D.

If the student continues to be income eligible based on their own income and the income of their parents (if applicable), the VHA will process a reexamination in accordance with the policies in this chapter.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.F. CALCULATING ANNUAL INCOME AT ANNUAL REEXAMINATION [24 CFR 5.609(c)(2) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

The VHA must determine the income of the family for the previous 12-month period and use this amount as the family income for annual reexaminations, except where the VHA uses a streamlined income determination as indicated in Chapter 7 of this policy. The VHA may also use Safe Harbor income determinations dated within the last 12 months from a means-tested federal public assistance program at annual reexamination as outlined in Chapter 7 of this policy.

Except when using streamlined or Safe Harbor income determinations, in determining the income of the family for the previous 12-month period, any change of income since the family's last annual reexamination, including those that did not meet the threshold to process an interim reexamination in accordance with VHA policies and 24 CFR 5.657(c) or 960.257(b) must be considered.

Income from assets is always anticipated, irrespective of the income examination type.

A change in income may be a loss of income or the addition of a new source of income. Changing to a different employer in the prior year does not necessarily constitute a change if the income earned from either employer is substantially the same. The VHA should look at the entirety of the family's unearned income and earned income from the prior year in which earned income may have been one constant job or many different jobs that start and stop.

Cost of Living Adjustments (COLA) to Social Security income and Social Security disability income are always considered changes to income because the COLA is an adjustment that automatically occurs annually by law. See Chapter 6 for VHA policies on when the COLA is applied and Chapter 7 on streamlined determination of income for inflationary adjustments.

Notice PIH 2023-27 lists the following steps to calculate both earned and unearned income at annual reexamination.

Step 1: The VHA determines annual income for the previous 12-month period by reviewing the following information:

- The EIV Income Report pulled within 120 days of the effective date of the annual reexamination;
- The income reported on the most recent HUD–50058; and
- The amount of prior-year income reported by the family on the VHA's annual reexamination paperwork.

Step 2: The VHA takes into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination.

- If there was an interim reexamination performed, the VHA must use the annual income from the interim to determine the family's total annual income, provided there are no additional changes.
- If the VHA did not perform an interim or there have been changes since the last reexamination, the VHA moves to Step 3.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Step 3: If there were changes in annual income not processed by the VHA since the last reexamination, the VHA must use current income. The family will be required to report their income for the prior year and whether there have been permanent changes.

If there are no reported changes to an income source, the VHA may use documentation of prior-year income to calculate the annual income. For example, the VHA may use the following documentation:

- EIV + self-certification (wages, Supplemental Security Income (SSI), Social Security, and unemployment)
- Current written third-party verification from the source verifying prior-year income that is dated within 120 days of receipt by the VHA, for example:
  - Year-end statements
  - Paycheck with year-to-date amounts
  - Tax forms (Form 1040, W2, 1099, etc.)

If there are reported changes by the family or the VHA notes discrepancies between EIV and what the family reports, the VHA must follow the verification hierarchy (described in Chapter 7) to document and verify income. Exhibit 11-1 provides detailed examples of how the VHA calculates income from different sources at annual reexamination using the above method.

VHA Policy

When income is calculated using a streamlined income determination in accordance with VHA policies in Chapter 7, the above is not applicable. However, where the family disagrees with the VHA or other agency's determination of income or the VHA has other reason to use third-party verification in these circumstances, then the above will apply.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.G. EFFECTIVE DATES

The VHA must establish policies concerning the effective date of changes that result from an annual reexamination [24 CFR 982.516].

VHA Policy

In general, an *increase* in the family share of the rent that results from an annual reexamination will take effect on the family's anniversary date, and the family will be notified at least 30 days in advance.

If less than 30 days remain before the scheduled effective date, the increase will take effect on the first of the month following the end of the 30-day notice period.

If a family moves to a new unit, the increase will take effect on the effective date of the new lease and HAP contract, and no 30-day notice is required.

If the VHA chooses to schedule an annual reexamination for completion prior to the family's anniversary date for administrative purposes, the effective date will be determined by the VHA, but will always allow for the 30-day notice period.

If the family causes a delay in processing the annual reexamination, *increases* in the family share of the rent will be applied retroactively to the scheduled effective date of the annual reexamination. The family will be responsible for any overpaid subsidy and may be offered a repayment agreement in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16.

In general, a *decrease* in the family share of the rent that results from an annual reexamination will take effect on the family's anniversary date.

If a family moves to a new unit, the decrease will take effect on the effective date of the new lease and HAP contract.

If the VHA chooses to schedule an annual reexamination for completion prior to the family's anniversary date for administrative purposes, the effective date will be determined by the VHA.

If the family causes a delay in processing the annual reexamination, *decreases* in the family share of the rent will be applied prospectively, from the first day of the month following completion of the reexamination processing.

Delays in reexamination processing are considered to be caused by the family if the family fails to provide information requested by the VHA by the date specified, and this delay prevents the VHA from completing the reexamination as scheduled.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: INTERIM REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516; Notice PIH 2023-27] EFFECTIVE January 1, 202511-II.A. OVERVIEW

Family circumstances may change between annual reexaminations. HUD and VHA policies dictate what kinds of information about changes in family circumstances must be reported, and under what circumstances the VHA must process interim reexaminations to reflect those changes.

A family may request an interim determination of family income or composition because of any changes since the last determination. The VHA must conduct any interim reexamination within a reasonable period of time after the family request or when the VHA becomes aware of a change in the family's adjusted income that must be processed in accordance with HUD regulations. What qualifies as a "reasonable time" may vary based on the amount of time it takes to verify information, but the VHA generally should conduct the interim reexamination not longer than 30 days after the VHA becomes aware of changes in income.

Notice PIH 2023-27 changes the conditions under which interim reexaminations must be conducted, codifies when interim reexaminations should be processed and made effective, and requires related changes for annual reexaminations and streamlined income determinations. When the VHA determines that an interim reexamination of income is necessary, they must ask the family to report changes in all aspects of adjusted income.

11-II.B. CHANGES IN FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD COMPOSITION

Reporting

VHAs must require families to report household composition changes; however, VHAs determine the timeframe in which reporting happens [Notice PIH 2023-27]. The VHA must adopt policies prescribing when and under what conditions the family must report changes in income and family composition [24 CFR 960.257(b)(5)].

VHA Policy

All families must report all changes in family and household composition that occur between annual reexaminations within 10 business days of the change.

New Family Members Not Requiring VHA Approval

The addition of a family member as a result of birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody does not require VHA approval. However, the family is required to promptly notify the VHA of the addition [24 CFR 982.551(h)(2)].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

New Family and Household Members Requiring Approval

With the exception of children who join the family as a result of birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody, a family must request VHA approval to add a new family member [24 CFR 982.551(h)(2)] or other household member (live-in aide or foster child) [24 CFR 982.551(h)(4)].

Although the VHA must verify aspects of program eligibility when any new family member is added, the Streamlining Final Rule removed the requirement that VHAs conduct a reexamination of income whenever a new family member is added. The VHA may state in policy that an income reexamination will be conducted.

If a change in family size causes a violation of space standards (see Chapter 8), the VHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and VHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for rental by the family, the VHA must terminate the family's HAP contract in accordance with its terms [24 CFR 982.403].

VHA Policy

Families must request VHA approval to add a new family member, live-in aide, foster child, or foster adult. This includes any person not on the lease who is expected to stay in the unit for more than 30 consecutive days or 90 cumulative days within a 12-month period and therefore no longer qualifies as a "guest." Requests must be made in writing and approved by the VHA prior to the individual moving into the unit.

The VHA will not approve the addition of a new family or household member unless the individual meets the VHA's eligibility criteria (see Chapter 3) and documentation requirements (see Chapter 7, Part II).

The VHA will not approve the addition of a foster child or foster adult if it will cause a violation of space standards.

If the VHA determines an individual meets the VHA's eligibility criteria and documentation requirements, the VHA will provide written approval to the family. If the approval of a new family member or live-in aide will cause overcrowding according to space standards, the approval letter will explain that the family will be issued a voucher and will be required to move.

If the VHA determines that an individual does not meet the VHA's eligibility criteria or documentation requirements, the VHA will notify the family in writing of its decision to deny approval of the new family or household member and the reasons for the denial.

The VHA will make its determination within 10 business days of receiving all information required to verify the individual's eligibility.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Departure of a Family or Household Member

Families must promptly notify the VHA if any household member no longer lives in the unit [24 CFR 982.551(h)(3)]. Because household members are considered when determining the family unit (voucher) size [24 CFR 982.402], the VHA also needs to know when any live-in aide, foster child, or foster adult ceases to reside in the unit. The VHA must process an interim for all decreases in adjusted income when a family member permanently moves out of the unit.

VHA Policy

If a household member ceases to reside in the unit, the family must inform the VHA within 10 business days. This requirement also applies to a family member who has been considered temporarily absent at the point that the family concludes the individual is permanently absent.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-II.C. CHANGES AFFECTING INCOME OR EXPENSES: HOTMA Changes EFFECTIVE January 1, 2025

Overview

Interim reexaminations for changes in income or expenses may be scheduled either because the VHA has reason to believe that changes in income or expenses may have occurred, or because the family reports a change.

The VHA must estimate the income of the family for the upcoming 12-month period to determine family income for an interim reexamination [24 CFR 5.609(c)(1)]. Policies for projecting income are found in Chapter 6.

Interim Decreases [24 CFR 982.516(c)(2) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

A family may request an interim determination of family income for any change since the last determination. However, the VHA may decline to conduct an interim reexamination if the VHA estimates the family's adjusted income will decrease by an amount that is less than 10 percent of the family's adjusted income. The VHA may set a lower threshold in VHA Policy such as performing an interim for any decreases in adjusted income, although HUD prohibits the VHA from setting a dollar-figure threshold.

However, while the VHA has some discretion, HUD requires that the VHA perform an interim reexamination for a decrease in adjusted income of any amount in two circumstances:

- When there is a decrease in family size attributed to the death of a family member; or
- When a family member permanently moves out of the assisted unit during the period since the family's last reexamination.

In the above circumstances, the VHA must perform an interim reexamination for any decrease in adjusted income.

If the net effect of the changes in adjusted income due to a decrease in family size results in no change or an increase in annual adjusted income, then VHA must process the removal of the household member(s) as a non-interim reexamination transaction without making changes to the family's annual adjusted income.

VHA Policy

The VHA will only conduct an interim when the family's adjusted income has decreased by an amount that is 10 percent or more of the family's adjusted income.

When determining the 10 percent threshold, the VHA will round calculated percentages up to the next nearest unit as applicable (e.g., a calculated decrease of 9.5 percent will be rounded to 10 percent).

However, the VHA will perform an interim reexamination for a decrease in adjusted income of any amount in two circumstances:

When there is a decrease in family size attributed to the death of a family member; or

When a family member permanently moves out of the assisted unit during the period since the family's last reexamination.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Interim Increases [24 CFR 982.516(c)(3) and Notice PIH 2023-27]

Increases Less than 10 Percent

VHAs must not process interim reexaminations for income increases that result in less than a 10 percent increase in annual adjusted income.

Increases 10 Percent or Greater

VHAs must conduct an interim reexamination of family income when the VHA becomes aware that the family's adjusted income has changed by an amount that the VHA estimates will result in an increase of 10 percent or more in adjusted income, with the following exceptions:

- VHAs may not consider any increases in earned income when estimating or calculating whether the family's adjusted income has increased, unless the family has previously received an interim reduction during the same reexamination cycle; and

When the family previously received an interim reexamination for a decrease to adjusted income during the same annual reexamination cycle, a VHA has the discretion whether to consider a subsequent increase in earned income.

VHA Policy

VHA will not conduct an interim reexamination during the last three months of a certification period if a family reports an increase in income within three months of the next annual reexamination effective date.

Provided a family's increase meets the 10 percent threshold, the VHA will conduct an interim when the family experiences an increase in earned income and the family previously had an interim performed for a decrease in adjusted income (whether for earned income, unearned income, or a combination of the two) since their last annual.

The VHA will not process an interim for increases in earned income when an interim was previously performed since the family's last annual and the interim resulted in an increase in the family's rent, nor will the VHA process an interim for an increase in earned income when the family has not had a previous interim reexamination since their last annual.

The VHA will also process an interim for any other increases in income that meet the 10 percent threshold.

The VHA will not perform an interim reexamination when a family reports an increase in income (whether earned or unearned income) within three months of their annual reexamination effective date. However, families who delay reporting income increases until the last three months of their certification period may be subject to retroactive rent increases in accordance with the VHA policies in Chapter 15.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Concurrent Increases in Earned and Unearned Income [Notice PIH 2023-27]

When the family reports an increase in both earned and unearned income at the same time, the VHA must look at the earned and unearned income changes independently of each other to determine if an interim reexamination is performed. The VHA will only conduct an interim reexamination when the increase independently meets the 10 percent threshold and all other requirements for performing interim reexaminations. For example, if a family reported increases in both earned and unearned income that overall resulted in a 12 percent increase in their adjusted income, but the change in earned income represented a 7 percent increase and the change in unearned income represented a 5 percent increase, the VHA may not perform an interim for either change since neither change meets the 10 percent threshold amount independently. If the change in unearned income met the 10 percent threshold in this case, the VHA would be required to perform an interim. If the change in earned income met the 10 percent threshold in this case, the VHA would refer to VHA Policy to determine whether an interim was required.

Cumulative Increases [Notice PIH 2023-27]

A series of smaller reported increases in adjusted income may cumulatively meet or exceed the 10-percent increase threshold, at which point the VHA must conduct an interim reexamination in accordance with VHA Policy.

Family Reporting

The VHA must adopt policies consistent with HUD regulations prescribing when and under what conditions the family must report a change in family income or composition [24 CFR 982.516(d)].

VHA Policy may require families to report only changes that the family estimates meet the threshold for an interim reexamination or the VHA may establish policies requiring that families report all changes in income and household composition, and the VHA will subsequently determine if the change requires an interim reexamination [Notice PIH 2023-27].

When the VHA determines that an interim reexamination of income is necessary, they must ask the family to report changes in all aspects of adjusted income. For example, if the family is reporting a decrease in adjusted income that is more than 10 percent, but the family also had a change in assets that would result in a change in income, the change in assets must also be reviewed [Notice PIH 2023-27].

VHA Policy

The family will be required to report all changes in income regardless of the amount of the change, whether the change is to earned or unearned income, or if the change occurred during the last three months of the certification period. Families must report changes in income within 10 business days of the date the change takes effect. The family may notify the VHA of changes either orally or in writing. If the family provides oral notice, the VHA may also require the family to submit the changes in writing.

Within 10 business days of the family reporting the change, the VHA will determine whether the change will require an interim reexamination.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the change will not result in an interim reexamination, the VHA will note the information in the tenant file but will not conduct an interim reexamination. The VHA will send the family written notification within 10 business days of making this determination informing the family that the VHA will not conduct an interim reexamination.

If the change will result in an interim reexamination, the VHA will determine the documentation the family will be required to submit based on the type of change reported and VHA policies in Chapter 7. The VHA will ask the family to report changes in all aspects of adjusted income at this time. The family must submit any required information or documents within 10 business days of receiving a request from the VHA. This time frame may be extended for good cause with VHA approval. The VHA will accept required documentation by mail, email, fax, or in person. The VHA will conduct the interim within a reasonable time period based on the amount of time it takes to verify the information.

Generally, the family will not be required to attend an interview for an interim reexamination. However, if the VHA determines that an interview is warranted, the family may be required to attend.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-II.D. EFFECTIVE DATES [24 CFR 982.516(e) and Notice 2023-27]

Changes Reported Timely [Notice PIH 2023-27]

If the family reports a change in family income or composition timely in accordance with VHA policies:

- For rent increases, the VHA must provide the family with 30 days advance written notice. The rent increase is effective the first of the month after the end of that 30-day notice period.
- Rent decreases are effective on the first of the month after the date of the actual change leading to the interim reexamination of family income. This means the decrease will be applied retroactively.

Changes Not Reported Timely [Notice PIH 2023-27]

If the family failed to report a change in family income or composition timely in accordance with VHA policies:

- For rent increases, the VHA must implement any resulting rent increases retroactively to the first of the month following the date of the change leading to the interim reexamination of family income.
- For rent decreases, the VHA must implement the change no later than the first rent period following completion of the interim reexamination.

The VHA may choose to adopt a policy that would make the effective date of the rent decrease retroactive to the first of the month following completion of the reexamination. VHAs may choose to establish conditions or requirements for when such a retroactive application would apply. VHAs that choose to adopt such policies must ensure the earliest date that the retroactive decrease is applied is the later of:

- The first of the month following the date of the change that led to the interim reexamination; or
- The first of the month following the most recent previous income examination.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In applying a retroactive change in rent as the result of an interim reexamination, the VHA must clearly communicate the effect of the retroactive adjustment to the family so that there is no confusion over the amount of the rent that is the family's responsibility.

VHA Policy

When the family fails to report a change in income or family composition timely, and the change would lead to a rent decrease, the VHA will apply the decrease the first of the month following completion of the interim reexamination.

The VHA will apply the results of the interim reexamination retroactively where a family's ability to report a change in income promptly may have been hampered due to extenuating circumstances such as a natural disaster, hospitalization, death of a household member or disruptions to VHA management operations. The VHA will decide to apply decreases retroactively on a case-by-case basis upon consideration of the extenuating circumstances.

When the VHA applies the results of interim decreases retroactively, the VHA will clearly communicate the effect of the retroactive adjustment to the family and may enter into a repayment agreement in accordance with VHA policies.

The VHA will also clearly communicate the effect of the retroactive adjustment to the owner.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: RECALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND SUBSIDY AMOUNT

11-III.A. OVERVIEW

After gathering and verifying required information for an annual or interim reexamination, the VHA must recalculate the family share of the rent and the subsidy amount and notify the family and owner of the changes [24 CFR 982.516(d)(2), HCV 12-6 and 12-10]. While the basic policies that govern these calculations are provided in Chapter 6, this part lays out policies that affect these calculations during a reexamination.

11-III.B. CHANGES IN PAYMENT STANDARDS AND UTILITY ALLOWANCES

In order to calculate the family share of the rent and HAP amount correctly, changes in payment standards, subsidy standards, or utility allowances may need to be updated and included in the VHA's calculations.

Specific policies governing how subsidy standards, payment standards, and utility allowances are applied are discussed below.

Payment Standards [24 CFR 982.505]

The family share of the rent and HAP calculations must use the correct payment standard for the family, taking into consideration the family unit size, the size of unit, and the area in which the unit is located [HCV GB, p. 12-5]. See Chapter 6 for information on how to select the appropriate payment standard.

When the VHA changes its payment standards or the family's situation changes, new payment standards are applied at the following times:

- If the VHA's payment standard amount changes during the term of the HAP contract, the date on which the new standard is applied depends on whether the standard has increased or decreased:
  - If the payment standard amount has i*ncreased,* the increased payment standard will be applied at the *first annual* reexamination following the effective date of the increase in the payment standard.
  - If the payment standard amount has *decreased*, during the term of a HAP contract, the VHA is not required to reduce the payment standard as the HAP contract remains in effect. At the family's *second annual* reexamination, the VHA may, but is not required to, apply the decreased payment standard or may gradually implement the reduced payment standard (See Chapter 6 for the VHA's policy on decreases in the payment standard).
- If the family moves to a new unit, or a new HAP contract is executed due to changes in the lease (even if the family remains in place) the current payment standard applicable to the family will be used when the new HAP contract is processed.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Subsidy Standards [24 CFR 982.505(c)(4)]

If there is a change in the family unit size that would apply to a family during the HAP contract term, either due to a change in family composition, or a change in the VHA's subsidy standards (see Chapter 5), the new family unit size must be used to determine the payment standard amount for the family at the family's *first annual* reexamination following the change in family unit size.

Utility Allowances [24 CFR 982.517(d)]

The family share of the rent and HAP calculations must reflect any changes in the family's utility arrangement with the owner, or in the VHA's utility allowance schedule [HCV GB, p. 12-5]. Chapter 16 discusses how utility allowance schedules are established.

When there are changes in the utility arrangement with the owner, the PHA must use the utility allowances in effect at the time the new lease and HAP contract are executed.

At reexamination, the VHA must use the VHA current utility allowance schedule [HCV GB, p. 18-8].

VHA Policy

Revised utility allowances will be applied to a family's rent and subsidy calculations at the first annual reexamination after the allowance is adopted.

11-III.C. NOTIFICATION OF NEW FAMILY SHARE AND HAP AMOUNT

The VHA must notify the owner and family of any changes in the amount of the HAP payment [HUD-52641, HAP Contract]. The notice must include the following information [HCV GB, p. 12-6]:

The amount and effective date of the new HAP payment

The amount and effective date of the new family share of the rent

The amount and effective date of the new tenant rent to owner

The family must be given an opportunity for an informal hearing regarding the VHA's determination of their annual or adjusted income, and the use of such income to compute the housing assistance payment [24 CFR 982.555(a)(1)(i)] (see Chapter 16).

VHA Policy

The notice to the family will include the annual and adjusted income amounts that were used to calculate the family share of the rent and the housing assistance payment.

The notice will state the family has the right to request an explanation of how the assistance was calculated and if the family disagrees, they have the right to informal hearing. The notice will include the procedures for requesting an informal hearing.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-III.D. DISCREPANCIES

During an annual or interim reexamination, the VHA may discover that information previously reported by the family was in error, or that the family intentionally misrepresented information. In addition, the VHA may discover errors made by the VHA. When errors resulting in the overpayment or underpayment of subsidy are discovered, corrections will be made in accordance with the policies in Chapter 13.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV: NON-INTERIM REEXAMINATION TRANSACTIONS [Notice PIH 2023-27]

Families may experience changes within the household that do not trigger an interim reexamination under VHA Policy and HUD regulations but which HUD still requires the VHA to report to HUD via Form HUD-50058. These are known as *non-interim reexamination transactions*. In these cases, VHAs will submit a separate, new action code on Form HUD-50058. The following is a list of non-interim reexamination transactions:

- Adding or removing a hardship exemption for the child care expense deduction;
- Updating or removing the phased-in hardship relief for the health and medical care expense deduction and/or reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus expense deduction (families will begin receiving a 24-month phased-in relief at their next annual or interim reexamination, whichever occurs first);
- Adding or removing general hardship relief for the health and medical care expense deduction and/or reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus expense deduction;
- Adding or removing a minimum rent hardship;
- Adding or removing a non-family member (i.e., live-in aide, foster child, foster adult);
- Ending a family's EID or excluding 50 percent (decreased from 100 percent) of a family member's increase in employment income at the start of the second 12- month EID period.
- Adding a family member and the increase in adjusted income does not trigger an interim reexamination under the final rule;
- Removing a family member and the increase in adjusted income does not trigger an interim reexamination under the final rule;
- Adding/updating a family or household member's Social Security number; and
- Updating a family member's citizenship status from eligible to ineligible or vice versa, resulting in a change to the family's rent and/or utility reimbursement, if applicable (i.e., family begins receiving prorated assistance or previously prorated assistance becomes full assistance), or updating the prorated rent calculation due to the addition or removal of family members in household with an ineligible noncitizen(s).

VHAs must make all other changes to assets, income, and deductions at the next annual or interim reexamination of income, whichever is sooner.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 11-1: CALCULATING INCOME AT ANNUAL REEXAMINATION

Example 1: Calculating Annual Income at Annual Reexamination Using EIV

Staff are processing the 3/1/2024 annual reexamination for Ruby Myers and her minor daughter, Georgia. No interim reexaminations have been processed, and Ruby has not reported any changes to annual income to the PHA since the 3/1/2023 annual reexamination. The SSA published 2024 COLA is 7 percent.
Last reexamination – 3/1/2023 Annual Reexamination
Ruby: Georgia:
Wages: $30,000 SSI: $10,980 ($915 monthly)

The EIV report pulled on 12/15/2023

Ruby:	Georgia:
Wages Total: $33,651	SSI Total: $10,980
Quarter 3 of 2023: $8,859 (City Public School)	2023 benefit $915 monthly
Quarter 2 of 2023: $8,616 (City Public School)	
Quarter 1 of 2023: $8,823 (City Public School)	
Quarter 4 of 2022: $7,353 (City Public School)	

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Reported on Reexamination Application	
Ruby: Wages at City Public School: $32,000 (switched jobs but no permanent change to amount)	Georgia: SSI benefits: $10,980 (no changes)
Calculating Ruby's wages: Step 1: Determine prior annual income from EIV (i.e., Q4 2022 through Q3 of 2023: $33,651). Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination (in this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination). Step 3: Ruby certifies that the $33,651 of wages in EIV is accurate and reflects her current annual income, so the PHA will use $33,651 for annual wages for the 3/1/2024 annual reexamination given there have been no additional changes to annual income.	Calculating Georgia's SSI benefit: Step 1: Determine the prior annual income from EIV (i.e., $915 x 12 months: $10,980). Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination (in this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination). Step 3: Ruby certifies the SSI income in EIV is accurate and reflects Georgia's current annual income. The PHA must adjust the prior-year income (2023 SSI benefit) by the 7- percent COLA and will use this amount to calculate annual SSI income for the 3/1/2024 annual reexamination: COLA: $64.05 ($915 x 0.07) New gross SSI benefit: $11,748.60 ($979.05 x 12 months)
If Ruby did not agree with the annual wages reported in EIV, the PHA/MFH Owner would be required to verify her current income in accordance with HUD's verification hierarchy.	
Summary of Annual Income (as reported on the HUD-50058)	
Ruby (Head of Household): Other Wage: $33,651 Myers Family Total Annual Income: $45,399	Georgia (Other Youth Under 18): SSI: $11,748

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Example 2: Calculating Annual Income at Annual Reexamination Using EIV: Family Disagrees with EIV

Staff are processing Paul Hewson's 5/1/2024 annual reexamination. Since the last annual reexamination, Paul reported a decrease in annual income that exceeded 10 percent. Last year, Paul reported a decrease in earned income because he transferred from a full-time job at Sasha's Sweets to a part-time job at Viking Bakery. Following HUD's EIV verification hierarchy, staff confirmed Paul was no longer employed at Sasha's Sweets and decreased his anticipated annual income from $28,000 to $7,500 resulting from his new part-time employment at Viking Bakery; an interim reexamination was processed effective 7/1/2023. After the 7/1/2023 interim, Paul worked briefly at two different jobs, but he says he is no longer working and is not planning to work.
5/1/2023 Annual Reexamination
Wages: $28,000

The EIV report pulled on 1/15/2024

Wages Total: $18,271

Quarter 3 of 2023: $2,500 (Viking Bakery)

Quarter 3 of 2023: $796 (Sweet Tooth Candy Bar)

Quarter 2 of 2023: $1,300 (Sasha's Sweets)

Quarter 2 of 2023: $584 (Larry's Concessions)

Quarter 2 of 2023: $2,401 (Viking Bakery)

Quarter 1 of 2023: $6,500 (Sasha's Sweets)

Quarter 4 of 2022: $600 (Sasha's Sweets)

SS/SSI: No history of benefits

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Reported on Reexamination Application
Wages: $0 (permanent change; no longer receiving)
Social Security: $14,400 ($1,200 monthly)
Paul certified on the PHA's annual reexamination paperwork that he does not agree with the annual wages of $18,271 reported in EIV and it is not reflective of his current anticipated annual income. He reported he is currently unemployed, and provided a copy of an award letter from the Social Security Administration to document that he will begin receiving a monthly disability benefit of $1,200 effective 3/1/2024.
Calculating Wages and SS Benefit
Step 1: Determine prior annual income taking into consideration the 7/1/2023 interim reexamination (i.e., EIV wages reflected Q4 2022 through Q3 2023: $18,271)
Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination. In this case, there was a 7/1/2023 interim that reduced wages to $7,500.
Step 3: Obtain documentation to verify current income and confirm Paul is no longer employed at Viking Bakery or The Sweet Tooth Candy Bar (the employers reported in the most recent quarter of EIV). This step is necessary, because Paul did not agree with the EIV income report or income reported on the last interim reexamination. Paul reported that he is no longer working at all.
Process the annual reexamination effective 5/1/2024 using annual SS income of $14,400 and $0 wages.
Summary of Annual Income (as reported on the HUD-50058)
Paul (Head of Household): $14,400 (SS)
Hewson Family Total Annual Income: $14,400

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Example 3: Calculating Annual Income at Annual Reexamination

Staff are processing the 11/1/2024 annual reexamination for Samantha and Fergus Pool, head of household and spouse. On 2/14/2024 Samantha reported her monthly child support payment was reduced from $200 to $100 per month, but an interim reexamination was not processed because the reduction in child support income for Samantha's daughter, Hailey, did not result in a decrease of 10 percent or more in annual adjusted income, and the PHA did not establish a lower threshold. Samantha did not report any additional changes to the PHA.

Last reexamination – 11/1/2023 Annual Reexamination

Samantha:	Fergus:
Business income: $28,000	Wages: $8,250
VA disability pension: $12,000	Other non-wage income: $3,000 (Go Fund Me online fundraiser)
Child support: $2,400	

The EIV report pulled on 9/16/2024

Samantha:	Fergus:
Wages Total: $0 (no wage data reported since Q1 2023)	Wages Total: $8,600
	Quarter 1 of 2024: $2,100 (Ian's Fish 'n' Chips)
	Quarter 1 of 2024: $500 (Claire's Healthcare Supplies)
	Quarter 4 of 2023: $1,000 (Claire's Healthcare Supplies)
	Quarter 3 of 2023: $1,800 (The Onion Garden Shop)
	Quarter 2 of 2023: $3,200 (Ivar's Fish Haus)

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Current Family Circumstances: Income Reported on Reexamination Application

Samantha and Fergus reported how much income was earned/received in the previous 12-month period and noted permanent changes, where applicable, for each source of their income on PHA's annual reexamination form. However, no information was reported by the family concerning other non-wage income. Fergus reported only wages and his current employment at Ian's Fish 'n' Chips for the annual reexamination. The family supplied the supporting documentation noted below to the PHA for the 11/1/2024 annual reexamination.

Samantha:	Fergus:
Business income: $28,750 (last year); has decreased to $18,000 (permanent change)	Wages: $6,000
VA disability benefit: $12,000 (last year); has increased to $12,300 (permanent change)	
Child support: $2,400 (last year); has decreased to $1,200 (permanent change)	

Calculating Samantha's Net Business Income

Step 1: Determine prior annual net business income (i.e., $28,000 on last HUD–50058).

Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination. In this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination.

Step 3: Adjust to reflect current net business income. Samantha reported on the annual reexamination application that business income permanently decreased to $18,000. The PHA must obtain supporting documentation from Samantha that demonstrates current net business income. Samantha provided documentation that supported the current annual net business income is $18,000. Process the annual reexamination effective 11/1/2024 using annual net business income determined in Step 3.

Calculating Samantha's VA Pension Income

Step 1: Determine prior annual VA pension income (i.e., $12,000 supported by a VA award letter Samantha supplied that documents the prior year monthly VA pension was $1,000).

Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination. In this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination.

Step 3: The PHA needs to adjust to reflect current VA pension income. Samantha supplies a VA award letter showing a monthly pension of $1,025, or $12,300 annually. Process the annual reexamination effective 11/1/2024 using annual VA pension income determined in Step 3 ($12,300 in this example).

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Calculating Samantha's Child Support Income

Step 1: Determine prior annual child support income (i.e., $2,400 on the last HUD–50058).

Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination. In this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination. The family reported a decrease from $200 to $100 monthly, but the change was not processed because it did not meet the threshold.

Step 3: The family reported changes, so the PHA must adjust to reflect current child support income. In this example, the family submitted a child support history report from the local child support office that documents regular $100 monthly child supports payments beginning 3/1/2024 through the current month. Process the annual reexamination effective 11/1/2024 using current annual child support income determined in Step 3 ($1,200 in this example).

Calculating Fergus' Wages

Step 1: Determine prior annual income from wages in EIV (i.e., Q2 2023 through Q1 of 2024: $8,600).

Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination. In this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination.

Step 3: There is a discrepancy between what the family reported and EIV, so the PHA must verify and adjust to reflect current annual income from wages. Fergus reported $6,000 in annual income from wages on the annual reexamination from a single employer, Ian's Fish 'n' Chips. The PHA projected annual income of $7,800 based on the two paystubs for this employer, and EIV shows $8,600 earned in the most recent four quarters in EIV. To complete Step 3, the PHA must do the following:

- Resolve the discrepancy between EIV wages, the $6,000 annual income Fergus reported, and the $7,800 projected based on the paystubs he provided, and
- Verify he is no longer employed at Claire's Healthcare Supplies in accordance with HUD's verification hierarchy and local policies.

The PHA determined that Fergus reported his net vs. gross annual income from wages, which he corrected on the annual reexamination form to reflect his current gross annual income of $9,000. The PHA verified Fergus was no longer employed at Claire's Healthcare Supplies and obtained two additional paystubs. Based on four current and consecutive paystubs, Fergus is now projected to earn $9,360 annually. Process the annual reexamination effective 11/1/2024 using income from wages determined in Step 3 ($9,360 in this example).

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Calculating Fergus' Other Non-Wage Income	
Step 1: Determine prior annual income from other non-wage income (i.e., $3,000 on the last HUD– 50058). Step 2: Take into consideration any interim reexamination of family income completed since the last annual reexamination. In this case, there have been no interim reexaminations processed since the last annual reexamination. Step 3: The family did not report any non-wage income on the annual reexamination form, but it was included on the last HUD–50058. The PHA must verify and adjust to reflect current non-wage income. The PHA must verify no income was received through a "Go Fund Me" online fundraiser so that it may be excluded. Fergus provided a self-certification that he hasn't solicited funds online and doesn't plan to in the following year; he also provided records from the account that documented no fundraising activity in the prior 12-month period. Process the annual reexamination effective 11/1/2024 using annual non-wage income of $0 determined in Step 3.	
Summary of Annual Income (as reported on the HUD-50058)	
Samantha (Head of Household): Own business: $18,000 Pension: $12,300 Child support: $1,200	Fergus (Co-head): Wages: $9,360
Poole Family Total Annual Income: $40,860	

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 12

TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE AND TENANCY

HUD regulations specify mandatory and optional grounds for which the VHA can terminate a family's assistance. They also specify the circumstances under which an owner may terminate the tenancy of an assisted family. This chapter describes the policies that govern mandatory and optional terminations of assistance, and termination of tenancy by the owner. It is presented in three parts:

Part I: Grounds for Termination of Assistance. This part describes the various circumstances under which assistance under the program can be terminated by the family or by the VHA.

Part II: Approach to Termination of Assistance. This part describes the policies and the process that the VHA will use in evaluating decisions on whether to terminate assistance due to actions or inactions of the family where termination is an option. It specifies the alternatives that the VHA may consider in lieu of termination, the criteria the VHA will use when deciding what action to take, and the steps the VHA must take when terminating a family's assistance.

Part III: Termination of Tenancy by the Owner. This part describes the HUD policies that govern the owner's right to terminate an assisted tenancy.

PART I: GROUNDS FOR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

12-I.A. OVERVIEW

HUD requires the VHA to terminate assistance for certain actions and inactions of the family and when the family no longer requires assistance due to increases in family income. HUD permits the VHA to terminate assistance for certain other actions or inactions of the family. In addition, a family may decide to withdraw from the program and terminate their HCV assistance at any time by notifying the VHA.

12-I.B. FAMILY NO LONGER REQUIRES ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.455]

As a family's income increases, the amount of the housing assistance payment decreases. If the amount of assistance provided by the VHA is reduced to zero, the family's assistance terminates automatically 180 days after the last HAP payment.

VHA Policy

If a participating family receiving zero assistance experiences a change in circumstances that would result in a HAP payment to the owner, the family must notify the VHA of the change and request an interim reexamination before the expiration of the 180-day period.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-I.C. FAMILY CHOOSES TO TERMINATE ASSISTANCE

The family may request that the VHA terminate housing assistance payments on behalf of the family at any time.

VHA Policy

The request to terminate assistance should be made in writing and signed by the head of household, and spouse or cohead if applicable. Before terminating the family's assistance, the VHA will follow the notice requirements in Section 12-II.F.

12-I.D. MANDATORY TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

HUD requires the VHA to terminate assistance in the following circumstances.

Eviction [24 CFR 982.552(b)(2), 24 CFR 5.2005(c)(1)]

The VHA must terminate assistance whenever a family is evicted from a unit assisted under the HCV program for a serious or repeated violation of the lease. As discussed further in section 12-II.E, incidents of actual or threatened domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking may not be construed as serious or repeated violations of the lease by the victim or threatened victim of such violence or stalking.

VHA Policy

A family will be considered *evicted* if the family moves after a legal eviction order has been issued, whether or not physical enforcement of the order was necessary.

If a family moves after the owner has given the family an eviction notice for serious or repeated lease violations but before a legal eviction order has been issued, termination of assistance is not mandatory. In such cases the VHA will determine whether the family has committed serious or repeated violations of the lease based on available evidence and may terminate assistance or take any of the alternative measures described in section 12-II.C. In making its decision, the VHA will consider the factors described in sections 12-II.D and 12-II.E. Upon consideration of such factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

Serious and repeated lease violations will include, but not be limited to, nonpayment of rent, disturbance of neighbors, destruction of property, or living or housekeeping habits that cause damage to the unit or premises and criminal activity. Generally, the criterion to be used will be whether or not the reason for the eviction was the fault of the tenant or guests.

Failure to Provide Consent [24 CFR 982.552(b)(3)]

The VHA must terminate assistance if any family member fails to sign and submit any consent form they are required to sign for a regular or interim reexamination. See Chapter 7 for a complete discussion of consent requirements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Failure to Document Citizenship [24 CFR 982.552(b)(4) and [24 CFR 5.514(c)]

The VHA must terminate assistance if (1) a family fails to submit required documentation within the required timeframe concerning any family member's citizenship or immigration status; (2) a family submits evidence of citizenship and eligible immigration status in a timely manner, but United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS) primary and secondary verification does not verify eligible immigration status of the family; or (3) a family member, as determined by the VHA, has knowingly permitted another individual who is not eligible for assistance to reside (on a permanent basis) in the unit.

For (3) above, such termination must be for a period of at least 24 months. This does not apply to ineligible noncitizens already in the household where the family's assistance has been prorated. See Chapter 7 for a complete discussion of documentation requirements.

Failure to Disclose and Document Social Security Numbers [24 CFR 5.218(c), Notice PIH 2018-24]

The VHA must terminate assistance if a participant family fails to disclose the complete and accurate social security numbers of each household member and the documentation necessary to verify each social security number.

However, if the family is otherwise eligible for continued program assistance, and the VHA determines that the family's failure to meet the SSN disclosure and documentation requirements was due to circumstances that could not have been foreseen and were outside of the family's control, the VHA may defer the family's termination and provide the opportunity to comply with the requirement within a period not to exceed 90 calendar days from the date the VHA determined the family to be noncompliant.

VHA Policy

The VHA will defer the family's termination and provide the family with the opportunity to comply with the requirement for a period of 90 calendar days for circumstances beyond the participant's control such as delayed processing of the SSN application by the SSA, natural disaster, fire, death in the family, or other emergency, if there is a reasonable likelihood that the participant will be able to disclose an SSN by the deadline.

Methamphetamine Manufacture or Production [24 CFR 982.553(b)(1)(ii)]

The VHA must terminate assistance if any household member has ever been convicted of the manufacture or production of methamphetamine on the premises of federally assisted housing.

Lifetime Registered Sex Offenders [Notice PIH 2012-28]

Should a VHA discover that a member of an assisted household was subject to a lifetime registration requirement at admission and was erroneously admitted after June 25, 2001, the VHA must immediately terminate assistance for the household member.

In this situation, the VHA must offer the family the opportunity to remove the ineligible family member from the household. If the family is unwilling to remove that individual from the household, the VHA must terminate assistance for the household.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Failure of Students to Meet Ongoing Eligibility Requirements [24 CFR 982.552(b)(5) and FR 4/10/06]

If a student enrolled at an institution of higher education is under the age of 24, is not a veteran, is not married, does not have dependent children, is not residing with their parents in an HCV assisted household, and is not a person with disabilities receiving HCV assistance as of November 30, 2005, the VHA must the terminate the student's assistance if, at the time of reexamination, either the student's income or the income of the student's parents (if applicable) exceeds the applicable income limit.

If a participant household consists of both eligible and ineligible students, the eligible students shall not be terminated, but must be issued a voucher to move with continued assistance in accordance with program regulations and VHA policies, or must be given the opportunity to lease in place if the terminated ineligible student members elect to move out of the assisted unit.

Death of the Sole Family Member [24 CFR 982.311(d) and Notice PIH 2010-9]

The VHA must immediately terminate program assistance for deceased single member households.

12-I.E. MANDATORY POLICIES AND OTHER AUTHORIZED TERMINATIONS

Mandatory Policies [24 CFR 982.553(b) and 982.551(l)]

HUD requires the VHA to establish policies that permit the VHA to terminate assistance if the VHA determines that:

- Any household member is currently engaged in any illegal use of a drug, or has a pattern of illegal drug use that interferes with the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents
- Any household member's abuse or pattern of abuse of alcohol may threaten the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents
- Any household member has violated the family's obligation not to engage in any drug-related criminal activity
- Any household member has violated the family's obligation not to engage in violent criminal activity

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Use of Illegal Drugs and Alcohol Abuse

VHA Policy

The VHA will terminate a family's assistance if any household member is currently engaged in any illegal use of a drug, or has a pattern of illegal drug use that interferes with the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

The VHA will terminate assistance if any household member's abuse or pattern of abuse of alcohol threatens the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

> *Currently engaged in* is defined as any use of illegal drugs during the previous three months.

The VHA will consider all credible evidence, including but not limited to, any record of arrests, convictions, or eviction of household members related to the use of illegal drugs or abuse of alcohol.

A record or records of arrest will not be used as the sole basis for the termination or proof that the participant engaged in disqualifying criminal activity.

In making its decision to terminate assistance, the VHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Sections 12-II.D and 12-II.E. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Drug-Related and Violent Criminal Activity [24 CFR 5.100]

Drug means a controlled substance as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802).

Drug-related criminal activity is defined by HUD as the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, or use of a drug, or the possession of a drug with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute or use the drug.

Violent criminal activity means any criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force substantial enough to cause, or be reasonably likely to cause, serious bodily injury or property damage.

VHA Policy

The VHA will terminate a family's assistance if any household member has violated the family's obligation not to engage in any drug-related or violent criminal activity during participation in the HCV program.

The VHA will consider all credible evidence, including but not limited to, any record of arrests and/or convictions of household members related to drug-related or violent criminal activity, and any eviction or notice to evict based on drug-related or violent criminal activity.

A record or records of arrest will not be used as the sole basis for the termination or proof that the participant engaged in disqualifying criminal activity.

In making its decision to terminate assistance, the VHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Sections 12-II.D and 12-II.E. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Other Authorized Reasons for Termination of Assistance
[24 CFR 982.552(c), 24 CFR 5.2005(c), 24 CFR 984.101(d)]

HUD permits the VHA to terminate assistance under a number of other circumstances. It is left to the discretion of the VHA whether such circumstances in general warrant consideration for the termination of assistance. As discussed further in section 12-II.E, the Violence against Women Act prohibits VHAs from considering incidents of, or criminal activity directly related to, domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking as reasons for terminating the assistance of a victim of such abuse.

Additionally, per 24 CFR 984.101(d), VHAs are no longer permitted to terminate assistance to a family due to the family's failure to meet its obligations under the Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) contract of participation.

VHA Policy

The VHA **will** terminate a family's assistance if:

The family has failed to comply with any family obligations under the program. See Exhibit 12-1 for a listing of family obligations and related VHA policies.

Any family member has been evicted from federally assisted housing in the last three years.

Any family member has committed fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program.

The family currently owes rent or other amounts to any VHA in connection with Section 8 or public housing assistance under the 1937 Act.

The family has not reimbursed any VHA for amounts the VHA paid to an owner under a HAP contract for rent, damages to the unit, or other amounts owed by the family under the lease.

The family has breached the terms of a repayment agreement entered into with the VHA.

A family member has engaged in or threatened violent or abusive behavior toward VHA personnel.

Abusive or violent behavior towards VHA personnel includes verbal as well as physical abuse or violence. Use of racial epithets, or other language, written or oral, that is customarily used to intimidate may be considered abusive or violent behavior.

Threatening refers to oral or written threats or physical gestures that communicate intent to abuse or commit violence.

In making its decision to terminate assistance, the VHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Sections 12-II.D and 12-II.E. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Absence from the Unit [24 CFR 982.312]

The family may be absent from the unit for brief periods. The VHA must establish a policy on how long the family may be absent from the assisted unit. However, the family may not be absent from the unit for a period of more than 180 consecutive calendar days for any reason. Absence in this context means that no member of the family is residing in the unit.

VHA Policy

If the family is absent from the unit for more than 180 consecutive calendar days, the family's assistance will be terminated. Notice of termination will be sent in accordance with Section 12-II.F.

Insufficient Funding [24 CFR 982.454]

The VHA may terminate HAP contracts if the VHA determines, in accordance with HUD requirements, that funding under the consolidated ACC is insufficient to support continued assistance for families in the program.

VHA Policy

The VHA will determine whether there is sufficient funding to pay for currently assisted families according to the policies in Part VIII of Chapter 16. If the VHA determines there is a shortage of funding, prior to terminating any HAP contracts, the VHA will determine if any other actions can be taken to reduce program costs.

In the event that the VHA decides to stop issuing vouchers as a result of a funding shortfall, and the VHA is not assisting the required number of special purpose vouchers (HUD-Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (VASH) families), when the VHA resumes issuing vouchers, the VHA will issue vouchers first to the special purpose voucher families on its waiting list until it has reached the required number of special purpose vouchers, when applicable.

If after implementing all reasonable cost cutting measures there is not enough funding available to provide continued assistance for current participants, the VHA will terminate HAP contracts as a last resort.

Prior to terminating any HAP contracts, the VHA will inform the local HUD field office. The VHA will terminate the minimum number needed in order to reduce HAP costs to a level within the VHA's annual budget authority.

If the VHA must terminate HAP contracts due to insufficient funding, the VHA will do so in accordance with the following criteria and instructions:

Families who have been assisted in the HCV program the longest will be the first to be terminated, excluding families that include elderly or disabled family members.

Families comprising the required number of special purpose vouchers will be the last to be terminated.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: APPROACH TO TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

12-II.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA is required by regulation to terminate a family's assistance for certain actions or inactions of the family. For other types of actions or inactions of the family, the regulations give the VHA the authority to either terminate the family's assistance or to take another action. This part discusses the various actions the VHA may choose to take when it has discretion, and outlines the criteria the VHA will use to make its decision about whether or not to terminate assistance. It also specifies the requirements for the notification to the family of the VHA's intent to terminate assistance.

12-II.B. METHOD OF TERMINATION [24 CFR 982.552(a)(3)]

Termination of assistance for a participant may include any or all of the following:

- Terminating housing assistance payments under a current HAP contract,
- Refusing to enter into a new HAP contract or approve a lease, or
- Refusing to process a request for or to provide assistance under portability procedures.

12-II.C. ALTERNATIVES TO TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

Change in Household Composition

As a condition of continued assistance, the VHA may require that any household member who participated in or was responsible for an offense no longer resides in the unit [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(ii)].

VHA Policy

As a condition of continued assistance, the head of household must certify that the culpable family member has vacated the unit and will not be permitted to visit or to stay as a guest in the assisted unit. The family must present evidence of the former family member's current address upon VHA request.

Repayment of Family Debts

VHA Policy

If a family owes amounts to the VHA, as a condition of continued assistance, the VHA will require the family to repay the full amount or to enter into a repayment agreement, within 30 days of receiving notice from the VHA of the amount owed. See Chapter 16 for policies on repayment agreements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-II.D. CRITERIA FOR DECIDING TO TERMINATE ASSISTANCE

Evidence

For criminal activity, HUD permits the VHA to terminate assistance if a *preponderance of the evidence* indicates that a household member has engaged in the activity, regardless of whether the household member has been arrested or convicted [24 CFR 982.553(c)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will use the concept of the preponderance of the evidence as the standard for making all termination decisions.

Preponderance of the evidence is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of the evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence

Use of Criminal Conviction Records after Admission [24 CFR 5.903]

The regulation at 24 CFR 5.903 governs a VHA's access to and use of criminal conviction records obtained from a "law enforcement agency" such as the National Crime Information Center (NCIC), police departments, and other law enforcement agencies that hold criminal conviction records. While the regulatory listing of permitted uses for these records includes VHA screening of applicants for admission to the HCV program, it specifically excludes the use of records for lease enforcement and eviction of HCV participants and excludes by omission a VHA's use of records to terminate assistance for participants. While the VHA has regulatory authority to use criminal conviction records for the purpose of applicant screening for admission, there is no corresponding authority to use these records to check for criminal and illegal drug activity by participants, and therefore, VHAs may not use records for this purpose. The limitations, however, do not apply to criminal conviction information searches from non-federal sources (i.e., sources other than the "law enforcement agencies" defined in 24 CFR 5.902(b)). There is no prohibition that bars a VHA from using non-federal sources to conduct criminal background checks of program participants.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Consideration of Circumstances [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(i)]

The VHA is permitted, but not required, to consider all relevant circumstances when determining whether a family's assistance should be terminated.

VHA Policy

The VHA will consider the following facts and circumstances when making its decision to terminate assistance:

The seriousness of the case, especially with respect to how it would affect other residents' safety or property

The effects that termination of assistance may have on other members of the family who were not involved in the action or failure to act

The extent of participation or culpability of individual family members, including whether the culpable family member is a minor or a person with disabilities or (as discussed further in section 12-II.E) a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking

The length of time since the violation occurred, including the age of the individual at the time of the conduct, as well as the family's recent history and the likelihood of favorable conduct in the future

While a record or records of arrest will not be used as the sole basis for termination, an arrest may, however, trigger an investigation to determine whether the participant actually engaged in disqualifying criminal activity. As part of its investigation, the VHA may obtain the police report associated with the arrest and consider the reported circumstances of the arrest. The VHA may also consider:

Any statements made by witnesses or the participant not included in the police report

Whether criminal charges were filed

Whether, if filed, criminal charges were abandoned, dismissed, not prosecuted, or ultimately resulted in an acquittal

Any other evidence relevant to determining whether or not the participant engaged in disqualifying activity

Evidence of criminal conduct will be considered if it indicates a demonstrable risk to safety and/or property

In the case of drug or alcohol abuse, whether the culpable household member is participating in or has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program or has otherwise been rehabilitated successfully

The VHA will require the participant to submit evidence of the household member's current participation in or successful completion of a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program, or evidence of otherwise having been rehabilitated successfully.

In the case of program abuse, the dollar amount of the overpaid assistance and whether or not a false certification was signed by the family

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(iv)]

If the family includes a person with disabilities, the VHA's decision to terminate the family's assistance is subject to consideration of reasonable accommodation in accordance with 24 CFR Part 8.

VHA Policy

If a family indicates that the behavior of a family member with a disability is the reason for a proposed termination of assistance, the VHA will determine whether the behavior is related to the disability. If so, upon the family's request, the VHA will determine whether alternative measures are appropriate as a reasonable accommodation. The VHA will only consider accommodations that can reasonably be expected to address the behavior that is the basis of the proposed termination of assistance. See Chapter 2 for a discussion of reasonable accommodation.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-II.E. TERMINATIONS RELATED TO DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, STALKING, OR HUMAN TRAFFICKING

This section describes the protections against termination of assistance that the Violence against Women Act (VAWA) provides for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking. For general VAWA requirements, key VAWA definitions, and VHA policies pertaining to notification, documentation, and confidentiality, see section 16-IX of this plan.

VAWA Protections against Termination

VAWA provides four specific protections against termination of HCV assistance for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault or stalking. (*Note:* The second, third, and fourth protections also apply to terminations of tenancy or occupancy by owners participating in the HCV program, as do the limitations discussed under the next heading.)

- Although the VAWA 2022 statute does not specifically include human trafficking in the list of victims protected under VAWA, in 2022 HUD began including human trafficking as part of the list of victims protected under VAWA (as seen in Notices PIH 2022-06, PIH 2022-22, and PIH 2022-24). In the absence of a final rule implementing VAWA 2022 and to mirror HUD's recent usage, this policy includes human trafficking in addition to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, and stalking anywhere such a list appears.

First, VAWA provides that a VHA may not terminate assistance to a family that moves out of an assisted unit in violation of the lease, with or without prior notification to the VHA, if the move occurred to protect the health or safety of a family member who is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault stalking, or human trafficking, and who reasonably believed they were imminently threatened by harm from further violence if they remained in the unit [see 24 CFR 982.354(b)(4)].

Second, it provides that an incident or incidents of actual or threatened domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking may not be construed either as a serious or repeated lease violation by the victim or as good cause to terminate the assistance of the victim [see 24 CFR 5.2005(c)(1)].

Third, it provides that criminal activity directly related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking may not be construed as cause for terminating the assistance of a tenant if a member of the tenant's household, a guest, or another person under the tenant's control is the one engaging in the criminal activity and the tenant or affiliated individual or other individual is the actual or threatened victim of the domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking [see 24 CFR 5.2005(c)(2)].

Fourth, it gives VHAs the authority to terminate assistance to any tenant or lawful occupant who engages in criminal acts of physical violence against family members or others without terminating assistance to, or otherwise penalizing, the victim of the violence [24 CFR 5.2009(a)].

VHAs and owners may not coerce, intimidate, threaten, interfere with, or retaliate against any person who exercises or assists or encourages a person to exercise any rights or protections under VAWA [FR Notice 1/4/23].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Limitations on VAWA Protections [24 CFR 5.2005(d) and (e)]

VAWA does not limit the authority of a VHA to terminate the assistance of a victim of abuse for reasons unrelated to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking so long as the VHA does not subject the victim to a more demanding standard than it applies to other program participants [24 CFR 5.2005(d)(1)].

Likewise, VAWA does not limit the authority of a VHA to terminate the assistance of a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking if the VHA can demonstrate an actual and imminent threat to other tenants or those employed at or providing service to the assisted property if the victim is not terminated from assistance [24 CFR 5.2005(d)(2)].

HUD regulations define *actual and imminent threat* to mean words, gestures, actions, or other indicators of a physical threat that (a) is real, (b) would occur within an immediate time frame, and (c) could result in death or serious bodily harm [24 CFR 5.2005(d)(2) and (e)]. In determining whether an individual would pose an actual and imminent threat, the factors to be considered include:

- The duration of the risk
- The nature and severity of the potential harm
- The likelihood that the potential harm will occur
- The length of time before the potential harm would occur [24 CFR 5.2005(e)]

In order to demonstrate an actual and imminent threat, the VHA must have objective evidence of words, gestures, actions, or other indicators. Even when a victim poses an actual and imminent threat, however, HUD regulations authorize a VHA to terminate the victim's assistance "only when there are no other actions that could be taken to reduce or eliminate the threat" [24 CFR 5.2005(d)(3)].

VHA Policy

In determining whether a program participant who is a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking is an actual and imminent threat to other tenants or those employed at or providing service to a property, the VHA will consider the following, and any other relevant, factors:

Whether the threat is toward an employee or tenant other than the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking or human trafficking

Whether the threat is a physical danger beyond a speculative threat

Whether the threat is likely to happen within an immediate time frame

Whether the threat to other tenants or employees can be eliminated in some other way, such as by helping the victim relocate to a confidential location or seeking a legal remedy to prevent the perpetrator from acting on the threat

If the participant wishes to contest the VHA's determination that they are an actual and imminent threat to other tenants or employees, the participant may do so as part of the informal hearing.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Documentation of Abuse [24 CFR 5.2007]

VHA Policy

When an individual facing termination of assistance for reasons related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking claims protection under VAWA, the VHA will request that the individual provide documentation supporting the claim in accordance with the policies in section 16-IX.D of this plan.

The VHA reserves the right to waive the documentation requirement if it determines that a statement or other corroborating evidence from the individual will suffice. In such cases the VHA will document the waiver in the individual's file.

Terminating the Assistance of a Domestic Violence Perpetrator

Although VAWA provides protection against termination of assistance for victims of domestic violence, it does not provide such protection for perpetrators. VAWA gives the VHA the explicit authority to "terminate assistance to any individual who is a tenant or lawful occupant and who engages in criminal acts of physical violence against family members or others" without terminating assistance to "or otherwise penalizing the victim of such violence who is also a tenant or lawful occupant" [24 CFR 5.2009(a)]. This authority is not dependent on a bifurcated lease or other eviction action by an owner against an individual family member. Further, this authority supersedes any local, state, or other federal law to the contrary. However, if the VHA chooses to exercise this authority, it must follow any procedures prescribed by HUD or by applicable local, state, or federal law regarding termination of assistance. This means that the VHA must follow the same rules when terminating assistance to an individual as it would when terminating the assistance of an entire family [FR Notice 3/16/07].

If the perpetrator remains in the unit, the VHA continues to pay the owner until the VHA terminates the perpetrator from the program. The VHA must not stop paying HAP until 30 days after the owner bifurcates the lease to evict the perpetrator. The VHA may pay HAP for the full month if the 30-day period will end mid-month [Notice PIH 2017-08].

If the perpetrator is the only participant eligible to receive assistance, the VHA will provide any remaining participant a chance to establish eligibility for the program. If the remaining participant cannot do so, the VHA will provide them with 30 days to establish eligibility for another housing program prior to termination of the HAP contract.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

The VHA will terminate assistance to a family member if the VHA determines that the family member has committed criminal acts of physical violence against other family members or others. This action will not affect the assistance of the remaining, nonculpable family members.

In making its decision, the VHA will consider all credible evidence, including, but not limited to, a signed certification (form HUD-5382) or other documentation of abuse submitted to the VHA by the victim in accordance with this section and section 16-IX.D. The VHA will also consider the factors in section 12-II.D. Upon such consideration, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate the assistance of the culpable family member.

If the VHA does terminate the assistance of the culpable family member, it will do so in accordance with applicable law, HUD regulations, and the policies in this plan.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-II.F. TERMINATION NOTICE

HUD regulations require VHAs to provide written notice of termination of assistance to a family only when the family is entitled to an informal hearing. However, since the family's HAP contract and lease will also terminate when the family's assistance terminates [form HUD-52641], it is a good business practice to provide written notification to both owner and family anytime assistance will be terminated, whether voluntarily or involuntarily.

VHA Policy

Whenever a family's assistance will be terminated, the VHA will send a written notice of termination to the family and to the owner. The VHA will also send a form HUD-5382 and form HUD-5380 to the family with the termination notice. The notice will state the date on which the termination will become effective. This date generally will be at least 30 calendar days following the date of the termination notice, but exceptions will be made whenever HUD rules, other VHA policies, or the circumstances surrounding the termination require.

When the VHA notifies an owner that a family's assistance will be terminated, the VHA will, if appropriate, advise the owner of their right to offer the family a separate, unassisted lease.

If a family whose assistance is being terminated is entitled to an informal hearing, the notice of termination that the VHA sends to the family must meet the additional HUD and VHA notice requirements discussed in section 16-III.C of this plan. VAWA requires VHAs to provide notice of VAWA rights and the HUD 5382 form when a VHA terminates a household's housing benefits.

VHA Policy

Whenever the VHA decides to terminate a family's assistance because of the family's action or failure to act, the VHA will include in its termination notice the VAWA information described in section 16-IX.C of this plan and a form HUD-5382 and form HUD-5380. The VHA will request in writing that a family member wishing to claim protection under VAWA notify the VHA within 14 business days.

Still other notice requirements apply in two situations:

- If a criminal record is the basis of a family's termination, the VHA must provide a copy of the record to the subject of the record and the tenant so that they have an opportunity to dispute the accuracy and relevance of the record [24 CFR 982.553(d)(2)].
- If immigration status is the basis of a family's termination, as discussed in section 12-I.D, the special notice requirements in section 16-III.D must be followed.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: TERMINATION OF TENANCY BY THE OWNER

12-III.A. OVERVIEW

Termination of an assisted tenancy is a matter between the owner and the family; the VHA is not directly involved. However, the owner is under some constraints when terminating an assisted tenancy. Termination of tenancy for certain reasons will also result in termination of assistance as discussed in this section.

12-III.B. GROUNDS FOR OWNER TERMINATION OF TENANCY [24 CFR 982.310, 24 CFR 5.2005(c), and Form HUD-52641-A, Tenancy Addendum]

During the term of the lease, the owner is not permitted to terminate the tenancy except for serious or repeated violations of the lease, certain violations of state or local law, or other good cause.

Serious or Repeated Lease Violations

The owner is permitted to terminate the family's tenancy for serious or repeated violations of the terms and conditions of the lease, except when the violations are related to incidents of actual or threatened domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking and the victim is protected from eviction by the Violence against Women Act of 2013 (see section 12-II.E). A serious lease violation includes failure to pay rent or other amounts due under the lease. However, the VHA's failure to make a HAP payment to the owner is not a violation of the lease between the family and the owner.

Violation of Federal, State, or Local Law

The owner is permitted to terminate the tenancy if a family member violates federal, state, or local law that imposes obligations in connection with the occupancy or use of the premises.

Criminal Activity or Alcohol Abuse

The owner may terminate tenancy during the term of the lease if any *covered person*—meaning any member of the household, a guest, or another person under the tenant's control—commits any of the following types of criminal activity (for applicable definitions see 24 CFR 5.100):

- Any criminal activity that threatens the health or safety of, or the right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by, other residents (including property management staff residing on the premises)
- Any criminal activity that threatens the health or safety of, or the right to peaceful enjoyment of their residences by, persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises
- Any violent criminal activity on or near the premises
- Any drug-related criminal activity on or near the premises

However, in the case of criminal activity directly related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking if the tenant or an affiliated individual is the victim, the criminal activity may not be construed as cause for terminating the victim's tenancy (see section 12-II.E).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The owner may terminate tenancy during the term of the lease if any member of the household is:

- Fleeing to avoid prosecution, custody, or confinement after conviction for a crime or an attempt to commit a crime that is a felony under the laws of the place from which the individual flees, or that, in the case of the State of New Jersey, is a high misdemeanor; or
- Violating a condition of probation or parole imposed under federal or state law.

The owner may terminate tenancy during the term of the lease if any member of the household has engaged in abuse of alcohol that threatens the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

Evidence of Criminal Activity

The owner may terminate tenancy and evict by judicial action a family for criminal activity by a covered person if the owner determines the covered person has engaged in the criminal activity, regardless of whether the covered person has been arrested or convicted for such activity and without satisfying the standard of proof used for a criminal conviction. This is the case except in certain incidents where the criminal activity directly relates to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, and the tenant or an affiliated individual is the victim or threatened victim of the domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking.

Other Good Cause

During the initial lease term, the owner may not terminate the tenancy for "other good cause" unless the owner is terminating the tenancy because of something the family did or failed to do. During the initial lease term or during any extension term, other good cause includes the disturbance of neighbors, destruction of property, or living or housekeeping habits that cause damage to the unit or premises.

After the initial lease term, "other good cause" for termination of tenancy by the owner includes:

- Failure by the family to accept the offer of a new lease or revision
- The owner's desire to use the unit for personal or family use, or for a purpose other than as a residential rental unit
- A business or economic reason for termination of the tenancy (such as sale of the property, renovation of the unit, or desire to lease the unit at a higher rent)

After the initial lease term, the owner may give the family notice at any time, in accordance with the terms of the lease.

If a property is subject to foreclosure, during the term of the lease, the new owner of the property does not have good cause to terminate the tenant's lease, unless the new owner will occupy the unit as their primary residence and has provided the tenant with at least a 90-day notice. In that case, the lease may be terminated effective on the date of sale, although the tenant is still entitled to a 90-day notice to vacate. See Section 13-II.G for a discussion of VHA policies relating to units in foreclosure.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-III.C. EVICTION [24 CFR 982.310(e) and (f) and Form HUD-52641-A, Tenancy Addendum]

The owner must give the tenant a written notice that specifies the grounds for termination of tenancy during the term of the lease. The tenancy does not terminate before the owner has given this notice, and the notice must be given at or before commencement of the eviction action.

The notice of grounds may be included in, or may be combined with, any owner eviction notice to the tenant.

Owner eviction notice means a notice to vacate, or a complaint or other initial pleading used under state or local law to commence an eviction action. The owner may only evict the tenant from the unit by instituting a court action. The owner must give the VHA a copy of any eviction notice at the same time the owner notifies the family. The family is also required to give the VHA a copy of any eviction notice (see Chapter 5).

VHA Policy

If the eviction action is finalized in court, the owner must provide the VHA with documentation related to the eviction, including notice of the eviction date, as soon as possible, but no later than 5 business days following the court-ordered eviction.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-III.D. DECIDING WHETHER TO TERMINATE TENANCY [24 CFR 982.310(h), 24 CFR 982.310(h)(4)]

An owner who has grounds to terminate a tenancy is not required to do so, and may consider all of the circumstances relevant to a particular case before making a decision. These might include:

- The nature of the offending action
- The seriousness of the offending action;
- The effect on the community of the termination, or of the owner's failure to terminate the tenancy;
- The extent of participation by the leaseholder in the offending action;
- The effect of termination of tenancy on household members not involved in the offending activity;
- The demand for assisted housing by families who will adhere to lease responsibilities;
- The extent to which the leaseholder has shown personal responsibility and taken all reasonable steps to prevent or mitigate the offending action;
- The effect of the owner's action on the integrity of the program.

The owner may require a family to exclude a household member in order to continue to reside in the assisted unit, where that household member has participated in or been culpable for action or failure to act that warrants termination.

In determining whether to terminate tenancy for illegal use of drugs or alcohol abuse by a household member who is no longer engaged in such behavior, the owner may consider whether such household member is participating in or has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program, or has otherwise been rehabilitated successfully (42 U.S.C. 13661). For this purpose, the owner may require the tenant to submit evidence of the household member's current participation in, or successful completion of, a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program or evidence of otherwise having been rehabilitated successfully.

The owner's termination of tenancy actions must be consistent with the fair housing and equal opportunity provisions in 24 CFR 5.105.

An owner's decision to terminate tenancy for incidents related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking is limited by the Violence against Women Act (VAWA) and the conforming regulations in 24 CFR Part 5, Subpart L. (See section 12-II.E.)

12-III.E. EFFECT OF TENANCY TERMINATION ON THE FAMILY'S ASSISTANCE

If a termination is not due to a serious or repeated violation of the lease, and if the VHA has no other grounds for termination of assistance, the VHA may issue a new voucher so that the family can move with continued assistance (see Chapter 10).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 12-1: STATEMENT OF FAMILY OBLIGATIONS

Following is a listing of a participant family's obligations under the HCV program:

- The family must supply any information that the VHA or HUD determines to be necessary, including submission of required evidence of citizenship or eligible immigration status.
- The family must supply any information requested by the VHA or HUD for use in a regularly scheduled reexamination or interim reexamination of family income and composition.
- The family must disclose and verify social security numbers and sign and submit consent forms for obtaining information.
- Any information supplied by the family must be true and complete.
- The family is responsible for any Housing Quality Standards (HQS) breach by the family caused by failure to pay tenant-provided utilities or appliances, or damages to the dwelling unit or premises beyond normal wear and tear caused by any member of the household or guest.

  VHA Policy

  Damages beyond normal wear and tear will be considered to be damages which could be assessed against the security deposit.

- The family must allow the VHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times and after reasonable notice, as described in Chapter 8 of this plan.
- The family must not commit any serious or repeated violation of the lease.

  VHA Policy

  The VHA will determine if a family has committed serious or repeated violations of the lease based on available evidence, including but not limited to, a court-ordered eviction or an owner's notice to evict, police reports, and affidavits from the owner, neighbors, or other credible parties with direct knowledge.

  Serious and repeated lease violations will include, but not be limited to, nonpayment of rent, disturbance of neighbors, destruction of property, living or housekeeping habits that cause damage to the unit or premises, and criminal activity. Generally, the criterion to be used will be whether or not the reason for the eviction was the fault of the tenant or guests. Any incidents of, or criminal activity related to, domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking will not be construed as serious or repeated lease violations by the victim [see 24 CFR 5.2005(c)(1)].

- The family must notify the VHA and the owner before moving out of the unit or terminating the lease.

  VHA Policy

  The family must comply with lease requirements regarding written notice to the owner. The family must provide written notice to the VHA at the same time the owner is notified.

- The family must promptly give the VHA a copy of any owner eviction notice.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The family must use the assisted unit for residence by the family. The unit must be the family's only residence.
- The composition of the assisted family residing in the unit must be approved by the VHA. The family must promptly notify the VHA in writing of the birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody of a child. The family must request VHA approval to add any other family member as an occupant of the unit.

  VHA Policy

  The request to add a family member must be submitted in writing and approved prior to the person moving into the unit. The VHA will determine eligibility of the new member in accordance with the policies in Chapter 3.
- The family must promptly notify the VHA in writing if any family member no longer lives in the unit.
- If the VHA has given approval, a foster child or a live-in aide may reside in the unit. The VHA has the discretion to adopt reasonable policies concerning residency by a foster child or a live-in aide, and to define when VHA consent may be given or denied. For policies related to the request and approval/disapproval of foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides, see Chapter 3 (Sections I.K and I.M), and Chapter 11 (Section II.B).
- The family must not sublease the unit, assign the lease, or transfer the unit.

  VHA Policy

  Subleasing includes receiving payment to cover rent and utility costs by a person living in the unit who is not listed as a family member.
- The family must supply any information requested by the VHA to verify that the family is living in the unit or information related to family absence from the unit.
- The family must promptly notify the VHA when the family is absent from the unit.

  VHA Policy

  Notice is required under this provision only when all family members will be absent from the unit for an extended period. An extended period is defined as any period greater than 30 calendar days. Written notice must be provided to the VHA at the start of the extended absence.
- The family must pay utility bills and provide and maintain any appliances that the owner is not required to provide under the lease [Form HUD-52646, Voucher].
- The family must not own or have any interest in the unit, (other than in a cooperative and owners of a manufactured home leasing a manufactured home space).
- Family members must not commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with the program. (See Chapter 14, Program Integrity for additional information).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Family members must not engage in drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity or other criminal activity that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for HUD and VHA policies related to drug-related and violent criminal activity.
- Members of the household must not engage in abuse of alcohol in a way that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for a discussion of HUD and VHA policies related to alcohol abuse.
- An assisted family or member of the family must not receive HCV program assistance while receiving another housing subsidy, for the same unit or a different unit under any other federal, state or local housing assistance program.
- A family must not receive HCV program assistance while residing in a unit owned by a parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister or brother of any member of the family, unless the VHA has determined (and has notified the owner and the family of such determination) that approving rental of the unit, notwithstanding such relationship, would provide reasonable accommodation for a family member who is a person with disabilities. [Form HUD-52646, Voucher]

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 13

OWNERS

INTRODUCTION

Owners play a major role in the HCV program by supplying decent, safe, and sanitary housing for participating families.

The term "owner" refers to any person or entity with the legal right to lease or sublease a unit to a participant in the HCV program [24 CFR 982.4(b)]. The term "owner" includes a principal or other interested party [24 CFR 982.453; 24 CFR 982.306(f)], such as a designated agent of the owner.

Owners have numerous responsibilities under the program, including screening and leasing to families, maintaining the dwelling unit, enforcing the lease, and complying with various contractual obligations.

The chapter is organized in two parts:

> Part I: Owners in the HCV Program. This part discusses the role of an owner in the VHA's HCV program and highlights key owner rights and responsibilities.
>
> Part II: HAP Contracts. This part explains provisions of the HAP contract and the relationship between the VHA and the owner as expressed in the HAP contract.

For detailed information about HCV program responsibilities and processes, including VHA policies in key areas, owners will need to refer to several other chapters in this plan. Where appropriate, Chapter 13 will reference the other chapters.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I. OWNERS IN THE HCV PROGRAM

13-I.A. OWNER RECRUITMENT AND RETENTION [HCV GB, pp. 2-4 to 2-6; HCV Landlord Strategy Guidebook for PHAs]

Recruitment

PHAs are responsible for ensuring that very low-income families have access to all types and ranges of affordable housing in the PHA's jurisdiction, particularly housing outside areas of poverty or minority concentration. A critical element in fulfilling this responsibility is for the PHA to ensure that a sufficient number of owners, representing all types and ranges of affordable housing in the PHA's jurisdiction, are willing to participate in the HCV program.

To accomplish this objective, PHAs must identify and recruit new owners to participate in the program.

If the VHA will be conducting outreach events, the VHA must ensure that notices and communications during outreach events are provided in a manner that is effective for persons with hearing, visual, and other communications-related disabilities. VHAs must also take reasonable steps to ensure meaningful access to programs to persons with limited English proficiency.

VHA Policy

The VHA will conduct owner outreach to ensure that owners are familiar with the program and its advantages. The VHA will actively recruit property owners with property located outside areas of poverty and minority concentration. These outreach strategies will include:

- Distributing printed material about the program to property owners and managers
- Contacting property owners and managers by phone or in-person
- Holding owner recruitment/information meetings at least once a year
- Participating in community-based organizations comprised of private property and apartment owners and managers
- Developing working relationships with owners, apartment associations, industry investor groups, and real estate brokers associations
- To the extent practical, partnering with and attending events hosted by other area agencies to deliver information about the HCV program

Outreach strategies will be monitored for effectiveness and adapted accordingly.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Retention

In addition to recruiting owners to participate in the HCV program, the VHA must also provide the kind of customer service that will encourage participating owners to remain active in the program.

VHA Policy

All VHA activities that may affect an owner's ability to lease a unit will be processed as rapidly as possible, in order to minimize vacancy losses for owners.

The VHA will provide owners with a handbook that explains the program, including HUD and VHA policies and procedures, in easy-to-understand language.

The VHA will give special attention to helping new owners succeed through activities such as:

Providing the owner with a designated VHA contact person.

Coordinating inspection and leasing activities between the VHA, the owner, and the family.

Initiating telephone contact with the owner to explain the inspection process and providing an inspection booklet and other resource materials about HUD housing quality standards.

Providing other written information about how the program operates through a landlord handbook, including answers to frequently asked questions.

Contacting owners via emails or texts to disseminate information.

Additional services may be undertaken on an as-needed basis, and as resources permit.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.B. BASIC HCV PROGRAM REQUIREMENTS

HUD requires the VHA to assist families in their housing search by providing the family with a list of landlords or other parties known to the VHA who may be willing to lease a unit to the family, or to help the family find a unit. Although the VHA cannot maintain a list of owners that are pre-qualified to participate in the program, owners may indicate to the VHA their willingness to lease a unit to an eligible HCV family, or to help the HCV family find a unit [24 CFR 982.301(b)(11)].

VHA Policy

Owners that wish to indicate their willingness to lease a unit to an eligible HCV family or to help the HCV family find a unit must notify the VHA. The VHA will maintain a listing of such owners and provide this listing to the HCV family as part of the informational briefing packet.

When a family approaches an owner to apply for tenancy, the owner is responsible for screening the family and deciding whether to lease to the family, just as the owner would with any potential unassisted tenant. The VHA has no liability or responsibility to the owner or other persons for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy. See chapters 3 and 9 for more detail on tenant family screening policies and process.

If the owner is willing, the family and the owner must jointly complete a Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA, Form HUD 52517), which constitutes the family's request for assistance in the specified unit, and which documents the owner's willingness to lease to the family and to follow the program's requirements. When submitted to the VHA, this document is the first step in the process of obtaining approval for the family to receive the financial assistance it will need in order to occupy the unit. Also submitted with the RTA is a copy of the owner's proposed dwelling lease, including the HUD-required Tenancy Addendum (Form HUD-52641-A). See Chapter 9 for more detail on request for tenancy approval policies and process.

HUD regulations stipulate requirements for the approval of an assisted tenancy.

The owner must be qualified to participate in the program [24 CFR 982.306]. Some owners are precluded from participating in the program, or from renting to a particular family, either because of their past history with this or another federal housing program, or because of certain conflicts of interest. Owner qualifications are discussed later in this chapter.

The selected unit must be of a type that is eligible for the program [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. Certain types of dwelling units cannot be assisted under the HCV program. Other types may be assisted under certain conditions. See chapter 9 for more detail on unit eligibility policies and process.

The selected unit must meet HUD's National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE) and/or equivalent state or local standards approved by HUD [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. The VHA will inspect the owner's dwelling unit at least biennially to ensure that the unit continues to meet inspection requirements. See Chapter 8 for a discussion of the NSPIRE standards and policies for inspections at initial lease-up and throughout the family's tenancy.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA must determine that the proposed rent for the unit is reasonable [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. The rent must be reasonable in relation to comparable unassisted units in the area and must not be in excess of rents charged by the owner for comparable, unassisted units on the premises. See chapter 8 for a discussion of requirements and policies on rent reasonableness, rent comparability and the rent reasonableness determination process.

At initial lease-up of a unit, if the gross rent exceeds the applicable payment standard, the VHA must ensure that the family share does not exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. See chapter 6 for a discussion of the calculation of family income, family share of rent and HAP.

The dwelling lease must comply with all program requirements [24 CFR 982.308]. Owners are encouraged to use their standard leases when renting to an assisted family. The HUD Tenancy Addendum includes the HUD requirements governing the tenancy and must be added word-for-word to the owner's lease. See chapter 9 for a discussion of the dwelling lease and tenancy addendum, including lease terms and provisions.

The VHA and the owner must execute a Housing Assistance Payment (HAP) Contract (Form HUD-52641). The HAP contract format is prescribed by HUD. See chapter 9 for a discussion of the HUD requirements for execution of the HAP contract.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.C. OWNER RESPONSIBILITIES [24 CFR 982.452]

The basic owner responsibilities in the HCV program are outlined in the regulations as follows:

- Complying with all of the owner's obligations under the housing assistance payments (HAP) contract and the lease
- Performing all management and rental functions for the assisted unit, including selecting a voucher-holder to lease the unit, and deciding if the family is suitable for tenancy of the unit
- Maintaining the unit in accordance with the National Standards for the Physical Inspection of Real Estate (NSPIRE), including performance of ordinary and extraordinary maintenance
- Complying with equal opportunity requirements
- Preparing and furnishing to the VHA information required under the HAP contract
- Collecting the security deposit, the tenant rent, and any charges for unit damage by the family.
- Enforcing tenant obligations under the dwelling lease
- Paying for utilities and services that are not the responsibility of the family as specified in the lease
- Allowing reasonable modifications to a dwelling unit occupied or to be occupied by a disabled person [24 CFR 100.203]
- Complying with the Violence against Women Act (VAWA) when screening prospective HCV tenants or terminating the tenancy of an HCV family [see 24 CFR Part 5, Subpart L; 24 CFR 982.310(h)(4); 24 CFR 982.452(b)(1); and FR Notice 1/4/23]

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.D. OWNER QUALIFICATIONS

The VHA does not formally approve an owner to participate in the HCV program. However, there are a number of criteria where the VHA may deny approval of an assisted tenancy based on past owner behavior, conflict of interest, or other owner-related issues. No owner has a right to participate in the HCV program [24 CFR 982.306(e)].

Owners Barred from Participation [24 CFR 982.306(a) and (b)]

The VHA must not approve the assisted tenancy if the VHA has been informed that the owner has been debarred, suspended, or subject to a limited denial of participation under 24 CFR part 24. HUD may direct the VHA not to approve a tenancy request if a court or administrative agency has determined that the owner violated the Fair Housing Act or other federal equal opportunity requirements, or if such an action is pending.

Leasing to Relatives [24 CFR 982.306(d), HCV GB p. 11-2]

The VHA must not approve a tenancy if the owner is the parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister, or brother of any member of the family. The VHA may make an exception as a reasonable accommodation for a family member with a disability. The owner is required to certify that no such relationship exists. This restriction applies at the time that the family receives assistance under the HCV program for occupancy of a particular unit. Current contracts on behalf of owners and families that are related may continue, but any new leases or contracts for these families may not be approved.

Conflict of Interest [24 CFR 982.161; HCV GB p. 8-19; Form HUD-52641, Section 13]

The VHA must not approve a tenancy in which any of the following classes of persons has any interest, direct or indirect, during tenure or for one year thereafter:

- Any present or former member or officer of the VHA (except a participant commissioner)
- Any employee of the VHA, or any contractor, subcontractor or agent of the VHA, who formulates policy or who influences decisions with respect to the programs
- Any public official, member of a governing body, or State or local legislator, who exercises functions or responsibilities with respect to the programs
- Any member of the Congress of the United States

Such "covered individual" may not have any direct or indirect interest in the HAP contract or in any benefits or payments under the contract (including the interest of an immediate family member of such covered individual) while such person is a covered individual or for one year thereafter.

> *Immediate family member* means the spouse, parent (including a stepparent), child (including a stepchild), grandparent, grandchild, sister, or brother (including a stepsister or stepbrother) of any covered individual.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HUD may waive the conflict of interest requirements, except for members of Congress, for good cause. The VHA must submit a waiver request to the appropriate HUD Field Office for determination.

Any waiver request submitted by the VHA must include the following [HCV Guidebook pp.11-2 and 11-3]:

- Complete statement of the facts of the case;
- Analysis of the specific conflict of interest provision of the HAP contract and justification as to why the provision should be waived;
- Analysis of and statement of consistency with state and local laws. The local HUD office, the VHA, or both parties may conduct this analysis. Where appropriate, an opinion by the state's attorney general should be obtained;
- Opinion by the local HUD office as to whether there would be an appearance of impropriety if the waiver were granted;
- Statement regarding alternative existing housing available for lease under the HCV program or other assisted housing if the waiver is denied;
- If the case involves a hardship for a particular family, statement of the circumstances and discussion of possible alternatives;
- If the case involves a public official or member of the governing body, explanation of their duties under state or local law, including reference to any responsibilities involving the HCV program;
- If the case involves employment of a family member by the VHA or assistance under the HCV program for an eligible VHA employee, explanation of the responsibilities and duties of the position, including any related to the HCV program;
- If the case involves an investment on the part of a member, officer, or employee of the VHA, description of the nature of the investment, including disclosure/divestiture plans.

Where the VHA has requested a conflict of interest waiver, the VHA may not execute the HAP contract until HUD has made a decision on the waiver request.

VHA Policy

In considering whether to request a conflict of interest waiver from HUD, the VHA will consider certain factors such as consistency of the waiver with state and local laws, the existence of alternative housing available to families, the individual circumstances of a particular family, the specific duties of individuals whose positions present a possible conflict of interest, the nature of any financial investment in the property and plans for disclosure/divestiture, and the possible appearance of impropriety.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Owner Actions That May Result in Disapproval of a Tenancy Request [24 CFR 982.306(c)]

HUD regulations permit the VHA to disapprove a request for tenancy for various actions and inactions of the owner.

If the VHA disapproves a request for tenancy because an owner is not qualified, it may not terminate the HAP contract for any assisted families that are already living in the owner's properties unless the owner has violated the HAP contract for those units [HCV GB p. 11-4].

VHA Policy

The VHA will refuse to approve a request for tenancy if the VHA becomes aware that any of the following are true:

The owner has violated obligations under a HAP contract under Section 8 of the 1937 Act (42 U.S.C. 1437f);

The owner has committed fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program;

The owner has engaged in any drug-related criminal activity or any violent criminal activity;

The owner has a history or practice of noncompliance with inspection standards for units leased under the tenant-based programs, or with applicable housing standards for units leased with project-based Section 8 assistance or leased under any other federal housing program;

The owner has a history or practice of failing to terminate tenancy of tenants of units assisted under Section 8 or any other federally assisted housing program for activity engaged in by the tenant, any member of the household, a guest or another person under the control of any member of the household that:

(i) Threatens the right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents;

(ii) Threatens the health or safety of other residents, of employees of the VHA, or of owner employees or other persons engaged in management of the housing;

(iii) Threatens the health or safety of, or the right to peaceful enjoyment of their residences, by persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises; or

(iv) Is drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity;

The owner has a history or practice of renting units that fail to meet state or local housing codes; or

The owner has not paid state or local real estate taxes, fines, or assessment.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In considering whether to disapprove owners for any of the discretionary reasons listed above, the VHA will consider any mitigating factors. Such factors may include, but are not limited to, the seriousness of the violation in relation to program requirements, the impact on the ability of families to lease units under the program, health and safety of participating families, among others. Upon consideration of such circumstances, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose to approve an owner.

Legal Ownership of Unit

The following represents VHA policy on legal ownership of a dwelling unit to be assisted under the HCV program.

VHA Policy

The VHA will only enter into a contractual relationship with the legal owner of a qualified unit. No tenancy will be approved without acceptable documentation of legal ownership (e.g., deed of trust, proof of taxes for most recent year).

13-I.E. NON-DISCRIMINATION [HAP Contract – Form HUD-52641]

The owner must not discriminate against any person because of race, color, religion, sex, national origin, age, familial status, or disability, in connection with any actions or responsibilities under the HCV program and the HAP contract with the VHA.

The owner must cooperate with the VHA and with HUD in conducting any equal opportunity compliance reviews and complaint investigations in connection with the HCV program and the HAP contract with the VHA.

See Chapter 2 for a more thorough discussion of Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity requirements in the HCV program.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II. HAP CONTRACTS

13-II.A. OVERVIEW

The HAP contract represents a written agreement between the VHA and the owner of the dwelling unit occupied by a HCV assisted family. The contract spells out the owner's responsibilities under the program, as well as the VHA's obligations. Under the HAP contract, the VHA agrees to make housing assistance payments to the owner on behalf of the family approved by the VHA to occupy the unit.

The HAP contract is used for all HCV tenant-based program tenancies except for assistance under the Section 8 homeownership program, and assistance to families that own a manufactured home and use their assistance to lease the space for the manufactured home. See chapter 15 for a discussion of any special housing types included in the VHA's HCV program.

When the VHA has determined that the unit meets program requirements and the tenancy is approvable, the VHA and owner must execute the HAP contract. See chapter 9 for a discussion of the leasing process, including provisions for execution of the HAP contract.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.B. HAP CONTRACT CONTENTS

The HAP contract format is required by HUD, specifically Housing Assistance Payment (HAP) Contract, Form HUD-52641.

The HAP contract contains three parts.

Part A of the contract includes basic contract information: the names of the tenant and all household members, the address of the contract unit, start and end dates of initial lease term, the amount of initial monthly rent to owner, the amount of initial housing assistance payment, the utilities and appliances to be supplied by owner and tenant, and the signatures of the VHA representative and owner [HCV Guidebook, pp. 11-10 and 11-11].

In general, the HAP contract cannot be modified. However, VHAs do have the discretion to add language to Part A of the HAP contract which prohibits the owner from collecting a security deposit in excess of private market practices or in excess of amounts charged to unassisted tenants. VHA policy on the amount of security deposit an owner may collect is found in Chapter 9.

VHAs also have the discretion to add language to Part A of the HAP contract that defines when the housing assistance payment by the VHA is deemed received by the owner (e.g., upon mailing by the VHA or actual receipt by the owner).

VHA Policy

The VHA has not adopted a policy that defines when the housing assistance payment by the VHA is deemed received by the owner. Therefore, no modifications to the HAP contract will be necessary.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Part B is the body of the contract. It describes in detail program requirements affecting the owner and owner roles and responsibilities under the HCV program. Most of the requirements contained in Part B of the HAP contract are outlined elsewhere in this plan. Topics addressed in Part B include:

- Lease of Contract Unit
- Maintenance, Utilities, and Other Services
- Term of HAP Contract
- Provision and Payment of Utilities and Appliances
- Rent to Owner: Reasonable Rent
- VHA Payment to Owner
- Prohibition of Discrimination
- Owner's Breach of HAP Contract
- VHA and HUD Access to Premises and Owner's Records
- Exclusion of Third Party Rights
- Conflict of Interest
- Assignment of the HAP Contract
- Written Notices
- Entire Agreement Interpretation

Part C of the contract includes the Tenancy Addendum (Form HUD-52641-A). The addendum sets forth the tenancy requirements for the program and the composition of the household, as approved by the VHA. The tenant has the right to enforce the Tenancy Addendum against the owner. The terms of the Tenancy Addendum prevail over any other provisions of the lease.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.C. HAP CONTRACT PAYMENTS

General

During the term of the HAP contract, and subject to the provisions of the HAP contract, the VHA must make monthly HAP payments to the owner on behalf of the family at the beginning of each month. If a lease term begins after the first of the month, the HAP payment for the first month is prorated for a partial month.

The amount of the HAP payment is determined according to the policies described in Chapter 6 and is subject to change during the term of the HAP contract. The VHA must notify the owner and the family in writing of any changes in the HAP payment.

HAP payments can be made only during the lease term, and only while the family is residing in the unit.

The monthly HAP payment by the VHA is credited toward the monthly rent to owner under the family's lease. The total of the rent paid by the tenant and the HAP payment is equal to the rent to owner as specified in the lease.

The family is not responsible for payment of the HAP payment, and the VHA is not responsible for payment of the family share of rent.

The family's share of the rent cannot be more than the difference between the rent to owner and the HAP payment. The owner may not demand or accept any rent payment from the tenant in excess of this maximum [24 CFR 982.451(b)(4)]. The owner may not charge the tenant extra amounts for items customarily included in rent in the locality or provided at no additional cost to unsubsidized tenants in the premises [24 CFR 982.510(c)]. See chapter 9 for a discussion of separate, non-lease agreements for services, appliances and other items that are not included in the lease.

If the owner receives any excess HAP from the VHA, the excess amount must be returned immediately. If the VHA determines that the owner is not entitled to all or a portion of the HAP, the VHA may deduct the amount of overpayment from any amounts due to the owner, including amounts due under any other Section 8 HCV contract. See Chapter 16 for additional detail on owner reimbursement of HAP overpayments.

Owner Certification of Compliance

Unless the owner complies with all provisions of the HAP contract, the owner is not entitled to receive housing assistance payments under the HAP contract [HAP Contract – Form HUD-52641].

By accepting the monthly check from the VHA, the owner certifies to compliance with the terms of the HAP contract. This includes certification that the owner is maintaining the unit and premises in accordance with NSPIRE standards; that the contract unit is leased to the tenant family and, to the best of the owner's knowledge, the family resides in the unit as the family's only residence; the rent to owner does not exceed rents charged by the owner for comparable unassisted units on the premises; and that the owner does not receive (other than rent to owner) any additional payments or other consideration for rent of the contract unit during the HAP term.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Late HAP Payments [24 CFR 982.451(a)(5)]

The VHA is responsible for making HAP payments promptly when due to the owner, in accordance with the terms of the HAP contract. After the first two calendar months of the HAP contract term, the HAP contract provides for late penalties if the VHA fails to make the HAP payment on time.

Penalties for late HAP payments can only be imposed if 1) the penalties are in accordance with generally accepted local rental market practices and law governing penalties for late payment by tenants; 2) it is the owner's normal business practice to charge late payment penalties for both assisted and unassisted families; and 3) the owner charges the assisted family for late payment of the family's share of the rent.

The VHA is not required to pay a late payment penalty if HUD determines that the payment is late for reasons beyond the VHA's control. In addition, late payment penalties are not required if the VHA intentionally delays or denies payment as a remedy to an owner breach of the HAP contract [HCV Guidebook p. 11-7].

Termination of HAP Payments [24 CFR 982.311(b)]

The VHA must continue making housing assistance payments to the owner in accordance with the HAP contract as long as the tenant continues to occupy the unit and the HAP contract is not violated.

HAP payments terminate when the HAP contract terminates or when the tenancy is terminated in accordance with the terms of the lease.

If the owner has initiated eviction proceedings against the family and the family continues to reside in the unit, the VHA must continue to make housing assistance payments to the owner until the owner has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the tenant.

VHA Policy

The owner must inform the VHA when the owner has initiated eviction proceedings against the family and the family continues to reside in the unit.

The owner must inform the VHA when the owner has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the tenant and provide the VHA with a copy of such judgment or determination.

After the owner has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the tenant, the VHA will continue to make HAP payments to the owner until the family actually moves from the unit or until the family is physically evicted from the unit, whichever is earlier. The owner must inform the VHA of the date when the family actually moves from the unit or the family is physically evicted from the unit.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.D. BREACH OF HAP CONTRACT [24 CFR 982.453]

Any of the following actions by the owner constitutes a breach of the HAP contract:

- If the owner violates any obligations under the HAP contract including failure to maintain the unit in accordance with NSPIRE standards
- If the owner has violated any obligation under any other HAP contract under Section 8
- If the owner has committed fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program
- For projects with mortgages insured by HUD or loans made by HUD, if the owner has failed to comply with the regulation for the applicable program; or if the owner has committed fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with the mortgage or loan
- If the owner has engaged in drug-related criminal activity
- If the owner has committed any violent criminal activity

If the VHA determines that a breach of the HAP contract has occurred, it may exercise any of its rights and remedies under the HAP contract.

The VHA rights and remedies against the owner under the HAP contract include recovery of any HAP overpayment, suspension of housing assistance payments, abatement or reduction of the housing assistance payment, termination of the payment or termination of the HAP contract. The VHA may also obtain additional relief by judicial order or action.

The VHA must notify the owner of its determination and provide in writing the reasons for the determination. The notice may require the owner to take corrective action by an established deadline. The VHA must provide the owner with written notice of any reduction in housing assistance payments or the termination of the HAP contract.

VHA Policy

Before the VHA invokes a remedy against an owner, the VHA will evaluate all information and documents available to determine if the contract has been breached.

If relevant, the VHA will conduct an audit of the owner's records pertaining to the tenancy or unit.

If it is determined that the owner has breached the contract, the VHA will consider all of the relevant factors including the seriousness of the breach, the effect on the family, the owner's record of compliance and the number and seriousness of any prior HAP contract violations.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.E. HAP CONTRACT TERM AND TERMINATIONS

The term of the HAP contract runs concurrently with the term of the dwelling lease [24 CFR 982.451(a)(2)], beginning on the first day of the initial term of the lease and terminating on the last day of the term of the lease, including any lease term extensions.

The HAP contract and the housing assistance payments made under the HAP contract terminate if [HCV Guidebook pp.11-4 and 11-5, pg. 15-3]:

- The owner or the family terminates the lease;
- The lease expires;
- The VHA terminates the HAP contract;
- The VHA terminates assistance for the family;
- The family moves from the assisted unit. In this situation, the owner is entitled to keep the housing assistance payment for the month when the family moves out of the unit.
- 180 calendar days have elapsed since the VHA made the last housing assistance payment to the owner;
- The family is absent from the unit for longer than the maximum period permitted by the VHA;
- The Annual Contributions Contract (ACC) between the VHA and HUD expires
- The VHA elects to terminate the HAP contract.

VHA Policy

The VHA may elect to terminate the HAP contract in each of the following situations:

Available program funding is not sufficient to support continued assistance for families in the program [24 CFR 982.454];

The unit does not meet size requirements due to change in family composition [24 CFR 982.403] – see Chapter 8;

The unit does not meet NSPIRE standards [24 CFR 982.404] – see Chapter 8;

The family breaks up [HUD Form 52641] – see Chapter 3;

The owner breaches the HAP contract [24 CFR 982.453(b)] – see Section 13-II.D.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the VHA terminates the HAP contract, the VHA must give the owner and the family written notice. The notice must specify the reasons for the termination and the effective date of the termination. Once a HAP contract is terminated, no further HAP payments may be made under that contract [HCV Guidebook pg.15-4].

VHA Policy

Generally, the HAP contract terminates at the end of the calendar month that follows the calendar month in which the VHA gives written notice to the owner.

The VHA cannot make any HAP payment for any month after the month the family vacates the unit.

The owner is not entitled to any housing assistance payment after this period and must return to the VHA any housing assistance payment received after this period.

If the family moves from the assisted unit into a new unit, even if the new unit is in the same building or complex as the assisted unit, the HAP contract for the assisted unit terminates. A new HAP contract would be required [HCV GB, p. 11-17].

When the family moves from an assisted unit into a new unit, the term of the HAP contract for the new unit may begin in the same month in which the family moves out of its old unit. This is not considered a duplicative subsidy [HCV GB, p. 8-22].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.F. CHANGE IN OWNERSHIP / ASSIGNMENT OF THE HAP CONTRACT [HUD-52641]

The HAP contract cannot be assigned to a new owner without the prior written consent of the VHA.

An owner under a HAP contract must notify the VHA in writing prior to a change in the legal ownership of the unit. The owner must supply all information as requested by the VHA.

Prior to approval of assignment to a new owner, the new owner must agree to be bound by and comply with the HAP contract. The agreement between the new owner and the former owner must be in writing and in a form that the VHA finds acceptable. The new owner must provide the VHA with a copy of the executed agreement.

VHA Policy

Assignment of the HAP contract will be approved only if the new owner is qualified to become an owner under the HCV program according to the policies in Section 13-I.D. of this chapter.

The VHA must receive a signed, written request from the existing owner stating the name and address of the new HAP payee and the effective date of the assignment in order to change the HAP payee under an outstanding HAP contract.

Within 10 business days of receiving the owner's request, the VHA will inform the current owner in writing whether the assignment may take place.

The new owner must provide a written certification to the VHA that includes:

A copy of the escrow statement or other document showing the transfer of title and recorded deed;

A copy of the owner's IRS Form W-9, Request for Taxpayer Identification Number and Certification, or the social security number of the new owner;

The effective date of the HAP contract assignment;

A written agreement to comply with the terms of the HAP contract; and

A certification that the new owner is not a prohibited relative.

If the new owner does not agree to an assignment of the HAP contract, or fails to provide the necessary documents, the VHA will terminate the HAP contract with the old owner. If the new owner wants to offer the family a new lease, and the family elects to stay with continued assistance, the VHA will process the leasing in accordance with the policies in Chapter 9.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.G. FORECLOSURE [Notice PIH 2010-49]

Families receiving HCV assistance are entitled to certain protections set forth under the Protecting Tenants at Foreclosure Act (PTFA). During the term of the lease, the new owner of the property does not have good cause to terminate the tenant's lease, unless the new owner will occupy the unit as their primary residence and has provided the tenant with at least a 90-day notice. In that case, the lease may be terminated effective on the date of sale, although the tenant is still entitled to a 90-day notice to vacate. Further, the new owner assumes interest in the lease between the prior owner and the tenant and to the HAP contract.

Any state or local law that provides longer time periods or other additional protections for tenants also applies.

VHA Policy

If a property is in foreclosure, the VHA will make all reasonable efforts to determine the status of the foreclosure and ownership of the property and will continue to make payments to the original owner until ownership legally transfers in accordance with the HAP contract.

The VHA will attempt to obtain a written acknowledgement of the assignment of the HAP contract from the successor in interest. This will include a request for owner information, including a tax identification number and payment instructions from the new owner. Even if the new owner does not acknowledge the assignment of the HAP contract in writing, the assignment is still effective by operation of law.

The VHA will inform the tenant that they must continue to pay rent in accordance with the lease, and if the new owner refuses to accept payment or cannot be identified, the tenant should pay rent into escrow. Failure to pay rent may constitute an independent ground for eviction.

In the event that the VHA is unable to make HAP payments to the new owner due to an action or inaction by the new owner that prevents such payments (e.g., rejection of payments or failure to maintain the property according to NSPIRE standards), or due to an inability to identify the new owner, the VHA will either use the funds to pay:

The utilities that are the owner's responsibility after taking reasonable steps to notify the owner; except that if the unit has been or will be rendered uninhabitable due to termination or threat of termination of service, prior notice is not required. In the latter case, the VHA shall notify the owner within a reasonable time after making the utility payment; or

For the family's reasonable moving costs, including security deposit costs.

The VHA will also refer the tenant, as needed, to the local legal aid office in order to ensure adequate protection of the tenant's rights and enforcement of the successor in interest's performance under the HAP contract.

See Section 12-III.B for a discussion of foreclosure as it pertains to owner termination of tenancy.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 14

PROGRAM INTEGRITY

INTRODUCTION

The VHA is committed to ensuring that subsidy funds made available to the VHA are spent in accordance with HUD requirements.

This chapter covers HUD and VHA policies designed to prevent, detect, investigate, and resolve instances of program abuse or fraud. It also describes the actions that will be taken in the case of unintentional errors and omissions.

Part I: Preventing, Detecting, and Investigating Errors and Program Abuse. This part presents VHA policies related to preventing, detecting, and investigating errors and program abuse.

Part II: Corrective Measures and Penalties. This part describes the corrective measures the VHA must and may take when errors or program abuses are found.

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: PREVENTING, DETECTING, AND
INVESTIGATING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

14-I.A. PREVENTING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

HUD created the Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system to provide VHAs with a powerful tool for preventing errors and detecting program abuse. VHAs are required to use the EIV system in its entirety in accordance with HUD administrative guidance [24 CFR 5.233]. VHAs are further required to:

- Provide applicants and participants with form HUD-52675, "Debts Owed to VHAs and Terminations"
- Require all adult members of an applicant or participant family to acknowledge receipt of form HUD-52675 by signing a copy of the form for retention in the family file

VHA Policy

To ensure that the VHA's HCV program is administered according to the highest ethical and legal standards, the VHA will employ a variety of techniques to ensure that both errors and intentional program abuse are rare.

The VHA will discuss program compliance and integrity issues during the voucher briefing sessions described in Chapter 5.

The VHA will provide each applicant and participant with a copy of "Is Fraud Worth It?" (form HUD-1141-OIG), which explains the types of actions a family must avoid and the penalties for program abuse.

The VHA will provide each applicant and participant with a copy of "What You Should Know about EIV," a guide to the Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system published by HUD as an attachment to Notice PIH 2017-12. In addition, the VHA will require the head of each household to acknowledge receipt of the guide by signing a copy for retention in the family file.

The VHA will place a warning statement about the penalties for fraud (as described in 18 U.S.C. 1001 and 1010) on key VHA forms and form letters that request information from a family or owner.

VHA staff will be required to review and explain the contents of all HUD- and VHA-required forms prior to requesting family member signatures.

At every regular reexamination, VHA staff will explain any changes in HUD regulations or VHA Policy that affect program participants.

The VHA will provide owners with ongoing information about the program, with an emphasis on actions and situations to avoid.

The VHA will provide each VHA employee with the necessary training on program rules and the organization's standards of conduct and ethics.

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

For purposes of this chapter the term *error* refers to an unintentional error or omission. *Program abuse or fraud* refers to a single act or pattern of actions that constitute a false statement, omission, or concealment of a substantial fact, made with the intent to deceive or mislead.

14-I.B. DETECTING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

In addition to taking steps to prevent errors and program abuse, the VHA will use a variety of activities to detect errors and program abuse.

Quality Control and Analysis of Data

Under the Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP), HUD requires the VHA to review a random sample of tenant records annually to determine if the records conform to program requirements and to conduct quality control inspections of a sample of units to ensure compliance with NSPIRE standards [24 CFR, Part 985]. (See Chapter 16 for additional information about SEMAP requirements).

VHA Policy

In addition to the SEMAP quality control requirements, the VHA will employ a variety of methods to detect errors and program abuse.

The VHA routinely will use HUD and other non-HUD sources of up-front income verification. This may include The Work Number and/or any other private or public databases available to the VHA.

At each annual reexamination, current information provided by the family will be compared to information provided at the last annual reexamination to identify inconsistencies and incomplete information.

The VHA will compare family-reported income and expenditures to detect possible unreported income.

Independent Audits and HUD Monitoring

OMB Circular A-133 requires all VHAs that expend $500,000 or more in federal awards annually to have an independent audit (IPA). In addition, HUD conducts periodic on-site and automated monitoring of VHA activities and notifies the VHA of errors and potential cases of program abuse.

VHA Policy

The VHA will use the results reported in any IPA or HUD monitoring reports to identify potential program abuses as well as to assess the effectiveness of the VHA's error detection and abuse prevention efforts.

Individual Reporting of Possible Errors and Program Abuse

VHA Policy

The VHA will encourage staff, program participants, and the public to report possible program abuse.

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-I.C. INVESTIGATING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

When the VHA Will Investigate

VHA Policy

The VHA will review all referrals, specific allegations, complaints, and tips from any source including other agencies, companies, and individuals, to determine if they warrant investigation. In order for the VHA to investigate, the allegation must contain at least one independently verifiable item of information, such as the name of an employer or the name of an unauthorized household member.

The VHA will investigate when inconsistent or contradictory information is detected through file reviews and the verification process.

Consent to Release of Information [24 CFR 982.516]

The VHA may investigate possible instances of error or abuse using all available VHA and public records. If necessary, the VHA will require HCV families to sign consent forms for the release of additional information.

Analysis and Findings

VHA Policy

The VHA will base its evaluation on a preponderance of the evidence collected during its investigation.

Preponderance of the evidence is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence that as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence.

For each investigation the VHA will determine (1) whether an error or program abuse has occurred, (2) whether any amount of money is owed the VHA, and (3) what corrective measures or penalties will be assessed.

Consideration of Remedies

All errors and instances of program abuse must be corrected prospectively. Whether the VHA will enforce other corrective actions and penalties depends upon the nature of the error or program abuse.

VHA Policy

In the case of family-caused errors or program abuse, the VHA will take into consideration (1) the seriousness of the offense and the extent of participation or culpability of individual family members, (2) any special circumstances surrounding the case, (3) any mitigating circumstances related to the disability of a family member, (4) the effects of a particular remedy on family members who were not involved in the offense.

In the case of owner-caused errors or program abuse, the VHA will take into consideration (1) the seriousness of the offense, (2) the length of time since the violation

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

has occurred, and (3) the effects of a particular remedy on family members who were not involved in the offense.

Notice and Appeals

VHA Policy

The VHA will inform the relevant party in writing of its findings and remedies within a timely manner following the conclusion of the investigation. The notice will include (1) a description of the error or program abuse, (2) the basis on which the VHA determined the error or program abuses, (3) the remedies to be employed, and (4) the family's right to appeal the results through the informal review or hearing process, if applicable (see Chapter 16).

PART II: CORRECTIVE MEASURES AND PENALTIES

14-II.A. SUBSIDY UNDER- OR OVERPAYMENTS

A subsidy under- or overpayment includes (1) an incorrect housing assistance payment to the owner, (2) an incorrect family share established for the family, and (3) an incorrect utility reimbursement to a family.

Corrections

Whether the incorrect subsidy determination is an overpayment or underpayment of subsidy, the VHA must promptly correct the HAP, family share, and any utility reimbursement prospectively.

VHA Policy

Increases in the family share will be implemented on the first of the month following a written 30-day notice.

Any decreases in family share will become effective the first of the month following the discovery of the error.

Reimbursement

Whether the family or owner is required to reimburse the VHA or the VHA is required to make retroactive subsidy payments to the owner or family depends upon which party is responsible for the incorrect subsidy payment and whether the action taken was an error or program abuse. Policies regarding reimbursement are discussed in the three sections that follow.

14-II.B. FAMILY-CAUSED ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

Family obligations and general administrative requirements for participating in the program are discussed throughout this plan. This section deals specifically with errors and program abuse by family members.

An incorrect subsidy determination caused by a family generally would be the result of incorrect reporting of family composition, income, assets, or expenses, but also would include instances in which the family knowingly allows the VHA to use incorrect information provided by a third party.

Family Reimbursement to VHA [HCV GB pp. 22-12 to 22-13]

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In the case of family-caused errors or program abuse, the family will be required to repay any excess subsidy received. The VHA may, but is not required to, offer the family a repayment agreement in accordance with Chapter 16. If the family fails to repay the excess subsidy, the VHA will terminate the family's assistance in accordance with the policies in Chapter 12.

VHA Reimbursement to Family [HCV GB p. 22-12]

VHA Policy

The VHA will not reimburse the family for any underpayment of assistance when the underpayment clearly is caused by the family.

Prohibited Actions

An applicant or participant in the HCV program must not knowingly:

- Make a false statement to the VHA [Title 18 U.S.C. Section 1001].
- Commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program [24 CFR 982.552(c)(iv)].

VHA Policy

Any of the following will be considered evidence of family program abuse:

Payment to the owner in excess of amounts authorized by the VHA for rent, security deposit, and additional services.

Offering bribes or illegal gratuities to the VHA Board of Commissioners, employees, contractors, or other VHA representatives

Offering payments or other incentives to the owner or a third party as an inducement for the third party to make false or misleading statements to the VHA on the family's behalf.

Use of a false name or the use of falsified, forged, or altered documents

Intentional misreporting of family information or circumstances (e.g. income, family composition)

Omitted facts that were obviously known by a family member (e.g., not reporting employment income)

Admission of program abuse by an adult family member

The VHA may determine other actions to be program abuse based upon a preponderance of the evidence, as defined earlier in this chapter.

Penalties for Program Abuse

In the case of program abuse caused by a family the VHA may, at its discretion, impose any of the following remedies.

- The VHA may require the family to repay excess subsidy amounts paid by the VHA, as described earlier in this section.

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The VHA may require, as a condition of receiving or continuing assistance, that a culpable family member not reside in the unit. See policies in Chapter 3 (for applicants) and Chapter 12 (for participants).
- The VHA may deny or terminate the family's assistance following the policies set forth in Chapter 3 and Chapter 12 respectively.
- The VHA may refer the family for state or federal criminal prosecution as described in section 14-II.E.

14-II.C. OWNER-CAUSED ERROR OR PROGRAM ABUSE

Owner requirements that are part of the regular process of offering, leasing, and maintaining a unit (e.g.,NSPIRE compliance, fair housing) are addressed in the appropriate chapters of this plan. This section focuses on errors and program abuse by owners.

An incorrect subsidy determination caused by an owner generally would be the result of an incorrect owner statement about the characteristics of the assisted unit (e.g., the number of bedrooms, which utilities are paid by the family). It also includes accepting duplicate housing assistance payments for the same unit in the same month, or after a family no longer resides in the unit.

Owner Reimbursement to the VHA

In all cases of overpayment of subsidy caused by the owner, the owner must repay to the VHA any excess subsidy received. The VHA may recover overpaid amounts by withholding housing assistance payments due for subsequent months, or if the debt is large, the VHA may allow the owner to pay in installments over a period of time [HCV GB p. 22-13].

VHA Policy

In cases where the owner has received excess subsidy, the VHA will require the owner to repay the amount owed in accordance with the policies in Section 16-IV.B.

Prohibited Owner Actions

An owner participating in the HCV program must not:

- Make any false statement to the VHA [Title 18 U.S.C. Section 1001].
- Commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program [24 CFR 982.453(a)(3)] including:

VHA Policy

Any of the following will be considered evidence of owner program abuse:

Charging the family rent above or below the amount specified by the VHA

Charging a security deposit other than that specified in the family's lease

Charging the family for services that are provided to unassisted tenants at no extra charge

Knowingly accepting housing assistance payments for any month(s) after the family has vacated the unit

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Knowingly accepting incorrect or excess housing assistance payments

Offering bribes or illegal gratuities to the VHA Board of Commissioners, employees, contractors, or other VHA representatives

Offering payments or other incentives to an HCV family as an inducement for the family to make false or misleading statements to the VHA

Residing in the unit with an assisted family

Committing sexual or other harassment, either quid pro quo or hostile environment, based on the protected classes defined in Chapter 2

Retaliating against any applicant or participant reporting/alleging sexual or other harassment, either quid pro quo or hostile environment, based on the protected classes defined in Chapter 2

Remedies and Penalties

When the VHA determines that the owner has committed program abuse, the VHA may take any of the following actions:

- Require the owner to repay excess housing assistance payments, as discussed earlier in this section and in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16.
- Terminate the HAP contract (See Chapter 13).
- Bar the owner from future participation in any VHA programs.
- Refer the case to state or federal officials for criminal prosecution as described in section 14-II.E.

14-II.D. VHA-CAUSED ERRORS OR PROGRAM ABUSE

The responsibilities and expectations of VHA staff with respect to normal program administration are discussed throughout this plan. This section specifically addresses actions of a VHA staff member that are considered errors or program abuse related to the HCV program. Additional standards of conduct may be provided in the VHA personnel policy.

VHA-caused incorrect subsidy determinations include (1) failing to correctly apply HCV rules regarding family composition, income, assets, and expenses, (2) assigning the incorrect voucher size to a family, and (3) errors in calculation.

Repayment to the VHA

Neither a family nor an owner is required to repay an overpayment of subsidy if the error or program abuse is caused by VHA staff [HCV GB. 22-12].

VHA Reimbursement to Family or Owner

The VHA must reimburse a family for any underpayment of subsidy, regardless of whether the underpayment was the result of staff-caused error or staff or owner program abuse. Funds for this reimbursement must come from the VHA's administrative fee reserves [HCV GB p. 22-12].

Prohibited Activities

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Any of the following will be considered evidence of program abuse by VHA staff:

Failing to comply with any HCV program requirements for personal gain

Failing to comply with any HCV program requirements as a result of a conflict of interest relationship with any applicant, participant, or owner

Seeking or accepting anything of material value from applicants, participating families, vendors, owners, contractors, or other persons who provide services or materials to the VHA

Disclosing confidential or proprietary information to outside parties

Gaining profit as a result of insider knowledge of VHA activities, policies, or practices

Misappropriating or misusing HCV funds

Destroying, concealing, removing, or inappropriately using any records related to the HCV program

Committing any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program

14-II.E. CRIMINAL PROSECUTION

VHA Policy

When the VHA determines that program abuse by an owner, family, or VHA staff member has occurred and the amount of overpaid subsidy meets or exceeds the threshold for prosecution under local or state law, the VHA will refer the matter to the appropriate entity for prosecution. When the amount of overpaid assistance meets or exceeds the federal threshold, the case will also be referred to the HUD Office of Inspector General (OIG).

Other criminal violations related to the HCV program will be referred to the appropriate local, state, or federal entity.

14-II.F. FRAUD AND PROGRAM ABUSE RECOVERIES

The VHA may retain a portion of program fraud losses that the VHA recovers from a family or owner through litigation, court order, or a repayment agreement [24 CFR 982.163].

The VHA must be the principal party initiating or sustaining the action to recover amounts due from tenants that are due as a result of fraud and abuse. 24 CFR 792.202 permits the VHA to retain the greater of:

- 50 percent of the amount it actually collects from a judgment, litigation (including settlement of a lawsuit) or an administrative repayment agreement, or
- Reasonable and necessary costs that the VHA incurs related to the collection including costs of investigation, legal fees, and agency collection fees.

The family must be afforded the opportunity for an informal hearing in accordance with requirements in 24 CFR 982.555.

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If HUD incurs costs on behalf of the VHA related to the collection, these costs must be deducted from the amount retained by the VHA.

© Copyright 2019 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 15

SPECIAL HOUSING TYPES

[24 CFR 982 Subpart M; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types*]

INTRODUCTION

The VHA may permit a family to use any of the special housing types discussed in this chapter. However, the VHA is not required to permit families receiving assistance in its jurisdiction to use these housing types, except that VHAs must permit use of any special housing type if needed as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability. The VHA also may limit the number of families who receive HCV assistance in these housing types and cannot require families to use a particular housing type. No special funding is provided for special housing types. Unless specifically modified by the regulations, NSPIRE standards apply to special housing types (Single Room Occupancy, Congregate Housing, Group Homes, Shared Housing, Manufactured Homes, Homeownership units) [Notice PIH 2023-28].

VHA Policy

Families will not be permitted to use any special housing types, unless use is needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to a person with disabilities.

However, policy language is included in this chapter where relevant in the event the VHA does grant use as a reasonable accommodation.

Special housing types include single room occupancy (SRO), congregate housing, group homes, shared housing, cooperative housing, manufactured homes where the family owns the home and leases the space, and homeownership [24 CFR 982.601]. A single unit cannot be designated as more than one type of special housing. The VHA cannot give preference to households that wish to live in any of these types of housing and cannot require households to select any of these types of housing [New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 3].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

This chapter consists of the following seven parts. Each part contains a description of the housing type and any special requirements associated with it. Except as modified by this chapter, the general requirements of the HCV program apply to special housing types.

Part I: Single Room Occupancy

Part II: Congregate Housing

Part III: Group Homes

Part IV: Shared Housing

Part V: Cooperative Housing

Part VI: Manufactured Homes (including manufactured home space rental)

Part VII: Homeownership

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: SINGLE ROOM OCCUPANCY

[24 CFR 982.602 through 982.605; Form HUD-52641; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 4]

15-I.A. OVERVIEW

A single room occupancy (SRO) unit provides living and sleeping space for the exclusive use of the occupant but requires the occupant to share sanitary and/or food preparation facilities with others. More than one person may not occupy an SRO unit. HCV regulations do not limit the number of units in an SRO facility, but the size of a facility may be limited by local ordinances.

When providing HCV assistance in an SRO unit, a separate lease and HAP contract are executed for each assisted person. The standard form of the HAP contract is used (form HUD-52641) with the special housing type specified in Part A of the HAP contract, as follows: "This HAP contract is used for the following special housing type under HUD regulations for the Section 8 voucher program: Single room occupancy (SRO) housing."

15-I.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE, AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard for SRO housing is 75 percent of the zero-bedroom payment standard amount on the VHA's payment standard schedule.

The utility allowance for an assisted person residing in SRO housing is 75 percent of the zero-bedroom utility allowance.

The HAP for an assisted occupant in an SRO facility is the lower of the SRO payment standard amount minus the TTP or the gross rent for the unit minus the TTP.

15-I.C. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE (NSPIRE)

NSPIRE requirements described in Chapter 8 apply to SRO housing except that sanitary facilities, and space and security characteristics must meet local code standards for SRO housing. In the absence of applicable local code standards for SRO housing, the following standards apply:

- *Access*: Access doors to the SRO unit must have working locks for privacy. The occupant must be able to access the unit without going through any other unit. Each unit must have immediate access to two or more approved means of exit from the building, appropriately marked and leading to safe and open space at ground level. The SRO unit must also have any other means of exit required by State or local law.
- *Fire Safety*: All SRO facilities must have a sprinkler system that protects major spaces. "Major spaces" are defined as hallways, large common areas, and any other areas specified in local fire, building, or safety codes. SROs must also have hard-wired smoke detectors, and any other fire and safety equipment required by state or local law.

  Sanitary facilities and space and security standards must meet local code requirements for SRO housing. In the absence of local code standards, the requirements discussed below apply [24 CFR 982.605].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- *Sanitary Facilities*: At least one flush toilet that can be used in privacy, a lavatory basin, and a bathtub or shower in proper operating condition must be provided for each six persons (or fewer) residing in the SRO facility. If the SRO units are leased only to males, flush urinals may be substituted for up to one half of the required number of toilets. Sanitary facilities must be reasonably accessible from a common hall or passageway to all persons sharing them and may not be located more than one floor above or below the SRO unit. They may not be located below grade unless the SRO units are located on that level.
- *Space and Security*: An SRO unit must contain at least 110 square feet of floor space, and at least four square feet of closet space with an unobstructed height of at least five feet, for use by the occupant. If the closet space is less than four square feet, the habitable floor space in the SRO unit must be increased by the amount of the deficiency. Exterior doors and windows accessible from outside the SRO unit must be lockable.

For SRO housing, 24 CFR 5.703(d) only applies to the extent that the SRO unit contains the room or facility referenced in 24 CFR 5.703(d). Because no children live in SRO housing, the NSPIRE standards applicable to lead-based paint do not apply.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: CONGREGATE HOUSING

[24 CFR 982.606 through 982.609; Form HUD-52641; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 6]

15-II.A. OVERVIEW

Congregate housing is intended for use by elderly persons or persons with disabilities. A congregate housing facility contains a shared central kitchen and dining area and a private living area for the individual household that includes at least a living room, bedroom and bathroom. Food service for residents must be provided.

If approved by the VHA, a family member or live-in aide may reside with the elderly person or person with disabilities. The VHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

When providing HCV assistance in congregate housing, a separate lease and HAP contract are executed for each assisted family. The standard form of the HAP contract is used (form HUD-52641) with the special housing type specified in Part A of the HAP contract, as follows: "This HAP contract is used for the following special housing type under HUD regulations for the Section 8 voucher program: Congregate housing."

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-II.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE, AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard for an individual unit in a congregate housing facility is based on the number of rooms in the private living area for the assisted family. If there is only one room in the unit (not including the bathroom or the kitchen, if a kitchen is provided), the VHA must use the payment standard for a zero-bedroom unit. If the unit has two or more rooms (other than the bathroom and the kitchen), the VHA must use the one-bedroom payment standard.

The HAP for an assisted occupant in a congregate housing facility is the lower of the applicable payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent for the unit minus the TTP.

The gross rent for the unit for the purpose of calculating HCV assistance is the shelter portion (including utilities) of the resident's monthly housing expense only. The residents' costs for food service should not be included in the rent for a congregate housing unit.

15-II.C. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE (NSPIRE)

NSPIRE requirements as described in Chapter 8 apply to congregate housing except for the requirements stated below. Congregate housing is not subject to the requirement that the dwelling unit must have a kitchen area. In place of the NSPIRE standards related to food preparation and refuse disposal, congregate housing must have a refrigerator of appropriate size in the private living area of each resident, a central kitchen and dining facilities located within the premises and accessible to the residents, and food service for the residents, that is not provided by the residents themselves.

The congregate housing must contain adequate facilities and services for the sanitary disposal of food waste and refuse, including facilities for temporary storage where necessary.

The NSPIRE standards applicable to lead-based paint do not apply unless a child under the age of six is expected to reside in the unit.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: GROUP HOME

[24 CFR 982.610 through 982.614; Form HUD-52641; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 8]

15-III.A. OVERVIEW

A group home is a state-approved (licensed, certified, or otherwise approved in writing by the state) facility intended for occupancy by elderly persons and/or persons with disabilities. Except for live-in aides, all persons living in a group home, whether assisted or not, must be elderly persons or persons with disabilities. Persons living in a group home must not require continuous medical or nursing care.

A group home consists of bedrooms for residents, which can be shared by no more than two people, and a living room, kitchen, dining area, bathroom, and other appropriate social, recreational, or community space that may be shared with other residents. No more than 12 persons may reside in a group home including assisted and unassisted residents and any live-in aides.

If approved by the VHA, a live-in aide may live in the group home with a person with disabilities. The VHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

When providing HCV assistance in a group home, a separate lease and HAP contract is executed for each assisted family. The standard form of the HAP contract is used (form HUD-52641) with the special housing type specified in Part A of the HAP contract, as follows: "This HAP contract is used for the following special housing type under HUD regulations for the Section 8 voucher program: Group home."

15-III.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE, AND HAP CALCULATION

Unless there is a live-in aide, the family unit size (voucher size) for an assisted occupant of a group home must be zero- or one-bedroom. If there is a live-in aide, the aide must be counted in determining the household's unit size.

The payment standard used to calculate the HAP is the lower of the payment standard for the family unit size or the pro rata share of the payment standard for the group home size. The pro rata share is calculated by dividing the number of persons in the assisted household by the number of persons (assisted and unassisted) living in the group home. The number of persons in the assisted household equals one assisted person plus any VHA-approved live-in aide.

The HAP for an assisted occupant in a group home is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent minus the TTP.

The utility allowance for an assisted occupant in a group home is the pro rata share of the family unit size to the utility allowance for the group home.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The rents paid for participants residing in group homes are subject to generally applicable standards for rent reasonableness. The rent for an assisted person must not exceed the pro rata portion of the reasonable rent for the group home. In determining reasonable rent, the VHA must consider whether sanitary facilities and facilities for food preparation and service are common facilities or private facilities.

15-III.C. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE (NSPIRE)

The entire unit must comply with NSPIRE requirements described in Chapter 8, except for the standards that relate to sanitary facilities, food preparation and refuse disposal, space and security, structure and materials, and site and neighborhood and stated below.

- *Sanitary Facilities*: A group home must have at least one bathroom in the facility, with a flush toilet that can be used in privacy, a fixed basin with hot and cold running water, and a shower or bathtub with hot and cold running water. A group home may contain private or common bathrooms. However, no more than four residents can be required to share a bathroom.
- *Food Preparation and Service*: Group home units must contain a kitchen and dining area with adequate space to store, prepare, and serve food. The facilities for food preparation and service may be private or may be shared by the residents. The kitchen must contain a range, an oven, a refrigerator, and a sink with hot and cold running water. The sink must drain into an approvable public or private disposal system.
- *Space and Security*: Group homes must contain at least one bedroom of appropriate size for every two people, and a living room, kitchen, dining area, bathroom, and other appropriate social, recreational, or community space that may be shared with other residents. Doors and windows accessible from outside the unit must be lockable.
- *Structure and Material*: To avoid any threat to the health and safety of the residents, group homes must be structurally sound. Elevators must be in good condition. Group homes must be accessible to and usable by residents with disabilities.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- *Site and Neighborhood*: Group homes must be located in a residential setting. The site and neighborhood should be reasonably free from disturbing noises and reverberations, and other hazards to the health, safety, and general welfare of the residents, and should not be subject to serious adverse conditions, such as:
  - Dangerous walks or steps
  - Instability
  - Flooding, poor drainage
  - Septic tank back-ups, sewage hazards
  - Mud slides
  - Abnormal air pollution
  - Smoke or dust
  - Excessive noise
  - Vibrations or vehicular traffic
  - Excessive accumulations of trash
  - Vermin or rodent infestation, and
  - Fire hazards.

The housing quality standards applicable to lead-based paint do not apply unless a child under the age of six is expected to reside in the unit.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV: SHARED HOUSING

[24 CFR 982.615 through 982.618; Form HUD-52641; Notice PIH 2021-05; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 11]

15-IV.A. OVERVIEW

Families in markets with tight rental conditions or with a prevalence of single-family housing may determine a shared housing living arrangement to be a useful way to secure affordable housing. VHAs offering shared housing as a housing solution may also experienced some reduction in the average per-unit-cost (PUC) paid on behalf of assisted families.

Shared housing is a single housing unit occupied by an assisted family and another resident or residents. The unit may be a house or an apartment. The shared unit consists of both common space for use by the occupants of the unit and separate private space for each assisted family.

An assisted family may share a unit with other persons assisted under the HCV program or with other unassisted persons.

Shared housing may be offered in a number of ways, including for-profit co-living (such as a boarding house, single bedroom with common living room/kitchen/dining room) run by a private company [Notice PIH 2021-05].

The owner of a shared housing unit may reside in the unit, but housing assistance may not be paid on behalf of the owner. The resident owner may not be related by blood or marriage to the assisted family.

If approved by the VHA, a live-in aide may reside with the family to care for a person with disabilities. The VHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

When shared housing is offered as a housing option, HUD encourages VHAs to consider ways in which the families may be assisted in finding shared housing, including for-profit shared housing matching (such as roommates or single-family homes) and online sites that charge a fee for their matching services, or nonprofit shared housing matching services. HUD further encourages VHAs to include information about this housing possibility in the family's voucher briefing.

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide information to families regarding the shared housing option, including a listing to families of any known for-profit or nonprofit shared housing matching services in the community at briefing, and upon request. Families will be advised they can conduct their own internet search. Families will be cautioned to not enter into any rental agreement or pay any deposit or rental payment until the tenancy is approved by the VHA.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHAs should be aware of potential local legal barriers to HCV participants using shared housing, which can create additional obstacles for shared housing:

- Municipalities may have occupancy limits for the number of unrelated persons who may share a housing unit.
- Local zoning codes for single family housing may restrict occupancy in certain areas to households whose family members are related by blood.

VHAs should work with local jurisdictions to find solutions that encourage affordable housing and are consistent with the Fair Housing Act, Title VI, and other federal, state, and local fair housing laws. VHAs should inform HUD if they encounter barriers to shared housing that may conflict with fair housing laws.

VHA Policy

The VHA will work with local jurisdictions as necessary to identify solutions consistent with fair housing laws and will inform HUD if the VHA encounters barriers to shared housing that conflict with fair housing laws.

When providing HCV assistance in shared housing, a separate lease and HAP contract are executed for each assisted family. The standard form of the HAP contract is used (form HUD-52641) with the special housing type specified in Part A of the HAP contract, as follows: "This HAP contract is used for the following special housing type under HUD regulations for the Section 8 voucher program: Shared housing."

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-IV.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard for a family in shared housing is the lower of the payment standard for the family unit size (voucher size) or the pro rata share of the payment standard for the shared housing unit size.

The pro rata share is calculated by dividing the number of bedrooms available for occupancy by the assisted family in the private, non-shared space by the total number of bedrooms in the unit.

Example: Family holds a two-bedroom voucher.
Shared housing unit size: bedrooms available to assisted family = 2
Total bedrooms in the unit: 3
2 Bedrooms for assisted family
÷ 3 Bedrooms in the unit
.667 pro rata share
2 BR payment standard: $1200
3 BR payment standard: $1695 $1695 x .667 (pro rata share) = $1131 $1131 is lower than the $1200 payment standard for the 2 BR family unit size $1131 is the payment standard used to calculate the HAP

The HAP for a family in shared housing is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent minus the TTP.

The utility allowance for an assisted family living in shared housing is the pro rata share of the utility allowance for the shared housing unit.

Example: A family holds a 2-bedroom voucher. The family decides to occupy 3 out of 4 bedrooms available in the unit.

The utility allowance for a 4-bedroom unit equals $200

The utility allowance for a 2-bedroom unit equals $100

The pro rata share of the utility allowance is $150 (3/4 of $200)

The VHA will use the 2-bedroom utility allowance of $100.

The rents paid for families living in shared housing are subject to generally applicable standards for rent reasonableness. The rent paid to the owner for the assisted family must not exceed the pro rata portion of the reasonable rent for the shared unit. In determining reasonable rent, the VHA may consider whether sanitary and food preparation areas are private or shared.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-IV.C. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE (NSPIRE)

The VHA may not give approval to reside in shared housing unless the entire unit, including the portion of the unit available for use by the assisted family under its lease, meets the housing quality standards.

NSPIRE requirements described in Chapter 8 apply to shared housing except for the requirements stated below.

- *Facilities Available for the Family*: Facilities available to the assisted family, whether shared or private, must include a living room, a bathroom, and food preparation and refuse disposal facilities.
- *Space and Security*: The entire unit must provide adequate space and security for all assisted and unassisted residents. The private space for each assisted family must contain at least one bedroom for each two persons in the family. The number of bedrooms in the private space of an assisted family must not be less than the family unit size (voucher size). A zero-bedroom or one-bedroom unit may not be used for shared housing.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART V: COOPERATIVE HOUSING

[24 CFR 982.619; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 14]

15-V.A. OVERVIEW

This part applies to rental assistance for a cooperative member residing in cooperative housing. It does not apply to assistance for a cooperative member who has purchased membership under the HCV homeownership option, or to rental assistance for a family that leases a cooperative housing unit from a cooperative member.

A cooperative is a form of ownership (nonprofit corporation or association) in which the residents purchase memberships in the ownership entity. Rather than being charged "rent" a cooperative member is charged a "carrying charge." The monthly carrying charge includes the member's share of the cooperative debt service, operating expenses, and necessary payments to cooperative reserve funds. It does not include down payments or other payments to purchase the cooperative unit or to amortize a loan made to the family for this purpose.

The occupancy agreement or lease and other appropriate documents must provide that the monthly carrying charge is subject to Section 8 limitations on rent to owner, and the rent must be reasonable as compared to comparable unassisted units.

When providing HCV assistance in cooperative housing, the standard form of the HAP contract is used with the special housing type specified in Part A of the HAP contract, as follows: "This HAP contract is used for the following special housing type under HUD regulations for the Section 8 voucher program: Cooperative housing."

15-V.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard and utility allowance are determined according to regular HCV program requirements.

The HAP for a cooperative housing unit is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent (monthly carrying charge for the unit, plus any utility allowance) minus the TTP. The monthly carrying charge includes the member's share of the cooperative debt service, operating expenses, and necessary payments to cooperative reserve funds. The carrying charge does not include down payments or other payments to purchase the cooperative unit or to amortize a loan made to the family for this purpose.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-V.C. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE (NSPIRE)

All standard NSPIRE requirements apply to cooperative housing units. There are no additional NSPIRE requirements. The VHA remedies described in 24 CFR 982.404 do not apply. Rather, if the unit and premises are not maintained in accordance with NSPIRE standards, the VHA may exercise all available remedies regardless of whether the family or cooperative is responsible for the breach of NSPIRE standards.

No housing assistance payment can be made unless unit meets NSPIRE and the defect is corrected within the period as specified by the VHA and the VHA verifies correction (see Chapter 8).

In addition to regular NSPIRE deficiencies, breaches of NSPIRE standards by the family include failure to perform any maintenance for which the family is responsible in accordance with the terms of the cooperative occupancy agreement [HCV GB].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VI: MANUFACTURED HOMES

[24 CFR 982.620 through 982.624; FR Notice 1/18/17; New HCV GB, *Special Housing Types,* p. 15;]

15-VI.A. OVERVIEW

A manufactured home is a manufactured structure, transportable in one or more parts, that is built on a permanent chassis, and designed for use as a principal place of residence. HCV-assisted families may occupy manufactured homes in three different ways.

(1) A family can choose to rent a manufactured home already installed on a space and the VHA must permit it. In this instance program rules are the same as when a family rents any other residential housing, except that there are special NSPIRE requirements as provided in 15-VI.D. below.

(2) A family can purchase a manufactured home under the Housing Choice Voucher Homeownership program.

(3) HUD also permits an otherwise eligible family that owns a manufactured home to rent a space for the manufactured home and receive HCV assistance with the rent for the space as well as certain other housing expenses. VHAs may, but are not required to, provide assistance for such families.

15-VI.B. SPECIAL REQUIREMENTS FOR MANUFACTURED HOME OWNERS WHO LEASE A SPACE

Family Income

In determining the annual income of families leasing manufactured home spaces, the value of the family's equity in the manufactured home in which the family resides is not counted as a family asset.

Lease and HAP Contract

There is a designated HAP Contract (form HUD-52642) and designated Tenancy Addendum (form HUD 52642-A) for this special housing type.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VI.C. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE AND HAP CALCULATION [FR Notice 1/18/17]

Payment Standards

The VHA payment standard for manufactured homes is determined in accordance with 24 CFR 982.505 and is the payment standard used for the VHA's HCV program. It is based on the applicable FMR for the area in which the manufactured home space is located.

The payment standard for the family is the lower of the family unit size (voucher size) or the payment standard for the number of bedrooms in the manufactured home.

Utility Allowance

The VHA must establish utility allowances for manufactured home space rental. For the first 12 months of the initial lease term only, the allowance must include an amount for a utility hook-up charge if the family actually incurred a hook-up charge because of a move. This allowance will not be given to a family that leases in place. Utility allowances for manufactured home space must not include the costs of digging a well or installing a septic system.

If the amount of the monthly assistance payment for a family exceeds the monthly rent for the manufactured home space (including the owner's monthly management and maintenance charges), the VHA may pay the remainder to the family, lender, or utility company.

Space Rent

The rent for the manufactured home space (including other eligible housing expenses) is the total of:

- The rent charged for the manufactured home space;
- Owner maintenance and management charges for the space;
- The monthly payments made by the family to amortize the cost of purchasing the manufactured home, including any required insurance and property taxes; and
- The applicable allowance for tenant-paid unities.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Amortization Costs

The monthly payment made by the family to amortize the cost of purchasing the manufactured home is the debt service established at the time of application to a lender for financing the purchase of the manufactured home if monthly payments are still being made. Any increase in debt service due to refinancing after purchase of the home may not be included in the amortization cost. Debt service for set-up charges incurred by a family may be included in the monthly amortization payments made by the family. In addition, set-up charges incurred before the family became an assisted family may be included in the amortization cost if monthly payments are still being made to amortize the charges.

Housing Assistance Payment

The HAP for a manufactured home space under the housing choice voucher program is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the manufactured home space rent (including other eligible housing expenses) minus the TTP.

Rent Reasonableness

Initially, and at least annually thereafter, the VHA must determine that the rent for the manufactured home space is reasonable based on rents for comparable manufactured home spaces. The VHA must consider the location and size of the space, and any services and maintenance to be provided by the owner. By accepting the monthly housing assistance payment, the owner of the manufactured home space certifies that the rent does not exceed rents charged by the owner for comparable unassisted spaces in the same manufactured home park or elsewhere.

If requested by the VHA, the owner must give the VHA information on rents charged by the owner for other manufactured home spaces.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VI.D. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE (NSPIRE)

Under either type of occupancy described in 15-VI.A. above, the manufactured home must meet all NSPIRE performance requirements and acceptability criteria discussed in Chapter 8 of this plan. In addition, the following requirement applies:

Manufactured Home Tie-Down

A manufactured home must be placed on the site in a stable manner and must be free from hazards such as sliding or wind damage. The home must be securely anchored by a tie-down device that distributes and transfers the loads imposed by the unit to appropriate ground anchors to resist overturning and sliding.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VII: HOMEOWNERSHIP

[24 CFR 982.625 through 982.643]

15-VII.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 982.625]

The homeownership option is used to assist a family residing in a home purchased and owned by one or more members of the family. A family assisted under this option may be newly admitted or an existing participant in the HCV program. The VHA must have the capacity to operate a successful HCV homeownership program as defined by the regulations.

VHA Policy

The VHA has instituted a minimum homeowner down payment requirement of at least three percent of the purchase price and requires that at least one percent of the purchase price come from the family's personal resources.

There are two forms of homeownership assistance described in the regulations: monthly homeownership assistance payments and single down payment assistance grants. However, VHAs may not offer down payment assistance until and unless funding is allocated by Congress. Since this has not yet happened, only monthly homeownership assistance may be offered.

VHA Policy

The VHA will offer the monthly homeownership assistance payments to qualified families.

The VHA may choose not to offer homeownership assistance. However, the VHA must offer homeownership assistance if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities. It is the sole responsibility of the VHA to determine whether it is reasonable to implement a homeownership program as a reasonable accommodation. The VHA must determine what is reasonable based on the specific circumstances and individual needs of the person with a disability. The VHA may determine that it is not reasonable to offer homeownership assistance as a reasonable accommodation in cases where the VHA has otherwise opted not to implement a homeownership program.

The VHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.B. FAMILY ELIGIBILITY [24 CFR 982.627]

If the VHA offers the homeownership option, participation by the family is optional. However, the family must meet all of the requirements listed below before the commencement of homeownership assistance. The VHA may also establish additional initial requirements as long as they are described in the VHA administrative plan.

- The family must have been admitted to the Housing Choice Voucher program.
- The family must qualify as a first-time, homeowner, or may be a cooperative member.
- The family must meet the Federal minimum income requirement. The family must have a gross annual income equal to the Federal minimum wage multiplied by 2000, based on the income of adult family members who will own the home. The VHA may establish a higher income standard for families. However, a family that meets the federal minimum income requirement (but not the VHA's requirement) will be considered to meet the minimum income requirement if it can demonstrate that it has been pre-qualified or pre-approved for financing that is sufficient to purchase an eligible unit.

  VHA Policy

  The VHA will not establish a higher minimum income standard for disabled and/or non-disabled families.

- For disabled families, the minimum income requirement is equal to the current SSI monthly payment for an individual living alone, multiplied by 12.
- For elderly or disabled families, welfare assistance payments for adult family members who will own the home will be included in determining whether the family meets the minimum income requirement. It will not be included for other families.
- The family must satisfy the employment requirements by demonstrating that one or more adult members of the family who will own the home at commencement of homeownership assistance is currently employed on a full-time basis (the term *full-time employment* means not less than an average of 30 hours per week); and has been continuously so employed during the year before commencement of homeownership assistance for the family.

  VHA Policy

  Families will be considered “continuously employed” if the break in employment does not exceed four months.

  The VHA will count self-employment in a business when determining whether the family meets the employment requirement.

- The employment requirement does not apply to elderly and disabled families. In addition, if a family, other than an elderly or disabled family includes a person with disabilities, the VHA must grant an exemption from the employment requirement if the VHA determines that it is needed as a reasonable accommodation.
- The family has not defaulted on a mortgage securing debt to purchase a home under the homeownership option

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Except for cooperative members who have acquired cooperative membership shares prior to commencement of homeownership assistance, no family member has a present ownership interest in a residence at the commencement of homeownership assistance for the purchase of any home.
- Except for cooperative members who have acquired cooperative membership shares prior to the commencement of homeownership assistance, the family has entered a contract of sale in accordance with 24 CFR 982.631(c).

VHA Policy

The VHA will impose additional eligibility requirements. To be eligible to participate in the homeownership option, families must meet the following criteria:

The family has had no family-caused violations of HUD's Housing Quality standards within the past year.

The family is not within the initial one-year period of a HAP Contract.

The family owes no money to the VHA.

The family has not committed any serious or repeated violations of a VHA-assisted lease within the past year.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.C. SELECTION OF FAMILIES [24 CFR 982.626]

Unless otherwise provided (under the homeownership option), the VHA may limit homeownership assistance to families or purposes defined by the VHA and may prescribe additional requirements for commencement of homeownership assistance for a family. Any such limits or additional requirements must be described in the VHA administrative plan.

If the VHA limits the number of families that may participate in the homeownership option, the VHA must establish a system by which to select families to participate.

VHA Policy

The VHA will administer up to five new homeownership units per year. The VHA may exceed the number of units planned per year if it is necessary as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability. If this occurs, the VHA may reduce the number of homeownership units offered in subsequent years.

Families who have been participating in an economic self-sufficiency program for at least six months, or have graduated from such a program, will be given preference over other families. Elderly and disabled families will automatically be given this preference.

Within preference and non-preference categories, families will be selected according to the date and time their application for participation in the homeownership option is submitted to the VHA.

All families must meet eligibility requirements as defined in Section 15-VII.B. of this plan.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.D. ELIGIBLE UNITS [24 CFR 982.628]

In order for a unit to be eligible, the VHA must determine that the unit satisfies all of the following requirements:

- The unit must meet HUD's "eligible housing" requirements. The unit may not be any of the following:
  - A public housing or Indian housing unit;
  - A unit receiving Section 8 project-based assistance;
  - A nursing home, board and care home, or facility providing continual psychiatric, medical or nursing services;
  - A college or other school dormitory;
  - On the grounds of penal, reformatory, medical, mental, or similar public or private institutions.
- The unit must be a one-unit property or a single dwelling unit in a cooperative or condominium.
- The unit must have been inspected by the VHA and by an independent inspector designated by the family.
- The unit must meet Housing Quality Standards (see Chapter 8).
- For a unit where the family will not own fee title to the real property (such as a manufactured home), the home must have a permanent foundation and the family must have the right to occupy the site for at least 40 years.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Families may enter into contracts of sale for units not yet under construction. However, the VHA will not commence homeownership assistance for the family for that unit until:

1. Either the responsible entity completes the environmental review as required by 24 CFR part 58 and HUD approved the environmental certification and request for release of funds prior to commencement of construction or HUD performed an environmental review under CFR part 50 and notified the VHA in writing of environmental approval of the site prior to construction commencement; and
2. Construction of the unit has been completed and the unit has passed the required NSPIRE inspection and independent inspection as addressed elsewhere in this chapter.

- For VHA-owned units all of the following conditions must be satisfied:
  - The VHA informs the family, both orally and in writing, that the family has the right to purchase any eligible unit and a VHA-owned unit is freely selected by the family without VHA pressure or steering;
  - The unit is not ineligible housing;
  - The VHA obtains the services of an independent agency to inspect the unit for compliance with NSPIRE standards, review the independent inspection report, review the contract of sale, determine the reasonableness of the sales price and any VHA provided financing. All of these actions must be completed in accordance with program requirements.

The VHA must not approve the unit if the VHA has been informed that the seller is debarred, suspended, or subject to a limited denial of participation.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.E. ADDITIONAL VHA REQUIREMENTS FOR SEARCH AND PURCHASE [24 CFR 982.629]

It is the family's responsibility to find a home that meets the criteria for voucher homeownership assistance. The VHA may establish the maximum time that will be allowed for a family to locate and purchase a home and may require the family to report on their progress in finding and purchasing a home. If the family is unable to purchase a home within the maximum time established by the VHA, the VHA may issue the family a voucher to lease a unit or place the family's name on the waiting list for a voucher.

VHA Policy

The family will be allowed 120 days to identify a unit and submit a sales contract to the VHA for review. The family will be allowed an additional 120 days to close on the home. VHAs may grant extensions to either of these periods for good cause. The length of the extension(s) will be determined on a case-by-case, but in no case will an extension exceed a total of 125 days. The maximum amount of time a family will be given to locate and complete the purchase of a home under the homeownership option is 365 days.

During these periods, the family will continue to receive HCV rental assistance in accordance with any active lease and HAP contract until the family vacates the rental unit for its purchased home.

All requests for extensions must be submitted in writing to the VHA prior to the expiration of the period for which the extension is being requested. The VHA will approve or disapprove the extension request within 10 business days. The family will be notified of the VHA's decision in writing.

The family will be required to report their progress on locating and purchasing a home to the VHA every 30 days until the home is purchased.

If the family cannot complete the purchase of a unit within the maximum required time frame, and is not receiving rental assistance under a HAP contract at the time the search and purchase time period expires, the family will be issued a voucher to lease a unit.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.F. HOMEOWNERSHIP COUNSELING [24 CFR 982.630]

Before commencement of homeownership assistance for a family, the family must attend and satisfactorily complete the pre-assistance homeownership and housing counseling program required by the VHA. HUD suggests the following topics for the VHA-required pre-assistance counseling:

- Home maintenance (including care of the grounds);
- Budgeting and money management;
- Credit counseling;
- How to negotiate the purchase price of a home;
- How to obtain homeownership financing and loan pre-approvals, including a description of types of financing that may be available, and the pros and cons of different types of financing;
- How to find a home, including information about homeownership opportunities, schools, and transportation in the VHA jurisdiction;
- Advantages of purchasing a home in an area that does not have a high concentration of low-income families and how to locate homes in such areas;
- Information on fair housing, including fair housing lending and local fair housing enforcement agencies; and
- Information about the Real Estate Settlement Procedures Act (12 U.S.C. 2601 et seq.) (RESPA), state and Federal truth-in-lending laws, and how to identify and avoid loans with oppressive terms and conditions.

The VHA may adapt the subjects covered in pre-assistance counseling (as listed) to local circumstances and the needs of individual families.

The VHA may also offer additional counseling after commencement of homeownership assistance (ongoing counseling). If the VHA offers a program of ongoing counseling for participants in the homeownership option, the VHA shall have discretion to determine whether the family is required to participate in the ongoing counseling.

If the VHA does not use a HUD-approved housing counseling agency to provide the counseling, the VHA should ensure that its counseling program is consistent with the counseling provided under HUD's Housing Counseling program.

VHA Policy

Families will not be required to participate in ongoing counseling after commencement of homeownership assistance.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.G. HOME INSPECTIONS, CONTRACT OF SALE, AND VHA DISAPPROVAL OF SELLER [24 CFR 982.631]

Home Inspections

The VHA may not commence monthly homeownership assistance payments for a family until the VHA has inspected the unit and has determined that the unit passes NSPIRE standards.

VHA Policy

When the family locates a home they wish to purchase and submits a copy of their purchase offer/contract, the VHA will conduct an NSPIRE inspection within 10 business days. Any items found not to meet NSPIRE standards must be repaired before the unit can be determined eligible for the homeownership program.

An independent professional inspector selected by and paid for by the family must also inspect the unit. The independent inspection must cover major building systems and components, including foundation and structure, housing interior and exterior, and the roofing, plumbing, electrical, and heating systems. The independent inspector must be qualified to report on property conditions, including major building systems and components.

The VHA may not require the family to use an independent inspector selected by the VHA. The independent inspector may not be a VHA employee or contractor, or other person under control of the VHA. However, the VHA may establish standards for qualification of inspectors selected by families under the homeownership option.

VHA Policy

The family must hire an independent professional inspector, whose report must be submitted to the VHA for review. This inspector must be a member of the American Society of Home Inspectors (ASHI) or other recognized professional society, or a licensed engineer. The inspector cannot be a VHA employee or contractor.

The VHA may disapprove a unit for assistance based on information in the independent inspector's report, even if the unit was found to comply with NSPIRE standards.

VHA Policy

The VHA will review the professional report in a timely fashion and, based on the presence of major physical problems, may disapprove the purchase of the home.

If the VHA disapproves the purchase of a home, the family will be notified in writing of the reasons for the disapproval.

While the family is receiving homeownership assistance, the VHA will conduct an inspection every other year.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Contract of Sale

Before commencement of monthly homeownership assistance payments, a member or members of the family must enter into a contract of sale with the seller of the unit to be acquired by the family. The family must give the VHA a copy of the contract of sale. The contract of sale must:

- Specify the price and other terms of sale by the seller to the purchaser;
- Provide that the purchaser will arrange for a pre-purchase inspection of the dwelling unit by an independent inspector selected by the purchaser;
- Provide that the purchaser is not obligated to purchase the unit unless the inspection is satisfactory to the purchaser;
- Provide that the purchaser is not obligated to pay for any necessary repairs; and
- Contain a certification from the seller that the seller has not been debarred, suspended, or subject to a limited denial of participation under CFR part 24.
- A contract for the sale of a unit not yet under construction must meet all above requirements, and requirements below. Commencement of construction in violation of the below requirements voids the purchase contract.
    - The purchaser is not obligated to purchase the unit unless an environmental review has been performed and the site received environmental approval prior to commencement of construction in accordance with 24 CFR 982.628; and
    - The construction will not commence until the environmental review has been completed and the seller has received written notice from the VHA that environmental approval has been obtained. Environmental approval may be conditioned on the contracting parties' agreement to modification to the unit design or to mitigation actions.

Disapproval of a Seller

In its administrative discretion, the VHA may deny approval of a seller for the same reasons a VHA may disapprove an owner under the regular HCV program [see 24 CFR 982.306(c)].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.H. FINANCING [24 CFR 982.632]

The VHA may establish requirements for financing purchase of a home under the homeownership option. This may include requirements concerning qualification of lenders, terms of financing, restrictions concerning debt secured by the home, lender qualifications, loan terms, and affordability of the debt. The VHA must establish policies describing these requirements in the administrative plan.

A VHA may not require that families acquire financing from one or more specified lenders, thereby restricting the family's ability to secure favorable financing terms.

VHA Policy

As a check against predatory lending, the VHA will review the financing of each purchase transaction, including estimated closing costs. The VHA will review the loans for features, such as balloon payments, adjustable rate mortgages, and unusually high interest rates, all of which are prohibited. The VHA also will not approve "seller financing" or "owner-held" mortgages. Beyond these basic criteria, the VHA will rely on the lenders to determine that the loan will be affordable to program participants.

The mortgage the family applies for must require a minimum down payment of at least three percent of the sales price with one percent of the down payment coming from the purchaser's personal funds. The VHA will not require that the family have any more than the minimum of one percent of their own money in the transaction. However, in cases where a lender is requiring a larger amount, the family may be held to the underwriting guidelines set by their lending institution.

The VHA will approve a family's request to utilize its Family Self-Sufficiency escrow account after final disbursement for down payment and/or closing costs when purchasing a unit under the HCV homeownership option.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.I. CONTINUED ASSISTANCE REQUIREMENTS; FAMILY OBLIGATIONS [24 CFR 982.633]

Homeownership assistance may only be paid while the family is residing in the home. If the family moves out of the home, the VHA may not continue homeownership assistance after the month when the family moves out. The family or lender is not required to refund to the VHA the homeownership assistance for the month when the family moves out.

Before commencement of homeownership assistance, the family must execute a statement of family obligations in the form prescribed by HUD [form HUD-52649]. In the statement, the family agrees to comply with all family obligations under the homeownership option.

The family must comply with the following obligations:

- The family must comply with the terms of the mortgage securing debt incurred to purchase the home, or any refinancing of such debt.
- The family may not convey or transfer ownership of the home, except for purposes of financing, refinancing, or pending settlement of the estate of a deceased family member. Use and occupancy of the home are subject to 24 CFR 982.551 (h) and (i).
- The family must supply information to the VHA or HUD as specified in 24 CFR 982.551(b). The family must further supply any information required by the VHA or HUD concerning mortgage financing or refinancing, sale or transfer of any interest in the home, or homeownership expenses.
- The family must notify the VHA before moving out of the home.
- The family must notify the VHA if the family defaults on the mortgage used to purchase the home.
- The family must provide the VHA with information on any satisfaction or payment of the mortgage debt.
- No family member may have any ownership interest in any other residential property.
- The family must comply with the obligations of a participant family described in 24 CFR 982.551, except for the following provisions which do not apply to assistance under the homeownership option: 24 CFR 982.551(c), (d), (e), (f), (g) and (j).

  VHA Policy

  Any inspection the VHA conducts after the initial inspection will be done on an advisory basis. The family will be encouraged to make the repairs, but will not be required to do so as a condition of ongoing assistance.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.J. MAXIMUM TERM OF HOMEOWNER ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.634]

Except in the case of a family that qualifies as an elderly or disabled family, other family members (described below) shall not receive homeownership assistance for more than:

- Fifteen years, if the initial mortgage incurred to finance purchase of the home has a term of 20 years or longer; or
- Ten years, in all other cases.

The maximum term described above applies to any member of the family who:

- Has an ownership interest in the unit during the time that homeownership payments are made; or
- Is the spouse of any member of the household who has an ownership interest in the unit during the time homeownership payments are made.

In the case of an elderly family, the exception only applies if the family qualifies as an elderly family at the start of homeownership assistance. In the case of a disabled family, the exception applies if at any time during receipt of homeownership assistance the family qualifies as a disabled family.

If, during the course of homeownership assistance, the family ceases to qualify as a disabled or elderly family, the maximum term becomes applicable from the date homeownership assistance commenced. However, such a family must be provided at least 6 months of homeownership assistance after the maximum term becomes applicable (provided the family is otherwise eligible to receive homeownership assistance).

If the family has received such assistance for different homes, or from different VHAs, the total of such assistance terms is subject to the maximum term described in this part.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.K. HOMEOWNERSHIP ASSISTANCE PAYMENTS AND HOMEOWNERSHIP EXPENSES [24 CFR 982.635]

The monthly homeownership assistance payment is the lower of: the voucher payment standard minus the total tenant payment, or the monthly homeownership expenses minus the total tenant payment.

In determining the amount of the homeownership assistance payment, the VHA will use the same payment standard schedule, payment standard amounts, and subsidy standards as those described elsewhere in this plan for the Housing Choice Voucher program. The payment standard for a family is the greater of (i) The payment standard as determined at the commencement of homeownership assistance for occupancy of the home, or (ii) The payment standard at the most recent regular reexamination of family income and composition since the commencement of homeownership assistance for occupancy of the home.

The VHA must adopt policies for determining the amount of homeownership expenses to be allowed by the VHA in accordance with HUD requirements.

Homeownership expenses (not including cooperatives) must include amounts allowed by the VHA to cover:

- Principal and interest on initial mortgage debt, any refinancing of such debt, and any mortgage insurance premium incurred to finance purchase of the home;
- Real estate taxes and public assessments on the home;
- Home insurance;
- The VHA allowance for maintenance expenses;
- The VHA allowance for costs of major repairs and replacements;
- The VHA utility allowance for the home;
- Principal and interest on mortgage debt incurred to finance costs for major repairs, replacements or improvements for the home. If a member of the family is a person with disabilities, such debt may include debt incurred by the family to finance costs needed to make the home accessible for such person, if the VHA determines that allowance of such costs as homeownership expenses is needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the homeownership option is readily accessible to and usable by such person;
- Land lease payments where a family does not own fee title to the real property on which the home is located; [see 24 CFR 982.628(b)].
- For a condominium unit, condominium operating charges or maintenance fees assessed by the condominium homeowner association.

The VHA does not have the discretion to exclude any of the listed homeownership expenses or to add any additional items.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Homeownership expenses for a cooperative member include amounts allowed by the VHA to cover:

- The cooperative charge under the cooperative occupancy agreement including payment for real estate taxes and public assessments on the home;
- Principal and interest on initial debt incurred to finance purchase of cooperative membership shares and any refinancing of such debt;
- Home insurance;
- The VHA allowance for maintenance expenses;
- The VHA allowance for costs of major repairs and replacements;
- The VHA utility allowance for the home; and
- Principal and interest on debt incurred to finance major repairs, replacements or improvements for the home. If a member of the family is a person with disabilities, such debt may include debt incurred by the family to finance costs needed to make the home accessible for such person, if the VHA determines that allowance of such costs as homeownership expenses is needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the homeownership option is readily accessible to and usable by such person.
- Cooperative operating charges or maintenance fees assessed by the cooperative homeowner association.

VHA Policy

The VHA will use the following amounts for homeownership expenses:

Monthly homeownership payment. This includes principal and interest on initial mortgage debt, taxes and insurance, public assessments, and any mortgage insurance premium, if applicable.

Utility allowance. The VHA's utility allowance for the unit, based on the current HCV utility allowance schedule.

Monthly maintenance/major repair/replacement allowance. A single monthly maintenance/repair/replacement allowance will be provided at $120 per month.

Monthly co-op/condominium assessments. If applicable, the monthly amount of co-op or condominium association operation and maintenance assessments.

Monthly principal and interest on debt for improvements. Principal and interest for major home repair, replacements, or improvements, if applicable.

Land lease payments. Land lease payments where a family does not own fee title to the real property on which the home is located.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA may pay the homeownership assistance payments directly to the family, or at the VHA's discretion, to a lender on behalf of the family. If the assistance payment exceeds the amount due to the lender, the VHA must pay the excess directly to the family.

VHA Policy

The VHA's housing assistance payment will be paid directly to the family. It will be the family's responsibility to make the entire payment to the lender. The VHA may make an exception if the family requests the payment to go directly to the lender, and this arrangement is acceptable to the mortgage company. If the assistance payment exceeds the amount due to the lender, the VHA must pay the excess directly to the family.

15-VII.L. PORTABILITY [24 CFR 982.636, 982.637, 982.353(b) and (c), 982.552, 982.553]

Subject to the restrictions on portability included in HUD regulations and VHA policies, a family may exercise portability if the receiving VHA is administering a voucher homeownership program and accepting new homeownership families. The receiving VHA may absorb the family into its voucher program or bill the initial VHA.

The family must attend the briefing and counseling sessions required by the receiving VHA. The receiving VHA will determine whether the financing for, and the physical condition of the unit, are acceptable. The receiving VHA must promptly notify the initial VHA if the family has purchased an eligible unit under the program, or if the family is unable to purchase a home within the maximum time established by the VHA.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.M. MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.637]

A family receiving homeownership assistance may move with continued tenant-based assistance or with voucher homeownership assistance.

The VHA must determine that all initial requirements have been satisfied if a family that has received homeownership assistance wants to move with continued homeownership assistance. However, the following do not apply:

- The requirement that a family must be a first-time homeowner is not applicable.
- The requirement for pre-assistance counseling is not applicable. However, the VHA may require that the family complete additional counseling (before or after moving to a new unit with continued homeownership assistance).

Continued tenant-based assistance for a new unit cannot begin so long as any family member holds title to the prior home. However, when the family or a member of the family is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, and the move is needed to protect the health or safety of the family or family member (or any family member has been the victim of a sexual assault that occurred on the premises during the 90-calendar-day period preceding the family's request to move), such family or family member may be assisted with continued tenant-based assistance even if they own any title or other interest in the prior home.

The VHA may deny permission to move to a new unit with continued voucher assistance:

- If the VHA has insufficient funding to provide continued assistance.
- In accordance with 24 CFR 982.638, regarding denial or termination of assistance.
- In accordance with the VHA's policy regarding number of moves within a 12-month period.

The VHA must deny the family permission to move to a new unit with continued voucher rental assistance if:

- The family defaulted on an FHA-insured mortgage; and
- The family fails to demonstrate that the family has conveyed, or will convey, title to the home, as required by HUD, to HUD or HUD's designee; and
- The family has moved, or will move, from the home within the period established or approved by HUD.

VHA Policy

For families participating in the homeownership option, requests to move will be approved and/or denied in accordance with VHA policies in Chapter 10.

The VHA will not require additional counseling of any families who move with continued assistance.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.N. DENIAL OR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.638]

At any time, the VHA may deny or terminate homeownership assistance in accordance with HCV program requirements in 24 CFR 982.552 (Grounds for denial or termination of assistance) or 24 CFR 982.553 (Crime by family members).

The VHA may also deny or terminate assistance for violation of participant obligations described in 24 CFR Parts 982.551 or 982.633 and in accordance with its own policy, with the exception of failure to meet obligations under the Family Self-Sufficiency program as prohibited under the alternative requirements set forth in FR Notice 12/29/14.

Homeownership assistance for a family automatically terminates 180 calendar days after the last homeownership assistance payment on behalf of the family. However, a VHA may grant relief from this requirement in those cases where automatic termination would result in extreme hardship for the family.

VHA Policy

In order for the VHA to consider granting relief from the requirement to automatically terminate homeownership assistance 180 days following the VHA's last housing assistance payment on behalf of the family, the family must submit a written request to the VHA at least 30 days prior to the date of automatic termination. The request must include an explanation of the circumstances that will cause an extreme hardship for the family (e.g., the imminent loss of income or employment) as well as documentation supporting the request. The VHA will determine on a case-by-case basis whether to grant relief from the requirement and for what period of time. In no case will the VHA postpone termination beyond an additional 90 days.

The VHA must terminate voucher homeownership assistance for any member of family receiving homeownership assistance that is dispossessed from the home pursuant to a judgment or order of foreclosure on any mortgage (whether FHA insured or non-FHA) securing debt incurred to purchase the home, or any refinancing of such debt.

VHA Policy

The VHA will terminate a family's homeownership assistance if the family violates any of the homeowner obligations listed in Section 1, as well as for any of the reasons listed in Section 2 of form HUD-52649, Statement of Homeowner Obligations Housing Choice Homeownership Voucher Program.

In making its decision to terminate homeownership assistance, the VHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Section 12-II.D. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

Termination notices will be sent in accordance with the requirements and policies set forth in Section 12-II.F.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 16

PROGRAM ADMINISTRATION

INTRODUCTION

This chapter discusses administrative policies and practices that are relevant to the activities covered in this plan. The policies are discussed in seven parts as described below:

Part I: Administrative Fee Reserve. This part describes the VHA's policies with regard to oversight of expenditures from its administrative fee reserve.

Part II: Setting Program Standards and Schedules. This part describes what payment standards are, and how they are updated, as well as how utility allowances are established and revised.

Part III: Informal Reviews and Hearings. This part outlines the requirements and procedures for informal reviews and hearings, and for informal hearings regarding citizenship status.

Part IV: Owner or Family Debts to the VHA. This part describes policies for recovery of monies that the VHA has overpaid on behalf of families, or to owners, and describes the circumstances under which the VHA will offer repayment agreements to owners and families. Also discussed are the consequences for failure to make payments in accordance with a repayment agreement.

Part V: Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP). This part describes what the SEMAP scores represent, how they are established, and how those scores affect a VHA.

Part VI: Record-Keeping. All aspects of the program involve certain types of record-keeping. This part outlines the privacy rights of applicants and participants and record retention policies the VHA will follow.

Part VII: Reporting and Record Keeping for Children with Elevated Blood Lead Level. This part describes the VHA's responsibilities for reporting, data collection, and record keeping relative to children with elevated blood lead levels that are less than six years of age, and are receiving HCV assistance.

Part VIII: Determination of Insufficient Funding. This part describes the VHA's policies for determining if there is sufficient funding to issue vouchers, to approve moves to higher cost units or areas, and to continue assistance for all participant families.

Part IX: Violence against Women Act (VAWA): Notification, Documentation, Confidentiality. This part contains key terms used in VAWA and describes requirements related to notifying families and owners about their rights and responsibilities under VAWA; requesting documentation from victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking; and maintaining the confidentiality of information obtained from victims.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: ADMINISTRATIVE FEE RESERVE [24 CFR 982.155]

The VHA will maintain administrative fee reserves, or unrestricted net position (UNP) for the program to pay program administrative expenses in excess of administrative fees paid by HUD for a VHA fiscal year. HUD appropriations acts beginning with FFY 2004 have specified that administrative fee funding may be used only for activities related to the provision of HCV assistance, including related development activities. Notice PIH 2012-9 cites two examples of related development activities: unit modification for accessibility purposes and development of project-based voucher units. The notice makes clear that other activities may also qualify as related development activities. Administrative fees that remain in the UNP account from funding provided prior to 2004 may be used for "other housing purposes permitted by state and local law," in accordance with 24 CFR 982.155(b)(1).

In addition, as specified in Notice PIH 2022-18, VHAs may use administrative fee funding for both administrative and "other expenses" needed to employ strategies and undertake activities beyond regular administrative responsibilities to facilitate the successful leasing and use of housing choice vouchers by families, such as through the use of security deposit assistance and landlord recruitment and incentive payments, among other allowable expenses specified in the notice. VHAs are also permitted to use UNP for these expenses [Notice PIH 2022-18].

If a VHA has not adequately administered its HCV program, HUD may prohibit use of funds in the UNP Account and may direct the VHA to use funds in that account to improve administration of the program, for HCV HAP expenses, or to reimburse ineligible expenses in accordance with the regulation at 24 CFR 982.155(b)(3).

HUD requires the VHA Board of Commissioners or other authorized officials to establish the maximum amount that may be charged against the UNP account without specific approval.

VHA Policy

Expenditures from the UNP account will be made in accordance with all applicable federal requirements. Expenditures will not exceed $10,000 per occurrence without the prior approval of the VHA's Board of Commissioners.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: SETTING PROGRAM STANDARDS AND SCHEDULES

16-II.A. OVERVIEW

Although many of the program's requirements are established centrally by HUD, the HCV program's regulations recognize that some flexibility is required to allow the VHA to adapt the program to local conditions. This part discusses how the VHA establishes and updates certain schedules and standards that are used to administer the program locally. Details about how these schedules are applied to individual families are provided in other chapters. The schedules and standards discussed here include:

- *Payment Standards*, which dictate the maximum subsidy a family can receive (application of the payment standards is discussed in Chapter 6); and
- *Utility Allowances*, which specify how a family's payment should be adjusted to account for tenant-paid utilities (application of utility allowances is discussed in Chapter 6).

VHA Policy

Copies of the payment standard and utility allowance schedules are available for review in the VHA's offices during normal business hours.

Families, owners, and members of the public may submit written comments on the schedules discussed in this part, at any time, for consideration during the next revision cycle.

The VHA will maintain documentation to support its annual review of payment standards and utility allowance schedules. This documentation will be retained for at least 3 years.

Establishing and updating the VHA passbook rate, which is used to calculate imputed income from assets, is covered in Chapter 6 (see Section 6-I.G.).

16-II.B. PAYMENT STANDARDS [24 CFR 982.503; HCV GB, Chapter 7]

The payment standard sets the maximum subsidy payment a family can receive from the VHA each month [24 CFR 982.505(a)]. Payment standards are based on fair market rents (FMRs) published annually by HUD. FMRs are set at a percentile within the rent distribution of standard quality rental housing units in each FMR area. For most jurisdictions FMRs are set at the 40th percentile of rents in the market area.

The VHA must establish a payment standard schedule that establishes payment standard amounts for each FMR area within the VHA's jurisdiction, and for each unit size within each of the FMR areas. For each unit size, the VHA may establish a single payment standard amount for the whole FMR area, or may set different payment standards for different parts of the FMR area. Unless HUD grants an exception, the VHA is required to establish a payment standard within a "basic range" established by HUD – between 90 and 110 percent of the published FMR for each unit size.

Updating Payment Standards

When HUD updates its FMRs, the VHA must update its payment standards if the standards are no longer within the basic range [24 CFR 982.503(b)]. HUD may require the VHA to make

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

further adjustments if it determines that rent burdens for assisted families in the VHA's jurisdiction are unacceptably high [24 CFR 982.503(g)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will review the appropriateness of the payment standards on an annual basis when the new FMR is published, and at other times as determined necessary. In addition to ensuring the payment standards are always within the "basic range" the VHA will consider the following factors when determining whether an adjustment should be made to the payment standard schedule:

Funding Availability: The VHA will review the budget to determine the impact projected subsidy adjustments will have on funding available for the program and the number of families served. The VHA will compare the number of families who could be served under revised payment standard amounts with the number assisted under current payment standard amounts.

Rent Burden of Participating Families: Rent burden will be determined by identifying the percentage of families, for each unit size, that are paying more than 30 percent of their monthly adjusted income as the family share. When 40 percent or more of families, for any given unit size, are paying more than 30 percent of adjusted monthly income as the family share, the VHA will consider increasing the payment standard. In evaluating rent burdens, the VHA will not include families renting a larger unit than their family unit size.

Quality of Units Selected: The VHA may review the quality of units selected by participant families when making the determination of the percent of income families are paying for housing, to ensure that payment standard increases are only made when needed to reach the mid-range of the market.

Changes in Rent to Owner: The VHA may review a sample of the units to determine how often owners are increasing or decreasing rents and the average percent of increases/decreases by bedroom size.

Unit Availability: The VHA may review the availability of units for each unit size, particularly in areas with low concentrations of poor and minority families.

Lease-up Time and Success Rate: The VHA may consider the percentage of families that are unable to locate suitable housing before the voucher expires and whether families are leaving the jurisdiction to find affordable housing.

Effective dates of changes to payment standard amounts will be determined at time of update. The VHA will always ensure the payment standards will be within the basic range.

Exception Payment Standards [24 CFR 982.503(c)(5), Notice PIH 2018-01, FR Notice 9/27/21]

A non-SAFMR VHA may establish an exception payment standard for a zip code area of up to and including 110 percent of the SAFMR determined by HUD for that zip code area. Regardless of the level of the exception payment standard compared to the metropolitan area FMRs (MAFMRs), the VHA must send an email to SAFMRs@hud.gov to notify HUD that it has adopted an exception payment standard based on the SAFMR. A VHA that adopts an exception

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

payment standard pursuant to this authority must apply it to the entire ZIP code area, for both its HCV, and if applicable, its PBV program. For the PBV program, this means that the rent to owner may not exceed the new exception payment standard amount, provided the rent is still reasonable. A VHA that adopts an exception payment standard area must revise its briefing materials to make families aware of the exception payment standard and the area that it covers.

In addition, HUD allows VHAs to establish a HUD-Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (HUD-VASH) exception payment standard. VHAs may go up to but no higher than 120 percent of the FMR or SAFMR specifically for VASH families. VHAs who want to establish a VASH exception payment standard over 120 percent must still request a waiver from HUD (See Section 19-III.E.).

Voluntary Use of Small Area FMRs [24 CFR 982.503, Notice PIH 2018-01]

VHAs that administer vouchers in a metropolitan area where the adoption of SAFMRs is not required may request approval from HUD to voluntarily adopt SAFMRs. SAFMRs may be voluntarily adopted for one or more zip code areas.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not voluntarily adopt the use of SAFMRs except to establish exception payment standards in certain zip code areas.

Unit-by-Unit Exceptions [24 CFR 982.503(b), 24 CFR 982.505(d), Notice PIH 2010-26]

Unit-by-unit exceptions to the VHA's payment standards generally are not permitted. However, an exception may be made as a reasonable accommodation for a family that includes a person with disabilities. (See Chapter 2 for a discussion of reasonable accommodations.) This type of exception does not affect the VHA's payment standard schedule.

When needed as a reasonable accommodation, the VHA may make an exception to the payment standard without HUD approval if the exception amount does not exceed 120 percent of the applicable FMR for the unit size [24 CFR 982.503(b)]. The VHA may request HUD approval for an exception to the payment standard for a particular family if the required amount exceeds 120 percent of the FMR.

VHA Policy

A family that requires a reasonable accommodation may request a higher payment standard at the time the Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) is submitted. The family must document the need for the exception. In order to approve an exception, or request an exception from HUD, the VHA must determine that:

There is a shortage of affordable units that would be appropriate for the family;

The family share would otherwise exceed 40 percent of adjusted monthly income; and

The rent for the unit is reasonable.

"Success Rate" Payment Standard Amounts [24 CFR 982.503(e)]

If a substantial percentage of families have difficulty finding a suitable unit, the VHA may request a "success rate payment standard" that applies to the entire jurisdiction. If approved by HUD, a success rate payment standard allows the VHA to set its payment standards at 90-110

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

percent of a higher FMR (the 50th, rather than the 40th percentile FMR). To support the request, the VHA must demonstrate that during the most recent 6-month period for which information is available:

- Fewer than 75 percent of families who were issued vouchers became participants;
- The VHA had established payment standards for all unit sizes, and for the entire jurisdiction, at 110 percent of the published FMR; and
- The VHA had a policy of allowing voucher holders who made sustained efforts to locate units at least 90 days to search for a unit.

Although HUD approves the success rate payment standard for all unit sizes in the FMR area, the VHA may choose to adjust the payment standard for only some unit sizes in all, or a designated part, of the VHA's jurisdiction within the FMR area.

Decreases in the Payment Standard below the Basic Range [24 CFR 982.503(d)]

The VHA must request HUD approval to establish a payment standard amount that is lower than the basic range. At HUD's sole discretion, HUD may approve establishment of a payment standard lower than the basic range. HUD will not approve a lower payment standard if the family share for more than 40 percent of program participants exceeds 30 percent of adjusted monthly income.

16-II.C. UTILITY ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 982.517]

A VHA-established utility allowance schedule is used in determining family share and VHA subsidy. The VHA must maintain a utility allowance schedule for (1) all tenant-paid utilities, (2) the cost of tenant-supplied refrigerators and ranges, and (3) other tenant-paid housing services such as trash collection.

The utility allowance schedule must be determined based on the typical cost of utilities and services paid by energy-conservative households that occupy housing of similar size and type in the same locality. In developing the schedule, the VHA must use normal patterns of consumption for the community as a whole, and current utility rates.

The utility allowance must include the utilities and services that are necessary in the locality to provide housing that complies with housing quality standards. Costs for telephone, cable/satellite television, and internet services are not included in the utility allowance schedule.

In the utility allowance schedule, the VHA must classify utilities and other housing services according to the following general categories: space heating; air conditioning; cooking; water heating; water; sewer; trash collection; other electric; cost of tenant-supplied refrigerator; cost of tenant-supplied range; and other specified housing services.

The cost of each utility and housing service must be stated separately by unit size and type. Chapter 18 of the *HCV Guidebook* provides detailed guidance to the VHA about establishing utility allowance schedules.

Air Conditioning

An allowance for air-conditioning must be provided when the majority of housing units in the market have central air-conditioning or are wired for tenant-installed air conditioners.

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA has included an allowance for air-conditioning in its schedule. Central air-conditioning or a portable air conditioner must be present in a unit before the VHA will apply this allowance to a family's rent and subsidy calculations.

Reasonable Accommodation and Individual Relief

Upon request from a family that includes a person with disabilities, the VHA must approve a utility allowance which is higher than the applicable amount on the utility allowance schedule if a higher utility allowance is needed as a reasonable accommodation to make the program accessible and usable by the family member with a disability [24 CFR 982.517(e)]. See Chapter 2 for policies regarding the request and approval of reasonable accommodations.

Further, the VHA may grant requests for relief from charges in excess of the utility allowance on reasonable grounds, such as special needs of the elderly, ill, or residents with disabilities, or special factors not within control of the resident, as the VHA deems appropriate. The family must request the higher allowance and provide the VHA with an explanation of the need for the individual relief and information about the amount of additional allowance required [see HCV GB, p. 18-8].

VHAs should develop criteria for granting individual relief and to notify residents about the availability of individual relief, and also to notify participants about the availability of individual relief programs (sometimes referred to as "Medical Baseline discounts") offered by the local utility company. Policies for granting exception utility allowances can be found in Section 6-III.D. of this plan.

Utility Allowance Revisions

The VHA must review its schedule of utility allowances each year, and must revise the schedule if there has been a change of 10 percent or more in any utility rate since the last time the allowance for that utility was revised [24 CFR 982.517(c)(1)].

The VHA must maintain information supporting its annual review of utility allowance and any revisions made in its utility allowance schedule.

PART III: INFORMAL REVIEWS AND HEARINGS

16-III.A. OVERVIEW

Both applicants and participants have the right to disagree with, and appeal, certain decisions of the VHA that may adversely affect them. VHA decisions that may be appealed by applicants and participants are discussed in this section.

The process for applicant appeals of VHA decisions is called the "informal review." For participants (or applicants denied admission because of citizenship issues), the appeal process is called an "informal hearing." VHAs are required to include informal review procedures for applicants and informal hearing procedures for participants in their administrative plans [24 CFR 982.54(d)(12) and (13)].

16-III.B. INFORMAL REVIEWS

Informal reviews are provided for program applicants. An applicant is someone who has applied for admission to the program, but is not yet a participant in the program. Informal reviews are

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

intended to provide a "minimum hearing requirement" [24 CFR 982.554], and need not be as elaborate as the informal hearing requirements [*Federal Register* 60, no. 127 (3 July 1995): 34690].

Decisions Subject to Informal Review [24 CFR 982.554(a) and (c)]

The VHA must give an applicant the opportunity for an informal review of a decision denying assistance [24 CFR 982.554(a)]. Denial of assistance may include any or all of the following [24 CFR 982.552(a)(2)]:

- Denying listing on the VHA waiting list
- Denying or withdrawing a voucher
- Refusing to enter into a HAP contract or approve a lease
- Refusing to process or provide assistance under portability procedures

Informal reviews are *not* required for the following reasons [24 CFR 982.554(c)]:

- Discretionary administrative determinations by the VHA
- General policy issues or class grievances
- A determination of the family unit size under the VHA subsidy standards
- A VHA determination not to approve an extension of a voucher term
- A VHA determination not to grant approval of the tenancy
- A VHA determination that the unit is not in compliance with the NSPIRE standards
- A VHA determination that the unit does not meet space standards

VHA Policy

The VHA will only offer an informal review to applicants for whom assistance is being denied. Denial of assistance includes: denying listing on the VHA waiting list; denying or withdrawing a voucher; refusing to enter into a HAP contract or approve a lease; refusing to process or provide assistance under portability procedures.

Notice to the Applicant [24 CFR 982.554(a)]

The VHA must give an applicant prompt notice of a decision denying assistance. The notice must contain a brief statement of the reasons for the VHA decision, and must also state that the applicant may request an informal review of the decision. The notice must describe how to obtain the informal review.

Scheduling an Informal Review

VHA Policy

A request for an informal review must be made in writing and delivered to the VHA either in person or by first class mail, by the close of the business day, no later than 10 business days from the date of the VHA's denial of assistance.

The VHA must schedule and send written notice of the informal review within 10 business days of the family's request.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the informal review will be conducted remotely, at the time the VHA notifies the family of the informal review, the family will be informed:

Regarding the processes to conduct a remote informal review;

That, if needed, the VHA will provide technical assistance prior to and during the informal review; and

That if the family or any individual witness has any technological, resource, or accessibility barriers preventing them from fully accessing the remote informal review, the family may inform the VHA and the VHA will assist the family in either resolving the issues or allow the family to participate in an in-person informal review, as appropriate.

Informal Review Procedures [24 CFR 982.554(b)]

The informal review must be conducted by a person other than the one who made or approved the decision under review, or a subordinate of this person.

The applicant must be provided an opportunity to present written or oral objections to the decision of the VHA.

Remote Informal Reviews [Notice PIH 2020-32]

There is no requirement that informal reviews be conducted in-person and, as such, HUD allows VHAs to conduct all or a portion of their informal review remotely either over the phone, via video conferencing, or through other virtual platforms. If the VHA chooses to conduct remote informal reviews, applicants may still request an in-person informal review, as applicable.

VHA Policy

The VHA has the sole discretion to require that informal reviews be conducted remotely in case of local, state, or national physical distancing orders, and in cases of inclement weather or natural disaster.

In addition, the VHA will conduct an informal review remotely upon request of the applicant as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability, if an applicant does not have child care or transportation that would enable them to attend the informal review, or if the applicant believes an in-person informal review would create an undue health risk. The VHA will consider other reasonable requests for a remote informal review on a case-by-case basis.

Ensuring Accessibility for Persons with Disabilities and LEP Individuals

As with in-person informal reviews, the platform for conducting remote informal reviews must be accessible to persons with disabilities and the informal review must be conducted in accordance with Section 504 and accessibility requirements. This includes ensuring any information, websites, emails, digital notifications, and other virtual platforms are accessible for persons with vision, hearing, and other disabilities. Further, providing effective communication in a digital context may require the use of individualized auxiliary aids or services, such as audio description, captioning, sign language and other types of interpreters, keyboard accessibility, accessible documents, screen reader support, and transcripts. Auxiliary aids or services must be provided in accessible formats, in a timely manner, and in such a way to protect the privacy and

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

independence of the individual. VHAs may never request or require that individuals with disabilities provide their own auxiliary aids or services, including for remote informal hearings.

VHAs are required to make reasonable accommodations in policies, practices, and procedures to ensure persons with disabilities have a full and equal opportunity to participate in and benefit from all aspects of the informal review process. See Chapter 2 for a more detailed discussion of reasonable accommodation requirements.

If no method of conducting a remote informal review is available that appropriately accommodates an individual's disability, the VHA may not hold against the individual their inability to participate in the remote informal review, and the VHA should consider whether postponing the remote informal review to a later date is appropriate or whether there is a suitable alternative.

Due to the individualized nature of disability, the appropriate auxiliary aid or service necessary, or reasonable accommodation, will depend on the specific circumstances and requirements.

As with in-person reviews, Limited English Proficiency (LEP) requirements also apply to remote informal reviews, including the use of interpretation services and document translation. See Chapter 2 for a more thorough discussion of accessibility and LEP requirements, all of which apply in the context of remote informal reviews.

Conducting Remote Informal Reviews

The VHA must ensure that the lack of technology or inability to use technology for remote informal reviews does not pose a disadvantage to families that may not be apparent to the VHA. The VHA should determine through a survey or other means if these barriers exist prior to conducting the remote informal review and, if the family does not have the proper technology to fully participate, either postpone the informal review or provide an alternative means of access.

As with in-person informal reviews, the VHA must provide all materials presented, whether paper or electronic, to the family prior to the remote informal review. The family must also be provided with an accessible means by which to transmit their own evidence.

The VHA must ensure that the applicant has the right to hear and be heard. All VHA policies and processes for remote informal reviews must be conducted in accordance with due process requirements and be in compliance with HUD regulations at 24 CFR 982.554 and guidance specified in Notice PIH 2020-32.

VHA Policy

The VHA will conduct remote informal reviews via a video conferencing platform, when available. If, after attempting to resolve any barriers, applicants are unable to adequately access the video conferencing platform at any point, or upon applicant request, the informal review will be conducted by telephone conferencing call-in. If the family is unable to adequately access the telephone conferencing call-in at any point, the remote informal review will be postponed, and an in-person alternative will be provided promptly within a reasonable time.

At least five business days prior to scheduling the remote review, the VHA will provide the family with login information and/or conferencing call-in information and an electronic and/or physical copy of all materials being presented via first class mail and/or email. The notice will advise the family of technological requirements for the informal

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

review and request the family notify the VHA of any known barriers. The VHA will resolve any barriers using the guidance in Section 6 of Notice PIH 2020-32, including offering the family the opportunity to attend an in-person informal review.

If the informal review is to be conducted remotely, the VHA will require the family to provide any documents directly relevant to the informal review at least 24 hours before the scheduled review through the mail, via email, or text. The VHA will scan and email copies of these documents to the VHA representative the same day.

Documents will be shared electronically whenever possible.

The VHA will follow up the email with a phone call and/or email to the applicant at least one business day prior to the remote informal review to ensure that the applicant received all information and is comfortable accessing the video conferencing or call-in platform.

The VHA will ensure that all electronic information stored or transmitted with respect to the informal review is secure, including protecting personally identifiable information (PII), and meets the requirements for accessibility for persons with disabilities and persons with LEP.

Informal Review Decision [24 CFR 982.554(b)]

The VHA must notify the applicant of the VHA's final decision, including a brief statement of the reasons for the final decision.

VHA Policy

In rendering a decision, the VHA will evaluate the following matters:

Whether or not the grounds for denial were stated factually in the notice to the family.

The validity of the grounds for denial of assistance. If the grounds for denial are not specified in the regulations, then the decision to deny assistance will be overturned.

The validity of the evidence. The VHA will evaluate whether the facts presented prove the grounds for denial of assistance. If the facts prove that there are grounds for denial, and the denial is required by HUD, the VHA will uphold the decision to deny assistance.

If the facts prove the grounds for denial, and the denial is discretionary, the VHA will consider the recommendation of the person conducting the informal review in making the final decision whether to deny assistance.

The VHA will notify the applicant of the final decision, including a statement explaining the reason(s) for the decision. The notice will be mailed within 10 business days of the informal review, to the applicant and their representative, if any, along with proof of mailing.

If the decision to deny is overturned as a result of the informal review, processing for admission will resume.

If the family fails to appear for their informal review, the denial of admission will stand and the family will be so notified.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-III.C. INFORMAL HEARINGS FOR PARTICIPANTS [24 CFR 982.555]

VHAs must offer an informal hearing for certain VHA determinations relating to the individual circumstances of a participant family. A participant is defined as a family that has been admitted to the VHA's HCV program and is currently assisted in the program. The purpose of the informal hearing is to consider whether the VHA's decisions related to the family's circumstances are in accordance with the law, HUD regulations and VHA policies.

The VHA is not permitted to terminate a family's assistance until the time allowed for the family to request an informal hearing has elapsed, and any requested hearing has been completed. Termination of assistance for a participant may include any or all of the following:

- Refusing to enter into a HAP contract or approve a lease
- Terminating housing assistance payments under an outstanding HAP contract
- Refusing to process or provide assistance under portability procedures

Decisions Subject to Informal Hearing

Circumstances for which the VHA must give a participant family an opportunity for an informal hearing are as follows:

- A determination of the family's annual or adjusted income, and the use of such income to compute the housing assistance payment
- A determination of the appropriate utility allowance (if any) for tenant-paid utilities from the VHA utility allowance schedule
- A determination of the family unit size under the VHA's subsidy standards
- A determination to terminate assistance for a participant family because of the family's actions or failure to act
- A determination to terminate assistance because the participant has been absent from the assisted unit for longer than the maximum period permitted under VHA Policy and HUD rules
- A determination to terminate a family's Family Self Sufficiency contract, withhold supportive services, or propose forfeiture of the family's escrow account [24 CFR 984.303(i)]

Circumstances for which an informal hearing is not required are as follows:

- Discretionary administrative determinations by the VHA
- General policy issues or class grievances
- Establishment of the VHA schedule of utility allowances for families in the program
- A VHA determination not to approve an extension of a voucher term
- A VHA determination not to approve a unit or tenancy
- A VHA determination that a unit selected by the applicant is not in compliance with the NSPIRE standards

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- A VHA determination that the unit is not in accordance with space standards because of family size
- A determination by the VHA to exercise or not to exercise any right or remedy against an owner under a HAP contract

VHA Policy

The VHA will only offer participants the opportunity for an informal hearing when required to by the regulations, and if the VHA denies a request for a reasonable accommodation (see Chapter 2).

Remote Informal Hearings [Notice PIH 2020-32]

There is no requirement that informal hearings be conducted in-person, and as such, HUD allows VHAs to conduct all or a portion of their informal hearings remotely either over the phone, via video conferencing, or through other virtual platforms. If the VHA chooses to conduct remote informal hearings, applicants may still request an in-person informal hearing, as applicable.

VHA Policy

The VHA has the sole discretion to require that informal hearings be conducted remotely in case of local, state, or national physical distancing orders, and in cases of inclement weather or natural disaster.

In addition, the VHA will conduct an informal hearing remotely upon request as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability, if a participant does not have child care or transportation that would enable them to attend the informal hearing, or if the participant believes an in-person hearing would create an undue health risk. The VHA will consider other reasonable requests for a remote informal hearing on a case-by-case basis.

Ensuring Accessibility for Persons with Disabilities and LEP Individuals

As with in-person informal hearings, the platform for conducting remote informal hearings must be accessible to persons with disabilities and the informal hearings must be conducted in accordance with Section 504 and accessibility requirements. This includes ensuring any information, websites, emails, digital notifications, and other virtual platforms are accessible for persons with vision, hearing, and other disabilities. Further, providing effective communication in a digital context may require the use of individualized auxiliary aids or services, such as audio description, captioning, sign language and other types of interpreters, keyboard accessibility, accessible documents, screen reader support, and transcripts. Auxiliary aids or services must be provided in accessible formats, in a timely manner, and in such a way to protect the privacy and independence of the individual. VHAs may never request or require that individuals with disabilities provide their own auxiliary aids or services, including for remote informal hearings.

VHAs are required to make reasonable accommodations in policies, practices, and procedures to ensure persons with disabilities have a full and equal opportunity to participate in and benefit from all aspects of the informal hearing process. See Chapter 2 for a more detailed discussion of reasonable accommodation requirements.

If no method of conducting a remote informal hearings is available that appropriately accommodates an individual's disability, the VHA may not hold against the individual their

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

inability to participate in the remote informal hearing, and the VHA should consider whether postponing the remote hearing to a later date is appropriate or whether there is a suitable alternative.

Due to the individualized nature of disability, the appropriate auxiliary aid or service necessary, or reasonable accommodation will depend on the specific circumstances and requirements.

As with in-person reviews, Limited English Proficiency (LEP) requirements also apply to remote informal hearings, including the use of interpretation services and document translation. See Chapter 2 for a more thorough discussion of accessibility and LEP requirements, all of which apply in the context of remote informal hearings.

Conducting Informal Hearings Remotely

The VHA must ensure that the lack of technology or inability to use technology for remote informal hearings does not pose a disadvantage to families that may not be apparent to the VHA. The VHA should determine through a survey or other means if these barriers exist prior to conducting the remote informal hearing and, if the family does not have the proper technology to fully participate, either postpone the informal hearing or provide an alternative means of access.

As with in-person informal hearings, the VHA must provide all materials presented, whether paper or electronic, to the family prior to the remote informal hearing. The family must also be provided with an accessible means by wich to transmit their own evidence.

The VHA's essential responsibility is to ensure informal hearings meet the requirements of due process and comply with HUD regulations. Therefore, all VHA policies and processes for remote informal hearings will be conducted in accordance with due process requirements, and will be in compliance with HUD regulations at 24 CFR 982.555 and the guidance for conducting remote hearings specified in Notice PIH 2020-32.

VHA Policy

The VHA will conduct remote informal hearings via a video conferencing platform, when available. If, after attempting to resolve any barriers, participants are unable to adequately access the video conferencing platform at any point, or upon request, the informal hearing will be conducted by telephone conferencing call-in. If the family is unable to adequately access the telephone conferencing call-in at any point, the remote informal hearing will be postponed, and an in-person alternative will be provided promptly within a reasonable time.

At least five business days prior to scheduling the remote hearing, the VHA will provide the family with login information and/or conferencing call-in information and an electronic copy of all materials being presented via first class mail and/or email. The notice will advise the family of technological requirements for the hearing and request the family notify the VHA of any known barriers. The VHA will resolve any barriers using the guidance in Section 6 of Notice PIH 2020-32, including offering the family the opportunity to attend an in-person hearing.

The VHA will follow up with a phone call and/or email to the family at least one business day prior to the remote informal hearing to ensure that the family received all information and is comfortable accessing the video conferencing or call-in platform.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA will ensure that all electronic information stored or transmitted with respect to the informal hearing is secure, including protecting personally identifiable information (PII), and meets the requirements for accessibility for persons with disabilities and persons with LEP.

Informal Hearing Procedures

Notice to the Family **[24 CFR 982.555(c)]**

When the VHA makes a decision that is subject to informal hearing procedures, the VHA must inform the family of its right to an informal hearing at the same time that it informs the family of the decision.

For decisions related to the family's annual or adjusted income, the determination of the appropriate utility allowance, and the determination of the family unit size, the VHA must notify the family that they may ask for an explanation of the basis of the determination, and that if they do not agree with the decision, they may request an informal hearing on the decision.

For decisions related to the termination of the family's assistance, or the denial of a family's request for an exception to the VHA's subsidy standards, the notice must contain a brief statement of the reasons for the decision, a statement that if the family does not agree with the decision, the family may request an informal hearing on the decision, and a statement of the deadline for the family to request an informal hearing.

VHA Policy

In cases where the VHA makes a decision for which an informal hearing must be offered, the notice to the family will include all of the following:

The proposed action or decision of the VHA.

A brief statement of the reasons for the decision, including the regulatory reference.

The date the proposed action will take place.

A statement of the family's right to an explanation of the basis for the VHA's decision.

A statement that if the family does not agree with the decision the family may request an informal hearing of the decision.

A deadline for the family to request the informal hearing.

To whom the hearing request should be addressed.

A copy of the VHA's hearing procedures.

That the family may request a remote informal hearing.

Scheduling an Informal Hearing **[24 CFR 982.555(d)]**

When an informal hearing is required, the VHA must proceed with the hearing in a reasonably expeditious manner upon the request of the family.

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

A request for an informal hearing must be made in writing and delivered to the VHA either in person or by first class mail, by the close of the business day, no later than 10 business days from the date of the VHA's decision or notice to terminate assistance.

The VHA must schedule and send written notice of the informal hearing to the family within 10 business days of the family's request.

If the VHA hearing will be conducted remotely, at the time the notice is sent to the family, the family will be notified:

Regarding the processes involved in a remote informal hearing;

That the VHA will provide technical assistance prior to and during the informal hearing, if needed; and

That if the family or any individual witness has any technological, resource, or accessibility barriers, the family may inform the VHA and the VHA will assist the family in either resolving the issue or allow the family to participate in an in-person hearing, as appropriate.

The family may request to reschedule a hearing for good cause, or if it is needed as a reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities. Good cause is defined as an unavoidable conflict which seriously affects the health, safety or welfare of the family. Requests to reschedule a hearing must be made orally or in writing prior to the hearing date. At its discretion, the VHA may request documentation of the "good cause" prior to rescheduling the hearing.

If the family does not appear within 20 minutes of the scheduled time, and was unable to reschedule the hearing in advance due to the nature of the conflict, the family must contact the VHA within 24 hours of the scheduled hearing date, excluding weekends and holidays. The VHA will reschedule the hearing only if the family can show good cause for the failure to appear, or if it is needed as a reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities. If the family cannot show good cause for the failure to appear, or a rescheduling is not needed as a reasonable accommodation, the VHA's decision will stand.

Pre-Hearing Right to Discovery **[24 CFR 982.555(e)]**

Participants and the VHA are permitted pre-hearing discovery rights. The family must be given the opportunity to examine before the hearing any VHA documents that are directly relevant to the hearing. The family must be allowed to copy any such documents at their own expense. If the VHA does not make the document available for examination on request of the family, the VHA may not rely on the document at the hearing.

For the purpose of informal hearings, *documents* include records and regulations.

VHA Policy

The family will be allowed to copy any documents related to the hearing at no cost to the family. The family must request discovery of VHA documents no later than 12:00 p.m. on the business day prior to the scheduled hearing date.

If the hearing will be conducted remotely, the VHA will compile a hearing packet, consisting of all documents the VHA intends to produce at the informal hearing. The

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA will mail copies of the hearing packet to the family, the family's representatives, if any, and the hearing officer at least three days before the scheduled remote informal hearing. The original hearing packet will be in the possession of the VHA representative and retained by the VHA.

Documents will be shared electronically whenever possible.

The VHA hearing procedures may provide that the VHA must be given the opportunity to examine at the VHA offices before the hearing any family documents that are directly relevant to the hearing. The VHA must be allowed to copy any such document at the VHA's expense. If the family does not make the document available for examination on request of the VHA, the family may not rely on the document at the hearing.

VHA Policy

For in-person hearings, the VHA will not require pre-hearing discovery by the VHA of family documents directly relevant to the hearing.

If the informal hearing is to be conducted remotely, the VHA will require the family to provide any documents directly relevant to the informal hearing at least 24 hours before the scheduled hearing through the mail, via email, or text. The VHA will scan and email copies of these documents to the hearing officer and the VHA representative the same day.

Documents will be shared electronically whenever possible.

***Participant's Right to Bring Counsel* [24 CFR 982.555(e)(3)]**

At its own expense, the family may be represented by a lawyer or other representative at the informal hearing.

***Informal Hearing Officer* [24 CFR 982.555(e)(4)]**

Informal hearings will be conducted by a person or persons approved by the VHA, other than the person who made or approved the decision or a subordinate of the person who made or approved the decision.

Attendance at the Informal Hearing

VHA Policy

Hearings may be attended by a hearing officer and the following applicable persons:

A VHA representative(s) and any witnesses for the VHA

The participant and any witnesses for the participant

The participant's counsel or other representative

Any other person approved by the VHA as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability

Conduct at Hearings

The person who conducts the hearing may regulate the conduct of the hearing in accordance with the VHA's hearing procedures [24 CFR 982.555(4)(ii)].

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The hearing officer is responsible to manage the order of business and to ensure that hearings are conducted in a professional and businesslike manner. Attendees are expected to comply with all hearing procedures established by the hearing officer and guidelines for conduct. Any person demonstrating disruptive, abusive or otherwise inappropriate behavior will be excused from the hearing at the discretion of the hearing officer.

***Evidence* [24 CFR 982.555(e)(5)]**

The VHA and the family must be given the opportunity to present evidence and question any witnesses. In general, all evidence is admissible at an informal hearing. Evidence may be considered without regard to admissibility under the rules of evidence applicable to judicial proceedings.

VHA Policy

Any evidence to be considered by the hearing officer must be presented at the time of the hearing. There are four categories of evidence.

Oral evidence: the testimony of witnesses

Documentary evidence: a writing which is relevant to the case, for example, a letter written to the VHA. Writings include all forms of recorded communication or representation, including letters, words, pictures, sounds, videotapes or symbols or combinations thereof.

Demonstrative evidence: Evidence created specifically for the hearing and presented as an illustrative aid to assist the hearing officer, such as a model, a chart or other diagram.

Real evidence: A tangible item relating directly to the case.

Hearsay Evidence is evidence based not on a witness' personal knowledge. In and of itself, hearsay evidence carries no weight when making a finding of fact. The hearing officer may include hearsay evidence when considering their decision if it is corroborated by other evidence. Even though hearsay evidence is generally admissible in a hearing, the hearing officer will not base a hearing decision on hearsay alone unless there is clear probative value and credibility of the evidence, and the party seeking the change has met the burden of proof.

If either the VHA (or the family, if required in a remote hearing) fail to comply with the discovery requirements described above, the hearing officer will refuse to admit such evidence.

Other than the failure of a party to comply with discovery, the hearing officer has the authority to overrule any objections to evidence.

Procedures for Rehearing or Further Hearing

VHA Policy

The hearing officer may ask the family for additional information and/or might adjourn the hearing in order to reconvene at a later date, before reaching a decision. If the family misses an appointment or deadline ordered by the hearing officer, the action of the VHA will take effect and another hearing will not be granted.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Hearing Officer's Decision [24 CFR 982.555(e)(6)]

The person who conducts the hearing must issue a written decision, stating briefly the reasons for the decision. Factual determinations relating to the individual circumstances of the family must be based on a preponderance of evidence presented at the hearing.

VHA Policy

In rendering a decision, the hearing officer will consider the following matters:

VHA Notice to the Family: The hearing officer will determine if the reasons for the VHA's decision are factually stated in the Notice.

Discovery: The hearing officer will determine if the VHA and the family were given the opportunity to examine any relevant documents in accordance with VHA Policy.

VHA Evidence to Support the VHA Decision: The evidence consists of the facts presented. Evidence is not conclusion and it is not argument. The hearing officer will evaluate the facts to determine if they support the VHA's conclusion.

Validity of Grounds for Termination of Assistance (when applicable): The hearing officer will determine if the termination of assistance is for one of the grounds specified in the HUD regulations and VHA policies. If the grounds for termination are not specified in the regulations or in compliance with VHA policies, then the decision of the VHA will be overturned.

The hearing officer will issue a written decision to the family and the VHA no later than 10 business days after the hearing. The report will contain the following information:

Hearing information:

Name of the participant;

Date, time and place of the hearing;

Name of the hearing officer;

Name of the VHA representative; and

Name of family representative (if any).

Background: A brief, impartial statement of the reason for the hearing.

Summary of the Evidence: The hearing officer will summarize the testimony of each witness and identify any documents that a witness produced in support of their testimony and that are admitted into evidence.

Findings of Fact: The hearing officer will include all findings of fact, based on a preponderance of the evidence. *Preponderance of the evidence* is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of the evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Conclusions: The hearing officer will render a conclusion derived from the facts that were found to be true by a preponderance of the evidence. The conclusion will result in a determination of whether these facts uphold the VHA's decision.

Order: The hearing report will include a statement of whether the VHA's decision is upheld or overturned. If it is overturned, the hearing officer will instruct the VHA to change the decision in accordance with the hearing officer's determination. In the case of termination of assistance, the hearing officer will instruct the VHA to restore the participant's program status.

Issuance of Decision **[24 CFR 982.555(e)(6)]**

A copy of the hearing must be furnished promptly to the family.

VHA Policy

The hearing officer will mail a "Notice of Hearing Decision" to the VHA and to the participant on the same day. This notice will be sent by first-class mail. The participant will be mailed the original "Notice of Hearing Decision" and a copy of the proof of mailing. A copy of the "Notice of Hearing Decision" will be maintained in the VHA's file.

Effect of Final Decision **[24 CFR 982.555(f)]**

The VHA is not bound by the decision of the hearing officer for matters in which the VHA is not required to provide an opportunity for a hearing, decisions that exceed the authority of the hearing officer, decisions that conflict with or contradict HUD regulations, requirements, or are otherwise contrary to federal, state, or local laws.

If the VHA determines it is not bound by the hearing officer's decision in accordance with HUD regulations, the VHA must promptly notify the family of the determination and the reason for the determination.

VHA Policy

The Executive Director has the authority to determine that the VHA is not bound by the decision of the hearing officer because the VHA was not required to provide a hearing, the decision exceeded the authority of the hearing officer, the decision conflicted with or contradicted HUD regulations, requirements, or the decision was otherwise contrary to federal, state, or local laws.

In such a case, the VHA will mail a "Notice of Final Decision" to the VHA and the participant on the same day. The "Notice of Final Decision" will be sent by first-class mail. A copy of this notice will be maintained in the VHA's file.

16-III.D. HEARING AND APPEAL PROVISIONS FOR NONCITIZENS [24 CFR 5.514]

Denial or termination of assistance based on immigration status is subject to special hearing and notice rules. Applicants who are denied assistance due to immigration status are entitled to an informal hearing, not an informal review.

Assistance to a family may not be delayed, denied, or terminated on the basis of immigration status at any time prior to a decision under the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS) appeal process. Assistance to a family may not be terminated or denied while

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

the VHA hearing is pending, but assistance to an applicant may be delayed pending the completion of the informal hearing.

A decision against a family member, issued in accordance with the USCIS appeal process or the VHA informal hearing process, does not preclude the family from exercising the right, that may otherwise be available, to seek redress directly through judicial procedures.

Notice of Denial or Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 5.514(d)]

The notice of denial or termination of assistance for noncitizens must advise the family:

- That financial assistance will be denied or terminated, and provide a brief explanation of the reasons for the proposed denial or termination of assistance.
- The family may be eligible for proration of assistance.
- In the case of a participant, the criteria and procedures for obtaining relief under the provisions for preservation of families [24 CFR 5.514 and 5.518].
- That the family has a right to request an appeal to the USCIS of the results of secondary verification of immigration status and to submit additional documentation or explanation in support of the appeal.
- That the family has a right to request an informal hearing with the VHA either upon completion of the USCIS appeal or in lieu of the USCIS appeal.
- For applicants, assistance may not be delayed until the conclusion of the USCIS appeal process, but assistance may be delayed during the period of the informal hearing process.

USCIS Appeal Process [24 CFR 5.514(e)]

When the VHA receives notification that the USCIS secondary verification failed to confirm eligible immigration status, the VHA must notify the family of the results of the USCIS verification. The family will have 30 days from the date of the notification to request an appeal of the USCIS results. The request for appeal must be made by the family in writing directly to the USCIS. The family must provide the VHA with a copy of the written request for appeal and the proof of mailing.

VHA Policy

The VHA will notify the family in writing of the results of the USCIS secondary verification within 10 business days of receiving the results.

The family must provide the VHA with a copy of the written request for appeal and proof of mailing within 10 business days of sending the request to the USCIS.

The family must forward to the designated USCIS office any additional documentation or written explanation in support of the appeal. This material must include a copy of the USCIS document verification request (used to process the secondary request) or such other form specified by the USCIS, and a letter indicating that the family is requesting an appeal of the USCIS immigration status verification results.

The USCIS will notify the family, with a copy to the VHA, of its decision. When the USCIS notifies the VHA of the decision, the VHA must notify the family of its right to request an informal hearing.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

The VHA will send written notice to the family of its right to request an informal hearing within 10 business days of receiving notice of the USCIS decision regarding the family's immigration status.

Informal Hearing Procedures for Applicants [24 CFR 5.514(f)]

After notification of the USCIS decision on appeal, or in lieu of an appeal to the USCIS, the family may request that the VHA provide a hearing. The request for a hearing must be made either within 30 days of receipt of the VHA notice of denial, or within 30 days of receipt of the USCIS appeal decision.

The informal hearing procedures for applicant families are described below.

Informal Hearing Officer

The VHA must provide an informal hearing before an impartial individual, other than a person who made or approved the decision under review, and other than a person who is a subordinate of the person who made or approved the decision. See Section 16-III.C. for a listing of positions that serve as informal hearing officers.

Evidence

The family must be provided the opportunity to examine and copy at the family's expense, at a reasonable time in advance of the hearing, any documents in the possession of the VHA pertaining to the family's eligibility status, or in the possession of the USCIS (as permitted by USCIS requirements), including any records and regulations that may be relevant to the hearing.

VHA Policy

The family will be allowed to copy any documents related to the hearing at no charge. The family must request discovery of VHA documents no later than 12:00 p.m. on the business day prior to the hearing.

The family must be provided the opportunity to present evidence and arguments in support of eligible status. Evidence may be considered without regard to admissibility under the rules of evidence applicable to judicial proceedings.

The family must also be provided the opportunity to refute evidence relied upon by the VHA, and to confront and cross-examine all witnesses on whose testimony or information the VHA relies.

Representation and Interpretive Services

The family is entitled to be represented by an attorney or other designee, at the family's expense, and to have such person make statements on the family's behalf.

The family is entitled to request an interpreter. Upon request, the VHA will provide competent interpretation services, free of charge.

Recording of the Hearing

The family is entitled to have the hearing recorded by audiotape. The VHA may, but is not required to provide a transcript of the hearing.

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA will not provide a transcript of an audio taped hearing.

Hearing Decision

The VHA must provide the family with a written final decision, based solely on the facts presented at the hearing, within 14 calendar days of the date of the informal hearing. The decision must state the basis for the decision.

Informal Hearing Procedures for Residents [24 CFR 5.514(f)]

After notification of the USCIS decision on appeal, or in lieu of an appeal to the USCIS, the family may request that the VHA provide a hearing. The request for a hearing must be made either within 30 days of receipt of the VHA notice of termination, or within 30 days of receipt of the USCIS appeal decision.

For the informal hearing procedures that apply to participant families whose assistance is being terminated based on immigration status, see Section 16-III.C.

Retention of Documents [24 CFR 5.514(h)]

The VHA must retain for a minimum of 5 years the following documents that may have been submitted to the VHA by the family, or provided to the VHA as part of the USCIS appeal or the VHA informal hearing process:

- The application for assistance
- The form completed by the family for income reexamination
- Photocopies of any original documents, including original USCIS documents
- The signed verification consent form
- The USCIS verification results
- The request for a USCIS appeal
- The final USCIS determination
- The request for an informal hearing
- The final informal hearing decision

PART IV: OWNER OR FAMILY DEBTS TO THE VHA

16-IV.A. OVERVIEW

VHAs are required to include in the administrative plan, policies concerning repayment by a family of amounts owed to the VHA [24 CFR 982.54]. If the family breaches an agreement with the VHA to pay amounts owed to a VHA, or amounts paid to an owner by a VHA, the VHA, at its discretion, may offer a family the opportunity to enter an agreement to pay amounts owed to a VHA or amounts paid to an owner by a VHA. The VHA may prescribe the terms of the agreement [24 CFR 982.552(c)(1)(vii). This part describes the VHA's policies for recovery of monies owed to the VHA by families or owners.

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When an action or inaction of an owner or participant results in the overpayment of housing assistance, the VHA holds the owner or participant liable to return any overpayments to the VHA.

The VHA will enter into repayment agreements in accordance with the policies contained in this part as a means to recover overpayments.

16-IV.B. REPAYMENT POLICY

Owner Debts to the VHA

VHA Policy

Any amount due to the VHA by an owner must be repaid by the owner within 30 days of the VHA determination of the debt.

If the owner fails to repay the debt within the required time frame and is entitled to future HAP payments, the VHA will reduce the future HAP payments by the amount owed until the debt is paid in full.

If the owner is not entitled to future HAP payments the VHA may, in its sole discretion, offer to enter into a repayment agreement on terms prescribed by the VHA.

If the owner refuses to repay the debt, does not enter into a repayment agreement, or breaches a repayment agreement, the VHA will ban the owner from future participation in the program and pursue other modes of collection.

When an owner refuses to repay monies owed to the VHA, the VHA will utilize other available collection alternatives including, but not limited to, the following:

Collection agencies

Small claims court

Civil lawsuit

State income tax set-off program

Family Debts to the VHA

Families are required to reimburse the VHA if they were charged less rent than required because the family either underreported or failed to report income. VHAs are required to determine retroactive rent amounts as far back as the VHA has documentation of family unreported income [Notice PIH 2018-18].

VHA Policy

Any amount owed to the VHA by an HCV family must be repaid by the family. If the family is unable to repay the debt within 30 days, the VHA will offer to enter into a repayment agreement in accordance with the policies below.

Refusal to Enter into an Agreement

If the family refuses to repay the debt, does not enter into a repayment agreement, or breaches a repayment agreement, the VHA must terminate assistance [Notice PIH 2018-18].

VHA Policy

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When a family refuses to repay monies owed to the VHA, in addition to termination of program assistance, the VHA will utilize other available collection alternatives including, but not limited to, the following:

Collection agencies

Small claims court

Civil lawsuit

State income tax set-off program

Repayment Agreement [24 CFR 792.103]

The term *repayment agreement* refers to a formal written document signed by a tenant or owner and provided to the VHA in which a tenant or owner acknowledges a debt in a specific amount and agrees to repay the amount due at specific time periods.

General Repayment Agreement Guidelines for Families

Down Payment Requirement

VHA Policy

Before executing a repayment agreement with a family, the VHA will generally require a down payment of 10 percent of the total amount owed. If the family can provide evidence satisfactory to the VHA that a down payment of 10 percent would impose an undue hardship, the VHA may, in its sole discretion, require a lesser percentage or waive the requirement.

Payment Thresholds

Notice PIH 2018-18 recommends that the total amount that a family must pay each month—the family's monthly share of rent plus the monthly debt repayment amount—should not exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income. However, a family may already be paying 40 per cent or more of its monthly adjusted income in rent. Moreover, Notice PIH 2018-18 acknowledges that VHAs have the discretion to establish "thresholds and policies" for repayment agreements with families [24 CFR 982.552(c)(1)(vii)].

VHA Policy

The VHA has established the following thresholds for repayment of debts:

Amounts between $3,000 and the federal or state threshold for criminal prosecution must be repaid within 36 months.

Amounts between $2,000 and $2,999 must be repaid within 30 months.

Amounts between $1,000 and $1,999 must be repaid within 24 months.

Amounts under $1,000 must be repaid within 12 months.

If a family can provide evidence satisfactory to the VHA that the threshold applicable to the family's debt would impose an undue hardship, the VHA may, in its sole discretion, determine that a lower monthly payment amount is reasonable. In making its determination, the VHA will consider all relevant information, including the following:

The amount owed by the family to the VHA

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The reason for the debt, including whether the debt was the result of family action/inaction or circumstances beyond the family's control

The family's current and potential income and expenses

The family's current family share, as calculated under 24 CFR 982.515

The family's history of meeting its financial responsibilities

Execution of the Agreement

All repayment agreements must be in writing, dated, and signed by both the family and the VHA [Notice PIH 2018-18].

VHA Policy

Any repayment agreement between the VHA and a family must be signed and dated by the VHA and by the head of household and spouse/cohead (if applicable).

Due Dates

VHA Policy

All payments are due by the close of business on the 15th day of the month. If the 15th does not fall on a business day, the due date is the close of business on the first business day after the 15th.

Late or Missed Payments

VHA Policy

If a payment is not received by the end of the business day on the date due, and prior approval for the missed payment has not been given by the VHA, the VHA will send the family a delinquency notice giving the family 10 business days to make the late payment. If the payment is not received by the due date of the delinquency notice, it will be considered a breach of the agreement and the VHA will terminate assistance in accordance with the policies in Chapter 12.

If a family receives three delinquency notices for unexcused late payments in a 12-month period, the repayment agreement will be considered in default, and the VHA will terminate assistance in accordance with the policies in Chapter 12.

No Offer of Repayment Agreement

VHA Policy

The VHA generally will not enter into a repayment agreement with a family if there is already a repayment agreement in place with the family or if the amount owed by the family exceeds the federal or state threshold for criminal prosecution.

Repayment Agreement Terms

All repayment agreements must be in writing, dated, signed by both the family and the VHA, include the total retroactive rent amount owed, any amount of lump sum payment made at time of execution, if applicable, and the monthly repayment amount. Notice PIH 2018-18 requires certain provisions, at a minimum, be included in any repayment agreement involving amounts owed by a family because it underreported or failed to report income:

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- A reference to the items in the family briefing packet that state the family's obligation to provide true and complete information at every reexamination and the grounds on which the VHA may terminate assistance because of a family's action or failure to act
- A statement clarifying that each month the family not only must pay to the VHA the monthly payment amount specified in the agreement but must also pay to the owner the family's monthly share of the rent to owner
- A statement that the terms of the repayment agreement may be renegotiated if the family's income decreases or increases
- A statement that late or missed payments constitute default of the repayment agreement and may result in termination of assistance

PART V: SECTION 8 MANAGEMENT ASSESSMENT PROGRAM (SEMAP)

16-V.A. OVERVIEW

The Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP) is a tool that allows HUD to measure VHA performance in key areas to ensure program integrity and accountability. SEMAP scores translate into a rating for each VHA as high performing, standard, or troubled. Scores on individual SEMAP indicators, as well as overall SEMAP ratings, can affect the VHA in several ways.

- High-performing VHAs can be given a competitive advantage under notices of funding availability [24 CFR 985.103].
- VHAs with deficiencies on one or more indicators are required to correct the deficiencies and report to HUD [24 CFR 985.106].
- VHAs with an overall rating of "troubled" are subject to additional HUD oversight, including on-site reviews by HUD staff, a requirement to develop a corrective action plan, and monitoring to ensure the successful implementation of the corrective action plan. In addition, VHAs that are designated "troubled" may not use any part of the administrative fee reserve for other housing purposes [24 CFR 985.107].
- HUD may determine that a VHA's failure to correct identified SEMAP deficiencies or to prepare and implement a corrective action plan required by HUD constitutes a default under the ACC [24 CFR 985.109].

16-V.B. SEMAP CERTIFICATION [24 CFR 985.101]

VHAs must submit the HUD-required SEMAP certification form within 60 calendar days after the end of its fiscal year. The certification must be approved by VHA board resolution and signed by the VHA executive director. If the VHA is a unit of local government or a state, a resolution approving the certification is not required, and the certification must be executed by the Section 8 program director.

VHAs with less than 250 voucher units are only required to be assessed every other VHA fiscal year. HUD will assess such VHAs annually if the VHA elects to have its performance assessed on an annual basis; or is designated as "troubled" [24 CFR 985.105].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Failure of a VHA to submit its SEMAP certification within the required time frame will result in an overall performance rating of "troubled."

A VHA's SEMAP certification is subject to HUD verification by an on-site confirmatory review at any time.

Upon receipt of the VHA's SEMAP certification, HUD will rate the VHA's performance under each SEMAP indicator in accordance with program requirements.

HUD Verification Method

Several of the SEMAP indicators are scored based on a review of a quality control sample selected for this purpose. The VHA or the Independent Auditor must select an unbiased sample that provides an adequate representation of the types of information to be assessed, in accordance with SEMAP requirements [24 CFR 985.2].

If the HUD verification method for the indicator relies on data in the Form-50058 module (formerly known as MTCS) in the PIH Information Center (PIC), and HUD determines that those data are insufficient to verify the VHA's certification on the indicator due to the VHA's failure to adequately report family data, HUD will assign a zero rating for the indicator [24 CFR 985.3].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-V.C. SEMAP INDICATORS [24 CFR 985.3 and form HUD-52648]

The table below lists each of the SEMAP indicators, contains a description of each indicator, and explains the basis for points awarded under each indicator.

A VHA that expends less than $300,000 in Federal awards and whose Section 8 programs are not audited by an independent auditor, is not be rated under SEMAP indicators 1-7.

SEMAP Indicators
Indicator 1: Selection from the waiting list **Maximum Score: 15** • This indicator shows whether the VHA has written policies in its administrative plan for selecting applicants from the waiting list and whether the VHA follows these policies when selecting applicants from the waiting list. • Points are based on the percent of families that are selected from the waiting list in accordance with the VHA's written policies, according to the VHA's quality control samples.
Indicator 2: Rent reasonableness **Maximum Score: 20** • This indicator shows whether the VHA has and implements a reasonable written method to determine and document for each unit leased that the rent to owner is reasonable based on current rents for comparable unassisted units at the required times. • Points are based on the percent of units for which the VHA follows its written method to determine reasonable rent and has documented its determination that the rent to owner is reasonable, according to the VHA's quality control sample.
Indicator 3: Determination of adjusted income **Maximum Score: 20** • This indicator measures whether the VHA verifies and correctly determines adjusted income for each assisted family, and where applicable, uses the appropriate utility allowances for the unit leased in determining the gross rent. • Points are based on the percent of files that are calculated and verified correctly, according to the VHA's quality control sample.
Indicator 4: Utility allowance schedule **Maximum Score: 5** • This indicator shows whether the VHA maintains an up-to-date utility allowance schedule. • Points are based on whether the VHA has reviewed the utility allowance schedule and adjusted it when required, according to the VHA's certification.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Indicator 5: NSPIRE quality control inspections
Maximum Score: 5

- This indicator shows whether a VHA supervisor reinspects a sample of units under contract during the VHA fiscal year, which meets the minimum sample size requirements for quality control of NSPIRE inspections.
- Points are based on whether the required quality control reinspections were completed, according to the VHA's certification.

Indicator 6: NSPIRE enforcement
Maximum Score: 10

- This indicator shows whether, following each inspection of a unit under contract where the unit fails to meet NSPIRE standards, any cited life-threatening deficiencies are corrected within 24 hours from the inspection and all other deficiencies are corrected within no more than 30 calendar days from the inspection or any VHA-approved extension.
- Points are based on whether the VHA corrects all deficiencies in accordance with required time frames, according to the VHA's certification.

Indicator 7: Expanding housing opportunities
Maximum Points: 5

- Only applies to VHAs with jurisdiction in metropolitan FMR areas.
- This indicator shows whether the VHA has adopted and implemented a written policy to encourage participation by owners of units located outside areas of poverty or minority concentration; informs voucher holders of the full range of areas where they may lease units both inside and outside the VHA's jurisdiction; and supplies a list of landlords or other parties who are willing to lease units or help families find units, including units outside areas of poverty or minority concentration.
- Points are based on whether the VHA has adopted and implemented written policies in accordance with SEMAP requirements, according to the VHA's certification.

Indicator 8: FMR limit and payment standards
Maximum Points: 5 points

- This indicator shows whether the VHA has adopted a payment standard schedule that establishes payment standard amounts by unit size for each FMR area in the VHA's jurisdiction, that are within the basic range of 90 to 110 percent of the published FMR.
- Points are based on whether the VHA has appropriately adopted a payment standard schedule(s), according to the VHA's certification.

Indicator 9: Annual reexaminations
Maximum Points: 10

- This indicator shows whether the VHA completes a reexamination for each participating family at least every 12 months.
- Points are based on the percent of reexaminations that are less than two months overdue, according to data from PIC.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Indicator 10: Correct tenant rent calculations
Maximum Points: 5

- This indicator shows whether the VHA correctly calculates the family's share of the rent to owner.
- Points are based on the percent of correct calculations of family share of the rent, according to data from PIC.

Indicator 11: Pre-contract inspections
Maximum Points: 5

- This indicator shows whether newly leased units pass inspection on or before the effective date of the assisted lease and HAP contract.
- Points are based on the percent of newly leased units that passed inspection on or before the effective date of the lease and HAP contract, according to data from PIC.

Indicator 12: Annual inspections
Maximum Points: 10

- This indicator shows whether the VHA inspects each unit under contract at least annually.
- Points are based on the percent of annual inspections of units under contract that are more than 2 months overdue, according to data from PIC.

Indicator 13: Lease-up
Maximum Points: 20 points

- This indicator shows whether the VHA enters HAP contracts for at least 98 percent of the number of the VHA's baseline voucher units in the ACC for the calendar year ending on or before the VHA's fiscal year, or whether the VHA has expended at least 98 percent of its allocated budget authority for the same calendar year. The VHA can receive 15 points if 95 to 97 percent of vouchers are leased or budget authority is utilized.
- Points are based on utilization of vouchers and HAP expenditures as reported in the voucher management system (VMS) for the most recently completed calendar year.

Indicator 14: Family self-sufficiency (FSS) enrollment and escrow account balances
Maximum Points: 10

- Only applies to VHAs with mandatory FSS programs.
- This indicator shows whether the VHA has enrolled families in the FSS program as required, and measures the percent of current FSS participants that have had increases in earned income which resulted in escrow account balances.
- Points are based on the percent of mandatory FSS slots that are filled and the percent of families with escrow account balances, according to data from PIC.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Success Rate of Voucher Holders
Maximum Points: 5

- Only applies to VHAs that have received approval to establish success rate payment standard amounts, and isn't effective until the second full VHA fiscal year following the date of HUD approval of success rate payment standard amounts.
- This indicator shows whether voucher holders were successful in leasing units with voucher assistance.
- Points are based on the percent of families that were issued vouchers, and that became participants in the voucher program.

Deconcentration Bonus Indicator
Maximum Points: 5

- Submission of data for this indicator is mandatory for a VHA using one or more payment standard amount(s) that exceed(s) 100 percent of the published FMR set at the 50 percentile rent, starting with the second full VHA fiscal year following initial use of payment standard amounts based on the FMRs set at the 50th percentile.
- Additional points are available to VHAs that have jurisdiction in metropolitan FMR areas and that choose to submit the required data.
- Points are based on whether the data that is submitted meets the requirements for bonus points.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VI: RECORD KEEPING

16-VI.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA must maintain complete and accurate accounts and other records for the program in accordance with HUD requirements, in a manner that permits a speedy and effective audit. All such records must be made available to HUD or the Comptroller General of the United States upon request.

In addition, the VHA must ensure that all applicant and participant files are maintained in a way that protects an individual's privacy rights.

16-VI.B. RECORD RETENTION [24 CFR 982.158; 24 CFR 908.101]

During the term of each assisted lease, and for at least three years thereafter, the VHA must keep:

- A copy of the executed lease;
- The HAP contract; and
- The application from the family.

In addition, the VHA must keep the following records for at least three years:

- Records that provide income, racial, ethnic, gender, and disability status data on program applicants and participants;
- An application from each ineligible family and notice that the applicant is not eligible;
- HUD-required reports;
- Unit inspection reports;
- Lead-based paint records as required by 24 CFR 35, Subpart B.
- Accounts and other records supporting VHA budget and financial statements for the program;
- Records to document the basis for VHA determination that rent to owner is a reasonable rent (initially and during the term of a HAP contract); and
- Other records specified by HUD.

The VHA must keep the last three years of the Form HUD-50058 and supporting documentation during the term of each assisted lease, and for a period of at least three years from the end of participation (EOP) date [24 CFR 908.101].

The VHA must maintain Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system Income Reports in the tenant file for the duration of the tenancy but for a period not to exceed three years from the EOP date [Notice PIH 2018-18].

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notice PIH 2014-20 requires VHAs to keep records of all complaints, investigations, notices, and corrective actions related to violations of the Fair Housing Act or the equal access final rule.

VHA Policy

The VHA will keep for at least three years records of all complaints, investigations, notices, and corrective actions related to violations of the Fair Housing Act, the equal access final rule, or VAWA.

The VHA must keep confidential records of all emergency transfer requested by victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking under the VHA's Emergency Transfer Plan, as well as the outcomes of such requests, and retain the records for a period of three years [see 24 CFR 5.2002(e)(12)].

If an informal hearing to establish a family's citizenship status is held, longer retention requirements apply for some types of documents. For specific requirements, see Section 16-III.D., Retention of Documents.

16-VI.C. RECORDS MANAGEMENT

VHAs must maintain applicant and participant files and information in accordance with the regulatory requirements described below.

VHA Policy

All applicant and participant information will be kept in a secure location and access will be limited to authorized VHA staff.

VHA staff will not discuss personal family information unless there is a business reason to do so. Inappropriate discussion of family information or improper disclosure of family information by staff will result in disciplinary action.

Privacy Act Requirements [24 CFR 5.212 and Form-9886]

The collection, maintenance, use, and dissemination of social security numbers (SSN), employer identification numbers (EIN), any information derived from these numbers, and income information of applicants and participants must be conducted, to the extent applicable, in compliance with the Privacy Act of 1974, and all other provisions of Federal, State, and local law.

Applicants and participants, including all adults in the household, are required to sign a consent form, HUD-9886, Authorization for Release of Information. This form incorporates the Federal Privacy Act Statement and describes how the information collected using the form may be used, and under what conditions HUD or the VHA may release the information collected.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Upfront Income Verification (UIV) Records

VHAs that access UIV data through HUD's Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) system are required to adopt and follow specific security procedures to ensure that all EIV data is protected in accordance with federal laws, regardless of the media on which the data is recorded (e.g. electronic, paper). These requirements are contained in the HUD-issued document, *Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) System, Security Procedures for Upfront Income Verification data.*

VHA Policy

Prior to utilizing HUD's EIV system, the VHA will adopt and implement EIV security procedures required by HUD.

Criminal Records

The VHA may only disclose the criminal conviction records which the VHA receives from a law enforcement agency to officers or employees of the VHA, or to authorized representatives of the VHA who have a job-related need to have access to the information [24 CFR 5.903(e)].

The VHA must establish and implement a system of records management that ensures that any criminal record received by the VHA from a law enforcement agency is maintained confidentially, not misused or improperly disseminated, and destroyed, once the purpose for which the record was requested has been accomplished, including expiration of the period for filing a challenge to the VHA action without institution of a challenge or final disposition of any such litigation [24 CFR 5.903(g)].

The VHA must establish and implement a system of records management that ensures that any sex offender registration information received by the VHA from a State or local agency is maintained confidentially, not misused or improperly disseminated, and destroyed, once the purpose for which the record was requested has been accomplished, including expiration of the period for filing a challenge to the VHA action without institution of a challenge or final disposition of any such litigation. However, a record of the screening, including the type of screening and the date performed must be retained [Notice PIH 2012-28]. This requirement does not apply to information that is public information, or is obtained by a VHA other than under 24 CFR 5.905.

Medical/Disability Records

VHAs are not permitted to inquire about the nature or extent of a person's disability. The VHA may not inquire about a person's diagnosis or details of treatment for a disability or medical condition. If the VHA receives a verification document that provides such information, the VHA should not place this information in the tenant file. The VHA should destroy the document.

Documentation of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, Stalking, or Human Trafficking

For requirements and VHA policies related to management of documentation obtained from victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking see section 16-IX.E.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VII: REPORTING AND RECORD KEEPING FOR CHILDREN WITH ELEVATED BLOOD LEAD LEVEL

16-VII.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA has certain responsibilities relative to children with elevated blood lead levels that are receiving HCV assistance. The notification, verification, and hazard reduction requirements are discussed in Chapter 8. This part deals with the reporting requirements, and data collection and record keeping responsibilities that the VHA is subject to.

16-VII.B. REPORTING REQUIREMENT [24 CFR 35.1225(e); Notice PIH 2017-13]

The owner must report the name and address of a child identified as having an elevated blood lead level to the public health department within five business days of being so notified by any other medical health care professional. The owner must also notify the HUD field office and the HUD Office of Lead Hazard Control and Healthy Homes (OLHCHH) of the child's address within five business days. The VHA may collaborate with the owner on the notification process, such as by agreeing with the owner to provide the required notifications on the owner's behalf.

VHA Policy

Upon notification by the owner, the VHA will provide the public health department written notice of the name and address of any child identified as having an elevated blood lead level within five business days.

Upon notification by the owner, the VHA will notify the HUD field office and the HUD Office of Lead Hazard Control and Healthy Homes (OLHCHH) of the child's address within five business days.

16-VII.C. DATA COLLECTION AND RECORD KEEPING [24 CFR 35.1225(f)]

At least quarterly, the VHA must attempt to obtain from the public health department(s) with a similar area of jurisdiction, the names and/or addresses of children less than 6 years old with an elevated blood lead level.

If the VHA obtains names and addresses of elevated blood lead level children from the public health department(s), the VHA must match this information with the names and addresses of families receiving HCV assistance, unless the public health department performs such a procedure. If a match occurs, the VHA must carry out the notification, verification, and hazard reduction requirements discussed in Chapter 8, and the reporting requirement discussed above.

At least quarterly, the VHA must also report an updated list of the addresses of units receiving assistance under the HCV program to the same public health department(s), unless the public health department(s) states that it does not wish to receive such a report.

VHA Policy

The public health department(s) has stated they **do not** wish to receive a report of an updated list of the addresses of units receiving assistance under the HCV program, on a quarterly basis. Therefore, the VHA is not providing such a report.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VIII: DETERMINATION OF INSUFFICIENT FUNDING

16-VIII.A. OVERVIEW

The HCV regulations allow VHAs to deny families permission to move and to terminate Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) contracts if funding under the consolidated ACC is insufficient to support continued assistance [24 CFR 982.354(e)(1) and 982.454]. If a VHA denies a family a portability move based on insufficient funding, the VHA is required to notify the local HUD office within 10 business days [24 CFR 982.354]. Insufficient funding may also impact the VHA's ability to issue vouchers to families on the waiting list. This part discusses the methodology the VHA will use to determine whether or not the VHA has sufficient funding to issue vouchers, approve moves, and to continue subsidizing all families currently under a HAP contract.

16-VIII.B. METHODOLOGY

VHA Policy

The VHA will determine whether there is adequate funding to issue vouchers, approve moves to higher cost units and areas, and continue subsidizing all current participants by comparing the VHA's annual budget authority to the annual total HAP needs on a monthly basis. The total HAP needs for the calendar year will be projected by establishing the actual HAP costs year to date. To that figure, the VHA will add anticipated HAP expenditures for the remainder of the calendar year. Projected HAP expenditures will be calculated by multiplying the projected number of units leased per remaining months by the most current month's average HAP. The projected number of units leased per month will take into account the average monthly turnover of participant families. If the total annual HAP needs equal or exceed the annual budget authority and funding reserves, or if the VHA cannot support the cost of the proposed subsidy commitment (voucher issuance or move) based on the funding analysis, the VHA will be considered to have insufficient funding.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IX: VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN ACT (VAWA): NOTIFICATION, DOCUMENTATION, CONFIDENTIALITY

16-IX.A. OVERVIEW

The Violence against Women Act (VAWA) provides special protections for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking who are applying for or receiving assistance under the housing choice voucher (HCV) program. If your state or local laws provide greater protection for such victims, those laws apply in conjunction with VAWA.

- Although the VAWA 2022 statute does not specifically include human trafficking in the list of victims protected under VAWA, in 2022 HUD began including human trafficking as part of the list of victims protected under VAWA (as seen in Notices PIH 2022-06, PIH 2022-22, and PIH 2022-24). In the absence of a final rule implementing VAWA 2022 and to mirror HUD's recent usage, this policy includes human trafficking in addition to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, and stalking anywhere such a list appears.

In addition to definitions of key terms used in VAWA, this part contains general VAWA requirements and VHA policies in three areas: notification, documentation, and confidentiality. Specific VAWA requirements and VHA policies are located primarily in the following sections: 3-I.C, "Family Breakup and Remaining Member of Tenant Family"; 3-III.G, "Prohibition against Denial of Assistance to Victims of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Stalking and Human Trafficking"; 10-I.A, "Allowable Moves"; 10-I.B, "Restrictions on Moves"; 12-II.E, "Terminations Related to Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, Stalking, or Human Trafficking"; and 12-II.F, "Termination Notice."

16-IX.B. DEFINITIONS [24 CFR 5.2003, 42 USC 13925]

As used in VAWA:

- The term *affiliated individual* means, with respect to a person:
  - A spouse, parent, brother or sister, or child of that individual, or an individual to whom that individual stands in the position or place of a parent; or
  - Any other individual, tenant, or lawful occupant living in the household of the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.
- The term *bifurcate* means, with respect to a public housing or Section 8 lease, to divide a lease as a matter of law such that certain tenants can be evicted or removed while the remaining family members' lease and occupancy rights are allowed to remain intact.
- The term *dating violence* means violence committed by a person who is or has been in a social relationship of a romantic or intimate nature with the victim; and where the existence of such a relationship shall be determined based on a consideration of the following factors:
  - The length of the relationship
  - The type of relationship
  - The frequency of interaction between the persons involved in the relationship

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The term *domestic violence* includes felony or misdemeanor crimes committed by a current or former spouse or intimate partner of the victim under the family or domestic violence laws of the jurisdiction receiving grant funding, and in the case of victim services, includes the user or attempted use of physical abuse or sexual abuse, or a pattern of any other coercive behavior committed, enabled, or solicited to gain or maintain power and control over a victim, including verbal, psychological, economic, or technological abuse that may or may not constitute criminal behavior, by a person who is:
  - The current or former spouse or intimate partner of the victim, or person similarly situated to a spouse or intimate partner of the victim
  - A person who is cohabitating or has cohabitated with the victim as a spouse or intimate partner
  - A person with whom the victim shares a child in common
  - A person who commits acts against an youth or adult victim who is protected from those acts under the domestic or family violence laws of the jurisdiction
- The term *economic abuse* means behavior that is coercive, deceptive, or unreasonably controls or restrains a person's ability to acquire, use, or maintain economic resources to which they are entitled, including using coercion, fraud, and manipulation to:
  - Restrict a person's access to money, assets, credit, or financial information
  - Unfairly use a person's personal economic resources, including money, assets, and credit, for one's own advantage
  - Exert undue influence over a person's financial and economic behavior or decisions, including forcing default on joint or other financial obligations, exploiting powers of attorney, guardianship, or conservatorship, or to whom one has a fiduciary duty
- The term *sexual assault* means:
  - Any nonconsensual sexual act proscribed by federal, tribal, or state law, including when the victim lacks the capacity to consent
- The term *stalking* means:
  - To engage in a course of conduct directed at a specific person that would cause a reasonable person to fear for their safety or the safety of others, or suffer substantial emotional distress.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The term *technological abuse* means an act or pattern of behavior that occurs within domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking and is intended to harm, threaten, intimidate, control, stalk, harass, impersonate, exploit, extort, or monitor another person, except as otherwise permitted by law, that occurs using any form of technology, including but not limited to:
  - Internet enabled devices
  - Online spaces and platforms
  - Computers
  - Mobile devices
  - Cameras and imaging programs
  - Apps
  - Location tracking devices
  - Communication technologies
  - Any other emergency technologies

16-IX.C. NOTIFICATION [24 CFR 5.2005(a)]

Notification to Public

The VHA adopts the following policy to help ensure that all actual and potential beneficiaries of its HCV program are aware of their rights under VAWA.

VHA Policy

The VHA will post the following information regarding VAWA in its offices and on its website. It will also make the information readily available to anyone who requests it.

A copy of the notice of occupancy rights under VAWA to housing choice voucher program applicants and participants who are or have been victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking (Form HUD-5380, see Exhibit 16-1)

A copy of form HUD-5382, Certification of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, or Stalking and Alternate Documentation (see Exhibit 16-2)

A copy of the VHA's emergency transfer plan (Exhibit 16-3)

A copy of HUD's Emergency Transfer Request for Certain Victims of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, or Stalking, Form HUD-5383 (Exhibit 16-4)

The National Domestic Violence Hot Line: 1-800-799-SAFE (7233) or 1-800-787-3224 (TTY) (included in Exhibits 16-1 and 16-2)

Contact information for local victim advocacy groups or service providers

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notification to Program Applicants and Participants [24 CFR 5.2005(a)(1)]

VHAs are required to inform program applicants and participants of their rights under VAWA, including their right to confidentiality and the limits thereof, when they are denied assistance, when they are admitted to the program, and when they are notified of an eviction or termination of housing benefits.

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide all applicants with information about VAWA at the time they request an application for housing assistance, as part of the written briefing packet, and at the time the family is admitted to the program. The VHA will also include information about VAWA in all notices of denial of assistance (see section 3-III.G).

The VHA will provide all participants with information about VAWA at the time of admission (see section 5-I.B) and at annual reexamination. The VHA will also include information about VAWA in notices of termination of assistance, as provided in section 12-II.F.

The VAWA information provided to applicants and participants will consist of the notices in Exhibits 16-1 and 16-2.

The VHA is not limited to providing VAWA information at the times specified in the above policy. If the VHA decides to provide VAWA information to a participant following an incident of domestic violence, Notice PIH 2017-08 cautions against sending the information by mail, since the abuser may be monitoring the mail. The notice recommends that in such cases the VHA make alternative delivery arrangements that will not put the victim at risk.

VHA Policy

Whenever the VHA has reason to suspect that providing information about VAWA to a participant might place a victim of domestic violence at risk, it will attempt to deliver the information by hand directly to the victim or by having the victim come to an office or other space that may be safer for the individual, making reasonable accommodations as necessary. For example, the VHA may decide not to send mail regarding VAWA protections to the victim's unit if the VHA believes the perpetrator may have access to the victim's mail, unless requested by the victim.

When discussing VAWA with the victim, the VHA will take reasonable precautions to ensure that no one can overhear the conversation, such as having conversations in a private room.

The victim may, but is not required to, designate an attorney, advocate, or other secure contact for communications regarding VAWA protections.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notification to Owners and Managers

While VHAs are no longer required by regulation to notify owners and managers participating in the HCV program of their rights and obligations under VAWA, the VHA may still choose to inform them.

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide owners and managers with information about their rights and obligations under VAWA when they begin their participation in the program and at least annually thereafter.

The VAWA information provided to owners will consist of the notice in Exhibit 16-5 and a copy of form HUD-5382, Certification of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, and Stalking and Alternate Documentation.

16-IX.D. DOCUMENTATION [24 CFR 5.2007]

A VHA presented with a claim for initial or continued assistance based on status as a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, human trafficking, or criminal activity related to any of these forms of abuse may—but is not required to—request that the individual making the claim document the abuse. Any request for documentation must be in writing, and the individual must be allowed at least 14 business days after receipt of the request to submit the documentation. The VHA may extend this time period at its discretion. [24 CFR 5.2007(a)]

The individual may satisfy the VHA's request by providing any one of the following three forms of documentation [24 CFR 5.2007(b)]:

(1) A completed and signed HUD-approved certification form (HUD-5382, Certification of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, or Stalking), which must include the name of the perpetrator only if the name of the perpetrator is safe to provide and is known to the victim. The form may be filled out and submitted on behalf of the victim.

(2) A federal, state, tribal, territorial, or local police report or court record, or an administrative record

(3) Documentation signed by a person who has assisted the victim in addressing domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, human trafficking, or the effects of such abuse. This person may be an employee, agent, or volunteer of a victim service provider; an attorney; a mental health professional; or a medical professional. The person signing the documentation must attest under penalty of perjury to the person's belief that the incidents in question are bona fide incidents of abuse. The victim must also sign the documentation.

The VHA may not require third-party documentation (forms 2 and 3) in addition to certification (form 1), except as specified below under "Conflicting Documentation," nor may it require certification in addition to third-party documentation [FR Notice 11/16/16].

VHA Policy

Any request for documentation of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking will be in writing, will specify a deadline of 14 business days following receipt of the request, will describe the three forms of acceptable

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

documentation, will provide explicit instructions on where and to whom the documentation must be submitted, and will state the consequences for failure to submit the documentation or request an extension in writing by the deadline.

The VHA may, in its discretion, extend the deadline for 10 business days. In determining whether to extend the deadline, the VHA will consider factors that may contribute to the victim's inability to provide documentation in a timely manner, including cognitive limitations, disabilities, limited English proficiency, absence from the unit, administrative delays, the danger of further violence, and the victim's need to address health or safety issues. Any extension granted by the VHA will be in writing.

Once the victim provides documentation, the VHA will acknowledge receipt of the documentation within 10 business days.

Conflicting Documentation [24 CFR 5.2007(e)]

In cases where the VHA receives conflicting certification documents from two or more members of a household, each claiming to be a victim and naming one or more of the other petitioning household members as the perpetrator, the VHA may determine which is the true victim by requiring each to provide acceptable third-party documentation, as described above (forms 2 and 3). The VHA may also request third-party documentation when submitted documentation contains information that conflicts with existing information already available to the VHA. Individuals have 30 calendar days to return third-party verification to the VHA. If the VHA does not receive third-party documentation, and the VHA will deny or terminate assistance as a result, the VHA must hold separate hearings for the tenants [Notice PIH 2017-08].

The VHA must honor any court orders issued to protect the victim or to address the distribution of property.

VHA Policy

If presented with conflicting certification documents from members of the same household, the VHA will attempt to determine which is the true victim by requiring each of them to provide third-party documentation in accordance with 24 CFR 5.2007(e) and by following any HUD guidance on how such determinations should be made.

When requesting third-party documents, the VHA will provide contact information for local domestic violence and legal aid offices. In such cases, applicants or tenants will be given 30 calendar days from the date of the request to provide such documentation.

If the VHA does not receive third-party documentation within the required timeframe (and any extensions) the VHA will deny VAWA protections and will notify the applicant or tenant in writing of the denial. If, as a result, the applicant or tenant is denied or terminated from the program, the VHA will hold separate hearings for the applicants or tenants.

Discretion to Require No Formal Documentation [24 CFR 5.2007(d)]

The VHA has the discretion to provide benefits to an individual based solely on the individual's statement or other corroborating evidence—i.e., without requiring formal documentation of abuse in accordance with 24 CFR 5.2007(b). HUD recommends documentation in a confidential manner when a verbal statement or other evidence is accepted.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

If the VHA accepts an individual's statement or other corroborating evidence (as determined by the victim) of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the VHA will document acceptance of the statement or evidence in the individual's file.

Failure to Provide Documentation [24 CFR 5.2007(c)]

In order to deny relief for protection under VAWA, a VHA must provide the individual requesting relief with a written request for documentation of abuse. If the individual fails to provide the documentation within 14 business days from the date of receipt, or such longer time as the VHA may allow, the VHA may deny relief for protection under VAWA.

16-IX.E. CONFIDENTIALITY [24 CFR 5.2007(b)(4)]

All information provided to the VHA regarding domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking, including the fact that an individual is a victim, must be retained in confidence. This means that the VHA (1) may not enter the information into any shared database, (2) may not allow employees or others to access the information unless they are explicitly authorized to do so and have a need to know the information for purposes of their work, and (3) may not provide the information to any other entity or individual, except to the extent that the disclosure is (a) requested or consented to by the individual in writing, (b) required for use in an eviction proceeding, or (c) otherwise required by applicable law.

VHA Policy

If disclosure is required for use in an eviction proceeding or is otherwise required by applicable law, the VHA will inform the victim before disclosure occurs so that safety risks can be identified and addressed.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 16-1: SAMPLE NOTICE OF OCCUPANCY RIGHTS UNDER THE VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN ACT, FORM HUD-5380

[Insert Name of Housing Provider]

Notice of Occupancy Rights under the Violence Against Women Act[1]

To all Tenants and Applicants

The Violence Against Women Act (VAWA) provides protections for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. VAWA protections are not only available to women, but are available equally to all individuals regardless of sex, gender identity, or sexual orientation.[2] The U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) is the federal agency that oversees that the housing choice voucher program is in compliance with VAWA. This notice explains your rights under VAWA. A HUD-approved certification form is attached to this notice. You can fill out this form to show that you are or have been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, and that you wish to use your rights under VAWA."

Protections for Applicants

If you otherwise qualify for assistance under the housing choice voucher program**,** you cannot be denied admission or denied assistance because you are or have been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

Protections for Tenants

If you are receiving assistance under the housing choice voucher program**,** you may not be denied assistance, terminated from participation, or be evicted from your rental housing because you are or have been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

Also, if you or an affiliated individual of yours is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking by a member of your household or any guest, you may not be denied rental assistance or occupancy rights under the housing choice voucher program solely on the basis of criminal activity directly relating to that domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

Affiliated individual means your spouse, parent, brother, sister, or child, or a person to whom you stand in the place of a parent or guardian (for example, the affiliated individual is in your care, custody, or control); or any individual, tenant, or lawful occupant living in your household.

---

[1] Despite the name of this law, VAWA protection is available regardless of sex, gender identity, or sexual orientation.

[2] Housing providers cannot discriminate on the basis of any protected characteristic, including race, color, national origin, religion, sex, familial status, disability, or age. HUD-assisted and HUD-insured housing must be made available to all otherwise eligible individuals regardless of actual or perceived sexual orientation, gender identity, or marital status.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Removing the Abuser or Perpetrator from the Household

The VHA may divide (bifurcate) your lease in order to evict the individual or terminate the assistance of the individual who has engaged in criminal activity (the abuser or perpetrator) directly relating to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

If the VHA chooses to remove the abuser or perpetrator, the VHA may not take away the rights of eligible tenants to the unit or otherwise punish the remaining tenants. If the evicted abuser or perpetrator was the sole tenant to have established eligibility for assistance under the program, the VHA must allow the tenant who is or has been a victim and other household members to remain in the unit for a period of time, in order to establish eligibility under the program or under another HUD housing program covered by VAWA, or, find alternative housing.

In removing the abuser or perpetrator from the household, the VHA must follow federal, state, and local eviction procedures. In order to divide a lease, the VHA may, but is not required to, ask you for documentation or certification of the incidences of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

Moving to Another Unit

Upon your request, the VHA may permit you to move to another unit, subject to the availability of other units, and still keep your assistance. In order to approve a request, the VHA may ask you to provide documentation that you are requesting to move because of an incidence of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. If the request is a request for emergency transfer, the housing provider may ask you to submit a written request or fill out a form where you certify that you meet the criteria for an emergency transfer under VAWA. The criteria are:

1. **You are a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.** If your housing provider does not already have documentation that you are a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, your housing provider may ask you for such documentation, as described in the documentation section below.
2. **You expressly request the emergency transfer.** Your housing provider may choose to require that you submit a form, or may accept another written or oral request.
3. **You reasonably believe you are threatened with imminent harm from further violence if you remain in your current unit.** This means you have a reason to fear that if you do not receive a transfer you would suffer violence in the very near future.

   OR

   You are a victim of sexual assault and the assault occurred on the premises during the 90-calendar-day period before you request a transfer. If you are a victim of sexual assault, then in addition to qualifying for an emergency transfer because you reasonably believe you are threatened with imminent harm from further violence if you remain in your unit, you may qualify for an emergency transfer if the sexual assault occurred on the premises of the property from which you are seeking your transfer, and that assault happened within the 90-calendar-day period before you expressly request the transfer.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VHA will keep confidential requests for emergency transfers by victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, and the location of any move by such victims and their families.

The VHA's emergency transfer plan provides further information on emergency transfers, and the VHA must make a copy of its emergency transfer plan available to you if you ask to see it.

Documenting You Are or Have Been a Victim of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault or Stalking

The VHA can, but is not required to, ask you to provide documentation to "certify" that you are or have been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. Such request from the VHA must be in writing, and the VHA must give you at least 14 business days (Saturdays, Sundays, and federal holidays do not count) from the day you receive the request to provide the documentation. The VHA may, but does not have to, extend the deadline for the submission of documentation upon your request.

You can provide one of the following to the VHA as documentation. It is your choice which of the following to submit if the VHA asks you to provide documentation that you are or have been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

- A complete HUD-approved certification form given to you by the VHA with this notice, that documents an incident of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. The form will ask for your name, the date, time, and location of the incident of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, and a description of the incident. The certification form provides for including the name of the abuser or perpetrator if the name of the abuser or perpetrator is known and is safe to provide.
- A record of a Federal, State, tribal, territorial, or local law enforcement agency, court, or administrative agency that documents the incident of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. Examples of such records include police reports, protective orders, and restraining orders, among others.
- A statement, which you must sign, along with the signature of an employee, agent, or vounteer of a victim service provider, an attorney, a medical professional or a mental helth professional (collectively, "professional") from whom you sought assistance in addressing domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, or the effects of abuse, and with the professional selected by you attesting under penalty of perjury that they believe that the incident or incidents of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking are grounds for protection.
- Any other statement or evidence that the VHA has agreed to accept.

If you fail or refuse to provide one of these documents within the 14 business days, the VHA does not have to provide you with the protections contained in this notice.

If the VHA receives conflicting evidence that an incident of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking has been committed (such as certification forms from two or more members of a household each claiming to be a victim and naming one or more of the other petitioning household members as the abuser or perpetrator), the VHA has the right to request that you provide third-party documentation within thirty 30 calendar days in order to resolve the conflict. If you fail or refuse to provide third-party documentation where there is conflicting evidence, the VHA does not have to provide you with the protections contained in this notice.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Confidentiality

The VHA must keep confidential any information you provide related to the exercise of your rights under VAWA, including the fact that you are exercising your rights under VAWA.

The VHA must not allow any individual administering assistance or other services on behalf of the VHA (for example, employees and contractors) to have access to confidential information unless for reasons that specifically call for these individuals to have access to this information under applicable Federal, State, or local law.

The VHA must not enter your information into any shared database or disclose your information to any other entity or individual. The VHA, however, may disclose the information provided if:

- You give written permission to the VHA to release the information on a time limited basis.
- The VHA needs to use the information in an eviction or termination proceeding, such as to evict your abuser or perpetrator or terminate your abuser or perpetrator from assistance under this program.
- A law requires the VHA or your landlord to release the information.

VAWA does not limit the VHA's duty to honor court orders about access to or control of the property. This includes orders issued to protect a victim and orders dividing property among household members in cases where a family breaks up.

Reasons a Tenant Eligible for Occupancy Rights under VAWA May Be Evicted or Assistance May Be Terminated

You can be evicted and your assistance can be terminated for serious or repeated lease violations that are not related to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking committed against you. However, the VHA cannot hold tenants who have been victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking to a more demanding set of rules than it applies to tenants who have not been victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

The protections described in this notice might not apply, and you could be evicted and your assistance terminated, if the VHA can demonstrate that not evicting you or terminating your assistance would present a real physical danger that:

1. Would occur within an immediate time frame, and
2. Could result in death or serious bodily harm to other tenants or those who work on the property.

If the VHA can demonstrate the above, the VHA should only terminate your assistance or evict you if there are no other actions that could be taken to reduce or eliminate the threat.

Other Laws

VAWA does not replace any federal, state, or local law that provides greater protection for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. You may be entitled to additional housing protections for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking under other Federal laws, as well as under State and local laws.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Non-Compliance with The Requirements of This Notice

You may report a covered housing provider's violations of these rights and seek additional assistance, if needed, by contacting or filing a complaint with **[insert contact information for any intermediary, if applicable]** or **[insert HUD field office]**.

For Additional Information

You may view a copy of HUD's final VAWA rule at: https://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/FR-2016-11-16/pdf/2016-25888.pdf.

Additionally, the VHA must make a copy of HUD's VAWA regulations available to you if you ask to see them.

For questions regarding VAWA, please contact **[insert name of program or rental assistance contact information able to answer questions on VAWA].**

For help regarding an abusive relationship, you may call the National Domestic Violence Hotline at 1-800-799-7233 or, for persons with hearing impairments, 1-800-787-3224 (TTY). You may also contact **[Insert contact information for relevant local organizations]**.

For tenants who are or have been victims of stalking seeking help may visit the National Center for Victims of Crime's Stalking Resource Center at https://www.victimsofcrime.org/our-programs/stalking-resource-center.

For help regarding sexual assault, you may contact **[Insert contact information for relevant organizations]**

Victims of stalking seeking help may contact **[Insert contact information for relevant organizations]**.

Attachment: Certification form HUD-5382 **[form approved for this program to be included]**

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 16-2: CERTIFICATION OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, OR STALKING AND ALTERNATE DOCUMENTATION, FORM HUD-5382

CERTIFICATION OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, OR STALKING, AND ALTERNATE DOCUMENTATION

U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development

OMB Approval No. 2577-0286
Exp. 06/30/2017

Purpose of Form: The Violence Against Women Act ("VAWA") protects applicants, tenants, and program participants in certain HUD programs from being evicted, denied housing assistance, or terminated from housing assistance based on acts of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking against them. Despite the name of this law, VAWA protection is available to victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, and stalking, regardless of sex, gender identity, or sexual orientation.

Use of This Optional Form: If you are seeking VAWA protections from your housing provider, your housing provider may give you a written request that asks you to submit documentation about the incident or incidents of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

In response to this request, you or someone on your behalf may complete this optional form and submit it to your housing provider, or you may submit one of the following types of third-party documentation:

(1) A document signed by you and an employee, agent, or volunteer of a victim service provider, an attorney, or medical professional, or a mental health professional (collectively, "professional") from whom you have sought assistance relating to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, or the effects of abuse. The document must specify, under penalty of perjury, that the professional believes the incident or incidents of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking occurred and meet the definition of "domestic violence," "dating violence," "sexual assault," or "stalking" in HUD's regulations at 24 CFR 5.2003.

(2) A record of a Federal, State, tribal, territorial or local law enforcement agency, court, or administrative agency; or

(3) At the discretion of the housing provider, a statement or other evidence provided by the applicant or tenant.

Submission of Documentation: The time period to submit documentation is 14 business days from the date that you receive a written request from your housing provider asking that you provide documentation of the occurrence of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. Your housing provider may, but is not required to, extend the time period to submit the documentation, if you request an extension of the time period. If the requested information is not received within 14 business days of when you received the request for the documentation, or any extension of the date provided by your housing provider, your housing provider does not need to grant you any of the VAWA protections. Distribution or issuance of this form does not serve as a written request for certification.

Confidentiality: All information provided to your housing provider concerning the incident(s) of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking shall be kept confidential and such details shall not be entered into any shared database. Employees of your housing provider are not to have access to these details unless to grant or deny VAWA protections to you, and such employees may not disclose this information to any other entity or individual, except to the extent that disclosure is: (i) consented to

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

by you in writing in a time-limited release; (ii) required for use in an eviction proceeding or hearing regarding termination of assistance; or (iii) otherwise required by applicable law.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

TO BE COMPLETED BY OR ON BEHALF OF THE VICTIM OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, OR STALKING

1. Date the written request is received by victim: _____

2. Name of victim: _____

3. Your name (if different from victim's):_____

4. Name(s) of other family member(s) listed on the lease:_____

_____

5. Residence of victim: _____

6. Name of the accused perpetrator (if known and can be safely disclosed):_____

_____

7. Relationship of the accused perpetrator to the victim:_____

8. Date(s) and times(s) of incident(s) (if known):_____

_____

10. Location of incident(s):_____

In your own words, briefly describe the incident(s):

_____

_____

_____

This is to certify that the information provided on this form is true and correct to the best of my knowledge and recollection, and that the individual named above in Item 2 is or has been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. I acknowledge that submission of false information could jeopardize program eligibility and could be the basis for denial of admission, termination of assistance, or eviction.

Signature _____Signed on (Date) _____

Public Reporting Burden: The public reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 1 hour per response. This includes the time for collecting, reviewing, and reporting the data. The information provided is to be used by the housing provider to request certification that the applicant or tenant is a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. The information is subject to the confidentiality requirements of VAWA. This agency may not collect this information, and you are not required to complete this form, unless it displays a currently valid Office of Management and Budget control number.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 16-3: EMERGENCY TRANSFER PLAN FOR VICTIMS OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, OR STALKING (HCV VERSION)

Attachment: Certification form HUD-5382

[Insert name of covered housing provider]

Emergency Transfer Plan for Victims of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, or Stalking

Housing Choice Voucher Program

Emergency Transfers

The VHA is concerned about the safety of its tenants, and such concern extends to tenants who are victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. In accordance with the Violence Against Women Act (VAWA),[3] the VHA allows tenants who are victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking to request an emergency transfer from the tenant's current unit to another unit. The ability to request a transfer is available regardless of sex, gender identity, or sexual orientation.[4] The ability of the VHA to honor such request for tenants currently receiving assistance, however, may depend upon a preliminary determination that the tenant is or has been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, and on whether the VHA has another dwelling unit that is available and is safe to offer the tenant for temporary or more permanent occupancy.

This plan identifies tenants who are eligible for an emergency transfer, the documentation needed to request an emergency transfer, confidentiality protections, how an emergency transfer may occur, and guidance to tenants on safety and security. This plan is based on a model emergency transfer plan published by the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD), the federal agency that oversees that the **public housing and housing choice voucher (HCV) programs** are in compliance with VAWA.

Eligibility for Emergency Transfers

A tenant who is a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, as provided in HUD's regulations at 24 CFR part 5, subpart L, is eligible for an emergency transfer if the tenant reasonably believes that there is a threat of imminent harm from further violence if the tenant remains within the same unit. If the tenant is a victim of sexual assault, the tenant may also be eligible to transfer if the sexual assault occurred on the premises within the 90-calendar-day period preceding a request for an emergency transfer.

---

[3]Despite the name of this law, VAWA protection is available to all victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, and stalking, regardless of sex, gender identity, or sexual orientation.

[4]Housing providers cannot discriminate on the basis of any protected characteristic, including race, color, national origin, religion, sex, familial status, disability, or age. HUD-assisted and HUD-insured housing must be made available to all otherwise eligible individuals regardless of actual or perceived sexual orientation, gender identity, or marital status.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

A tenant requesting an emergency transfer must expressly request the transfer in accordance with the procedures described in this plan.

Tenants who are not in good standing may still request an emergency transfer if they meet the eligibility requirements in this section.

Emergency Transfer Request Documentation

To request an emergency transfer, the tenant shall notify the VHA's management office and submit a written request for a transfer to **any VHA office**. The VHA will provide reasonable accommodations to this policy for individuals with disabilities. The tenant's written request for an emergency transfer should include either:

1. A statement expressing that the tenant reasonably believes that there is a threat of imminent harm from further violence if the tenant were to remain in the same dwelling unit assisted under the VHA's program; OR
2. A statement that the tenant was a sexual assault victim and that the sexual assault occurred on the premises during the 90-calendar-day period preceding the tenant's request for an emergency transfer.

Confidentiality

The VHA will keep confidential any information that the tenant submits in requesting an emergency transfer, and information about the emergency transfer, unless the tenant gives the VHA written permission to release the information on a time-limited basis, or disclosure of the information is required by law or required for use in an eviction proceeding or hearing regarding termination of assistance from the covered program. This includes keeping confidential the new location of the dwelling unit of the tenant, if one is provided, from the person or persons that committed an act of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking against the tenant. See the Notice of Occupancy Rights under the Violence against Women Act for All Tenants for more information about the VHA's responsibility to maintain the confidentiality of information related to incidents of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

Emergency Transfer Timing and Availability

The VHA cannot guarantee that a transfer request will be approved or how long it will take to process a transfer request. The VHA will, however, act as quickly as possible to move a tenant who is a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking to another unit, subject to availability and safety of a unit. If a tenant reasonably believes a proposed transfer would not be safe, the tenant may request a transfer to a different unit. If a unit is available, the transferred tenant must agree to abide by the terms and conditions that govern occupancy in the unit to which the tenant has been transferred. The VHA may be unable to transfer a tenant to a particular unit if the tenant has not or cannot establish eligibility for that unit.

If the VHA has no safe and available units for which a tenant who needs an emergency transfer is eligible, the VHA will assist the tenant in identifying other housing providers who may have safe and available units to which the tenant could move. At the tenant's request, the VHA will also assist tenants in contacting the local organizations offering assistance to victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking that are attached to this plan.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Emergency Transfers: Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) Program

Tenant-based assistance: If you are a participant in the tenant-based HCV program and request an emergency transfer as described in this plan, the VHA will assist you to move to a safe unit quickly using your existing voucher assistance. The VHA will make exceptions to program regulations restricting moves as required.

At your request, the VHA will refer you to organizations that may be able to further assist you.

Project-based assistance: If you are assisted under the project-based voucher (PBV) program, you may request an emergency transfer under the following programs for which you are not required to apply:

- Tenant-based voucher, if available
- Project-based assistance in the same project (if a vacant unit is available and you determine that the vacant unit is safe)
- Project-based assistance in another development owned by the VHA

Emergency transfers under VAWA will take priority over waiting list admissions for these types of assistance.

You may also request an emergency transfer under the following programs for which you are required to apply:

- Public housing program
- PBV assistance in another development not owned by the VHA
- **[Insert other programs the VHA provides, such as LIHTC or HOME]**

Emergency transfers will not take priority over waiting list admissions for these programs. At your request, the VHA will refer you to organizations that may be able to further assist you.

Safety and Security of Tenants

Pending processing of the transfer and the actual transfer, if it is approved and occurs, the tenant is urged to take all reasonable precautions to be safe.

Tenants who are or have been victims of domestic violence are encouraged to contact the National Domestic Violence Hotline at 1-800-799-7233, or a local domestic violence shelter, for assistance in creating a safety plan. For persons with hearing impairments, that hotline can be accessed by calling 1-800-787-3224 (TTY).

Tenants who have been victims of sexual assault may call the Rape, Abuse, and Incest National Network's National Sexual Assault Hotline at 1-800-656-HOPE, or visit the online hotline at: https://ohl.rainn.org/online/.

Tenants who are or have been victims of stalking seeking help may visit the National Center for Victims of Crime's Stalking Resource Center at: https://www.victimsofcrime.org/our-programs/stalking-resource-center.

Attachment: Local organizations offering assistance to victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 16-4: EMERGENCY TRANSFER REQUEST FOR CERTAIN VICTIMS OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, OR STALKING, FORM HUD-5383

EMERGENCY TRANSFER REQUEST FOR CERTAIN VICTIMS OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE, DATING VIOLENCE, SEXUAL ASSAULT, OR STALKING

U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development

OMB Approval No. 2577-0286
Exp. 06/30/2017

Purpose of Form: If you are a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, and you are seeking an emergency transfer, you may use this form to request an emergency transfer and certify that you meet the requirements of eligibility for an emergency transfer under the Violence Against Women Act (VAWA). Although the statutory name references women, VAWA rights and protections apply to all victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault or stalking. Using this form does not necessarily mean that you will receive an emergency transfer. See your housing provider's emergency transfer plan for more information about the availability of emergency transfers.

The requirements you must meet are:

(1) You are a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking. If your housing provider does not already have documentation that you are a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, your housing provider may ask you for such documentation. In response, you may submit Form HUD-5382, or any one of the other types of documentation listed on that Form.

(2) You expressly request the emergency transfer. Submission of this form confirms that you have expressly requested a transfer. Your housing provider may choose to require that you submit this form, or may accept another written or oral request. Please see your housing provider's emergency transfer plan for more details.

(3) You reasonably believe you are threatened with imminent harm from further violence if you remain in your current unit. This means you have a reason to fear that if you do not receive a transfer you would suffer violence in the very near future.

OR

You are a victim of sexual assault and the assault occurred on the premises during the 90-calendar-day period before you request a transfer. If you are a victim of sexual assault, then in addition to qualifying for an emergency transfer because you reasonably believe you are threatened with imminent harm from further violence if you remain in your unit, you may qualify for an emergency transfer if the sexual assault occurred on the premises of the property from which you are seeking your transfer, and that assault happened within the 90-calendar-day period before you submit this form or otherwise expressly request the transfer.

Submission of Documentation: If you have third-party documentation that demonstrates why you are eligible for an emergency transfer, you should submit that documentation to your housing provider if it is safe for you to do so. Examples of third party documentation include, but are not limited to: a letter or other documentation from a victim service provider, social worker, legal assistance provider, pastoral counselor, mental health provider, or other professional from whom you have sought assistance; a current restraining order; a recent court order or other court records; a law enforcement report or records; communication records from the perpetrator of the violence or family members or friends of the perpetrator of the violence, including emails, voicemails, text messages, and social media posts.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Confidentiality: All information provided to your housing provider concerning the incident(s) of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, or stalking, and concerning your request for an emergency transfer shall be kept confidential. Such details shall not be entered into any shared database. Employees of your housing provider are not to have access to these details unless to grant or deny VAWA protections or an emergency transfer to you. Such employees may not disclose this information to any other entity or individual, except to the extent that disclosure is: (i) consented to by you in writing in a time-limited release; (ii) required for use in an eviction proceeding or hearing regarding termination of assistance; or (iii) otherwise required by applicable law.

TO BE COMPLETED BY OR ON BEHALF OF THE PERSON REQUESTING A TRANSFER

1. Name of victim requesting an emergency transfer: _____

2. Your name (if different from victim's)_____

3. Name(s) of other family member(s) listed on the lease:_____

_____

4. Name(s) of other family member(s) who would transfer with the victim:_____

_____

5. Address of location from which the victim seeks to transfer: _____

6. Address or phone number for contacting the victim:_____

7. Name of the accused perpetrator (if known and can be safely disclosed):_____

8. Relationship of the accused perpetrator to the victim:_____

9. Date(s), Time(s) and location(s) of incident(s):_____

_____

10. Is the person requesting the transfer a victim of a sexual assault that occurred in the past 90 days on the premises of the property from which the victim is seeking a transfer? If yes, skip question 11. If no, fill out question 11. _____

11. Describe why the victim believes they are threatened with imminent harm from further violence if they remain in their current unit.

_____

_____

12. If voluntarily provided, list any third-party documentation you are providing along with this notice: _____

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

This is to certify that the information provided on this form is true and correct to the best of my knowledge, and that the individual named above in Item 1 meets the requirement laid out on this form for an emergency transfer. I acknowledge that submission of false information could jeopardize program eligibility and could be the basis for denial of admission, termination of assistance, or eviction.

Signature _____Signed on (Date) _____

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 16-5: MODEL OWNER NOTIFICATION OF RIGHTS AND OBLIGATIONS

[Insert Name of Housing Provider]

NOTIFICATION OF YOUR RIGHTS AND OBLIGATIONS

UNDER THE VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN ACT (VAWA)

VAWA provides protections for Section 8 Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) and PBV applicants, tenants, and participants from being denied assistance on the basis or as a direct result of being a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking and human trafficking.

Purpose

Many of VAWA's protections to victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault stalking, and human trafficking involve action by the public housing agency (PHA), but some situations involve action by owners of assisted housing. The purpose of this notice (herein called "Notice") is to explain your rights and obligations under VAWA, as an owner of housing assisted through **[insert name of housing provider]** HCV program. Each component of this Notice also provides citations to HUD's applicable regulations.

Denial of Tenancy

Protections for applicants: Owners cannot deny tenancy based on the applicant having been or currently being a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking. However, the applicant must be otherwise eligible for tenancy. (See 24 Code of Federal Regulations (CFR) 982.452(b)(1).)

Eviction

*Protections for HCV participants***:** Incidents or threats of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking will not be considered a serious or repeated lease violation by the victim, or good cause to terminate the tenancy of the victim (see 24 CFR 5.2005(c)). Protection also applies to criminal activity related directly to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, conducted by a member of a tenant's household or any guest or other person under the tenant's control, if the tenant or an affiliated individual of the tenant is the victim or threatened victim of such domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking (24 CFR 5.2005(b)(2)).

Limitations of VAWA protections:

a. Nothing in VAWA limits the authority of an owner, when notified of a court order, to comply with a court order with respect to (24 CFR 5.2005(d)(1)):

1) The rights of access or control of property, including civil protection orders issued to protect a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking; or

2) The distribution or possession of property among members of a household in a case.

b. Nothing in VAWA limits an owner from evicting a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking for a lease violation that is not premised on an act of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, as long as the owner does not subject the victim to more demanding standards than other tenants when deciding whether to evict. (See 24 CFR 5.2005(d)(2).)

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

c. Nothing in VAWA limits an owner from evicting a tenant (including the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking) if the owner can demonstrate an actual and imminent threat to other tenants or those employed at or providing services to the HCV property would be present if the tenant or lawful occupant is not evicted. (See 24 CFR 5.2005(d)(3).)

i. In this context, words, gestures, actions, or other indicators will be considered an "actual and imminent threat" if they meet the following standards: An actual and imminent threat consists of a physical danger that is real, would occur within an immediate time frame, and could result in death or serious bodily harm. In determining whether an individual would pose an actual and imminent threat, the factors to be considered include: the duration of the risk, the nature and severity of the potential harm, the likelihood that the potential harm will occur, and the length of time before the potential harm would occur. (See 24 CFR 5.2003.)

ii. Any eviction due to "actual and imminent threat" should be utilized by an owner only when there are no other actions that could be taken to reduce or eliminate the threat, including, but not limited to, transferring the victim to a different unit, barring the perpetrator from the property, contacting law enforcement to increase police presence or develop other plans to keep the property safe, or seeking other legal remedies to prevent the perpetrator from acting on a threat. Restrictions predicated on public safety cannot be based on stereotypes, but must be tailored to particularized concerns about individual residents. (See 24 CFR 5.2005(d)(4).)

Documentation of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, Stalking, or Human Trafficking

If an applicant or tenant requests VAWA protection based on status as a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the owner has the option to request that the victim document or provide written evidence to demonstrate that the violence occurred. However, nothing in HUD's regulation requires a covered housing provider to request this documentation. (See 24 CFR 5.2007(b)(3).)

If the owner chooses to request this documentation, the owner must make such request in writing. The individual may satisfy this request by providing any one document type listed under 24 CFR 5.2007(b)(1):

a. Form HUD-55383 (Self-Certification Form); or

b. A document: 1) Signed by an employee, agent, or volunteer of a victim service provider, an attorney, or medical professional or a mental health professional (collectively, "professional") from whom the victim has sought assistance relating to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, or the effects of abuse:

2) Signed by the applicant or tenant; and

3) That specifies, under penalty of perjury, that the professional believes in the occurrence of the incident of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking that is the ground for protection and remedies under 24 CFR part 5, subpart L, and that the incident meets the applicable definition of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking under 24 CFR 5.2003; or

c. A record of a Federal, State, tribal, territorial or local law enforcement agency, court, or administrative agency; or

d. At the discretion of a covered housing provider, a statement or other evidence provided by the applicant or tenant.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The owner must accept any of the above items (a – c). The owner has discretion to accept a statement or other evidence (d).

The owner is prohibited from requiring third-party documentation of the domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, unless the submitted documentation contains conflicting information.

If the owner makes a written request for documentation, the owner may require submission of that documentation within 14 business days after the date that the individual received the written request for documentation. (24 CFR 5.2007(a)(2)). The owner may extend this time period at its discretion. During the 14 business day period and any granted extensions of that time, no adverse actions, such as evictions or terminations, can be taken against the individual requesting VAWA protection.

Once a victim provides documentation of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the owner is encouraged to acknowledge receipt of the documentation in a timely manner.

If the applicant or tenant fails to provide documentation that meets the criteria in 24 CFR 5.2007 within 14 business days after receiving the written request for that documentation or within the designated extension period, nothing in VAWA may be construed to limit the authority of the covered housing provider to:

a. Deny admission by the applicant or tenant to the housing or program;

b. Deny assistance under the covered housing program to the applicant or tenant;

c. Terminate the participation of the tenant in the covered housing program; or

d. Evict the tenant, or a lawful occupant that commits a violation of a lease.

An individual's failure to timely provide documentation of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking does not result in a waiver of the individual's right to challenge the denial of assistance or termination, nor does it preclude the individual's ability to raise an incident of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking at eviction or termination proceedings.

Owners may not coerce, intimidate, threaten, interfere with, or retaliate against any person who exercises or assists or encourages a person to exercise any rights or protections under VAWAs (See FR Notice 1/4/23.)

Moves

A victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking may move in violation of their lease if the move is required to protect their safety. If a move results in the termination of the Housing Assistance Payment Contract, the lease is automatically terminated.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Lease Bifurcation

Owners may choose to bifurcate a lease, or remove a household member from a lease in order to evict, remove, terminate occupancy rights, or terminate assistance to such member who engages in criminal activity directly relating to domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking against an affiliated individual or other individual. (See 24 CFR 5.2009(a).) If an owner chooses to bifurcate the lease, the owner must comply with the reasonable time to establish eligibility under the covered housing program or find alternative housing following lease bifurcation provision in 24 CFR 5.2009(b). VAWA protections, including bifurcation, do not apply to guests or unreported members of a household or anyone else residing in a household who is not a tenant.

Eviction, removal, termination of occupancy rights, or termination of assistance must be effected in accordance with the procedures prescribed by federal, state, or local law for termination of leases.

To avoid unnecessary delay in the bifurcation process, HUD recommends that owners seek court-ordered eviction of the perpetrator pursuant to applicable laws. This process results in the underlying lease becoming null and void once the owner regains possession of the unit. The owner would then execute a new lease with the victim.

Evictions Due to "Actual and Imminent Threat" or Violations Not Premised on Abuse

VAWA generally prohibits eviction on the basis or as a direct result of the fact that the applicant or tenant is or has been a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, if the applicant or tenant otherwise qualifies for assistance, participation or occupancy. (See 24 CFR 5.2005.)

However, VAWA does not prohibit an owner from evicting a tenant for any violation not premised on an act of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking that is in question against the tenant or an affiliated individual of the tenant. Nor does VAWA prohibit an owner from evicting a tenant if the owner can demonstrate an actual and imminent threat to other tenants or those employed at or providing services to property of the owner would be present if that tenant or lawful occupant is not evicted or terminated from assistance. (See 5.2005(d)(2) and (3).)

In order to demonstrate an actual and imminent threat to other tenants or employees at the property, the covered housing provider must have objective evidence of words, gestures, actions, or other indicators that meet the standards in the following definition:

Actual and imminent threat refers to a physical danger that is real, would occur within an immediate time frame, and could result in death or serious bodily harm. In determining whether an individual would pose an actual and imminent threat, the factors to be considered include:

- The duration of the risk;
- The nature and severity of the potential harm;
- The likelihood that the potential harm will occur; and
- The length of time before the potential harm would occur.

(See 24 CFR 5.2003 and 5.2005(d)(2).)

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Confidentiality

Any information submitted to a covered housing provider under 24 CFR 5.2007, including the fact that an individual is a victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, must be maintained in strict confidence by the covered housing provider. (See 24 CFR 5.2007(c).)

Employees of the owner (or those within their employ, e.g., contractors) must not have access to the information unless explicitly authorized by the owner for reasons that specifically call for these individuals to have access to this information under applicable federal, state, or local law (e.g., the information is needed by an employee to provide the VAWA protections to the victim).

The owner must not enter this information into any shared database, or disclose this information to any other entity or individual, except to the extent that disclosure is:

a. Requested or consented to in writing by the individual (victim) in a time-limited release;

b. Required for use in an eviction proceeding or hearing regarding termination of assistance from the covered program; or

c. Otherwise required by applicable law.

When communicating with the victim, owners must take precautions to ensure compliance with these confidentiality requirements.

Service Providers

[insert name of housing provider] has extensive relationships with local service providers. **[insert name of housing provider]** staff are available to provide referrals to shelters, counselors, and advocates. These resources are also provided in **[insert name of housing provider]** Annual and 5-Year Plan, Administrative Plan, VAWA Notice of Occupancy Rights, and Emergency Transfer Plan. A list of local service providers is attached to this Notice.

Definitions

Actual and imminent threat refers to a physical danger that is real, would occur within an immediate time frame, and could result in death or serious bodily harm. In determining whether an individual would pose an actual and imminent threat, the factors to be considered include: the duration of the risk, the nature and severity of the potential harm, the likelihood that the potential harm will occur, and the length of time before the potential harm would occur.

Affiliated individual, with respect to an individual, means:
(1) A spouse, parent, brother, sister, or child of that individual, or a person to whom that individual stands in the place of a parent or guardian (for example, the affiliated individual is a person in the care, custody, or control of that individual); or
(2) Any individual, tenant, or lawful occupant living in the household of that individual.

Bifurcate means to divide a lease as a matter of law, subject to the permissibility of such process under the requirements of the applicable HUD-covered program and State or local law, such that certain tenants or lawful occupants can be evicted or removed and the remaining tenants or lawful occupants can continue to reside in the unit under the same lease requirements or as may be revised depending upon the eligibility for continued occupancy of the remaining tenants and lawful occupants.

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Dating violence means violence committed by a person:

(1) Who is or has been in a social relationship of a romantic or intimate nature with the victim; and

(2) Where the existence of such a relationship shall be determined based on a consideration of the following factors:

(i) The length of the relationship;

(ii) The type of relationship; and

(iii) The frequency of interaction between the persons involved in the relationship.

Domestic violence includes felony or misdemeanor crimes of committed by a current or former spouse or intimate partner of the victim under the family or domestic violence laws of the jurisdiction receiving grant funding, and in the case of victim services, includes the user or attempted use of physical abuse or sexual abuse, or a pattern of any other coercive behavior committed, enabled, or solicited to gain or maintain power and control over a victim, including verbal, psychological, economic, or technological abuse that may or may not constitute criminal behavior, by a person who is:

- The current or former spouse or intimate partner of the victim, or person similarly situated to a spouse or intimate partner of the victim
- A person who is cohabitating or has cohabitated with the victim as a spouse or intimate partner
- A person with whom the victim shares a child in common
- A person who commits acts against an youth or adult victim who is protected from those acts under the domestic or family violence laws of the jurisdiction

Sexual assault means any nonconsensual sexual act proscribed by Federal, tribal, or State law, including when the victim lacks capacity to consent.

Stalking means engaging in a course of conduct directed at a specific person that would cause a reasonable person to:
(1) Fear for the person's individual safety or the safety of others; or
(2) Suffer substantial emotional distress.

VAWA means the Violence Against Women Act of 1994, as amended (42 U.S.C. 13925 and 42 U.S.C. 14043e et seq.).

Attached:
Legal services and the domestic violence resources for the Metro area
Form HUD-5382 Certification of Domestic Violence, Dating Violence, Sexual Assault, or Stalking
[insert name of housing provider] VAWA Notice of Occupancy Rights

© Copyright 2024 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 17

PROJECT-BASED VOUCHERS

INTRODUCTION

This chapter describes HUD regulations and VHA policies related to the project-based voucher (PBV) program in nine parts:

Part I: General Requirements. This part describes general provisions of the PBV program including maximum budget authority requirements, relocation requirements, and equal opportunity requirements.

Part II: PBV Owner Proposals. This part includes policies related to the submission and selection of owner proposals for PBV assistance. It describes the factors the VHA will consider when selecting proposals, the type of housing that is eligible to receive PBV assistance, the cap on assistance at projects receiving PBV assistance, subsidy layering requirements, site selection standards, and environmental review requirements.

Part III: Dwelling Units. This part describes requirements related to housing quality standards, the type and frequency of inspections, and housing accessibility for persons with disabilities.

Part IV: Rehabilitated and Newly Constructed Units. This part describes requirements and policies related to the development and completion of rehabilitated and newly constructed housing units that will be receiving PBV assistance.

Part V: Housing Assistance Payments Contract. This part discusses HAP contract requirements and policies including the execution, term, and termination of the HAP contract. In addition, it describes how the HAP contract may be amended and identifies provisions that may be added to the HAP contract at the VHA's discretion.

Part VI: Selection of PBV Program Participants. This part describes the requirements and policies governing how the VHA and the owner will select a family to receive PBV assistance.

Part VII: Occupancy. This part discusses occupancy requirements related to the lease and describes under what conditions families are allowed or required to move. In addition, exceptions to the occupancy cap (which limits PBV assistance to 25 percent of the units in any project) are also discussed.

Part VIII: Determining Rent to Owner. This part describes how the initial rent to owner is determined, and how rent will be redetermined throughout the life of the HAP contract. Rent reasonableness requirements are also discussed.

Part IX: Payments to Owner. This part describes the types of payments owners may receive under this program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: GENERAL REQUIREMENTS

17-I.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 983.5; FR Notice 1/18/17; Notice PIH 2017-21]

The project-based voucher (PBV) program allows VHAs that already administer a tenant-based voucher program under an annual contributions contract (ACC) with HUD to take up to 20 percent of its authorized units and attach the funding to specific units rather than using it for tenant-based assistance [24 CFR 983.6]. The VHA may only operate a PBV program if doing so is consistent with the VHA's Annual Plan, and the goal of deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities [42 U.S.C. 1437f(o)(13)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will operate a project-based voucher program using up to 20 percent of its authorized units for project-based assistance.

See Exhibit 17-1 for information on projects to which the VHA has attached PBV assistance.

PBV assistance may be attached to existing housing or newly constructed or rehabilitated housing [24 CFR 983.52]. If PBV units are already selected for project-based assistance either under an agreement to enter into HAP Contract (Agreement) or a HAP contract, the VHA is not required to reduce the number of these units if the number of authorized units is subsequently reduced. However, the VHA is responsible for determining the amount of budget authority that is available for project-based vouchers and ensuring that the amount of assistance that is attached to units is within the amounts available under the ACC, regardless of whether the VHA has vouchers available for project-basing [FR Notice 1/18/17].

Additional Project-Based Units [FR Notice 1/18/17; Notice PIH 2017-21; FR Notice 1/24/22]

The VHA may project-base an additional 10 percent of its units above the 20 percent program limit. The units may be distributed among one, all, or a combination of the categories as long as the total number of units does not exceed the 10 percent cap.

For units under a HAP contract that was first executed on or after April 18, 2017, units qualify under this exception if the units:

- Are specifically made available to house individuals and families that meet the definition of homeless under section 103 of the McKinney-Vento Homeless Assistance Act (42 U.S.C. 11302) and contained in the Continuum of Care Interim Rule at 24 CFR 578.3.
- Are specifically made available to house families that are comprised of or include a veteran.
  - *Veteran* means an individual who has served in the United States Armed Forces.
- Provide supportive housing to persons with disabilities or elderly persons as defined in 24 CFR 5.403.
- Are located in a census tract with a poverty rate of 20 percent or less, as determined in the most recent American Community Survey Five-Year Estimates.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PBV units that house eligible youth receiving FUPY/FYI assistance are also covered by this 10 percent exception authority if the units are under a HAP contract that became effective after December 27, 2020, and if the unit is occupied by an eligible youth receiving FUPY/FYI assistance. FYI TPVs that were awarded under Notice PIH 2019-20 are not part of this exception since VHAs are prohibited from project-basing FYI TPVs. Units added after December 27, 2020, through an amendment of a HAP contract that became effective after December 27, 2020, are eligible for this 10 percent exception authority. In contrast, units added after December 27, 2020, through an amendment of a HAP contract that became effective on or prior to December 27, 2020, are not eligible for this 10 percent exception authority [FR Notice 1/24/22].

VHA Policy

The VHA may project-base up to an additional 10 percent of its authorized units, up to 30 percent, in accordance with HUD regulations and requirements.

Units Not Subject to the PBV Program Limitation [FR Notice 1/18/17]

PBV units under the RAD program and HUD-VASH PBV set-aside vouchers do not count toward the 20 percent limitation when PBV assistance is attached to them.

In addition, units that were previously subject to certain federal rent restrictions or were receiving another type of long-term housing subsidy provided by HUD are not subject to the cap. The unit must be covered under a PBV HAP contract that first became effective on or after April 18, 2017.

VHA Policy

The VHA may project-base units not subject to the 20 percent cap in accordance with HUD regulations and requirements.

17-I.B. TENANT-BASED VS. PROJECT-BASED VOUCHER ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 983.2]

Much of the tenant-based voucher program regulations also apply to the PBV program. Consequently, many of the VHA policies related to tenant-based assistance also apply to PBV assistance. The provisions of the tenant-based voucher regulations that do not apply to the PBV program are listed at 24 CFR 983.2.

VHA Policy

Except as otherwise noted in this chapter, or unless specifically prohibited by PBV program regulations, the VHA policies for the tenant-based voucher program contained in this administrative plan also apply to the PBV program and its participants.

17-I.C. RELOCATION REQUIREMENTS [24 CFR 983.7]

Any persons displaced as a result of implementation of the PBV program must be provided relocation assistance in accordance with the requirements of the Uniform Relocation Assistance and Real Property Acquisition Policies Act of 1970 (URA)[42 U.S.C. 4201-4655] and implementing regulations at 49 CFR part 24.

The cost of required relocation assistance may be paid with funds provided by the owner, local public funds, or funds available from other sources. VHAs may not use voucher program funds to cover relocation costs, except that VHAs may use their administrative fee reserve to pay for

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

relocation expenses after all other program administrative expenses are satisfied, and provided that payment of the relocation benefits is consistent with state and local law. Use of the administrative fee for these purposes must also be consistent with other legal and regulatory requirements, including the requirement in 24 CFR 982.155 and other official HUD issuances.

The acquisition of real property for a PBV project is subject to the URA and 49 CFR part 24, subpart B. It is the responsibility of the VHA to ensure the owner complies with these requirements.

17-I.D. EQUAL OPPORTUNITY REQUIREMENTS [24 CFR 983.8]

The VHA must comply with all equal opportunity requirements under federal law and regulations in its implementation of the PBV program. This includes the requirements and authorities cited at 24 CFR 5.105(a). In addition, the VHA must comply with the VHA Plan certification on civil rights and affirmatively furthering fair housing, submitted in accordance with 24 CFR 903.7(o).

PART II: PBV OWNER PROPOSALS

17-II.A. OVERVIEW

With certain exceptions, the VHA must describe the procedures for owner submission of PBV proposals and for VHA selection of PBV proposals [24 CFR 983.51]. Before selecting a PBV proposal, the VHA must determine that the PBV proposal complies with HUD program regulations and requirements, including a determination that the property is eligible housing [24 CFR 983.53 and 983.54], complies with the cap on the number of PBV units per project [24 CFR 983.56], and meets the site selection standards [24 CFR 983.57]. The VHA may not commit PBVs until or unless it has followed the proposal selection requirements defined in 24 CFR 983.51 [Notice PIH 2011-54].

17-II.B. OWNER PROPOSAL SELECTION PROCEDURES [24 CFR 983.51(b)]

The VHA must select PBV proposals in accordance with the selection procedures in the VHA administrative plan. The VHA must select PBV proposals by either of the following two methods.

- VHA request for PBV Proposals. The VHA may solicit proposals by using a request for proposals to select proposals on a competitive basis in response to the VHA request. The VHA may not limit proposals to a single site or impose restrictions that explicitly or practically preclude owner submission of proposals for PBV housing on different sites.
- The VHA may select proposal that were previously selected based on a competition. This may include selection of a proposal for housing assisted under a federal, state, or local government housing assistance program that was subject to a competition in accordance with the requirements of the applicable program, community development program, or supportive services program that requires competitive selection of proposals (e.g., HOME, and units for which competitively awarded LIHTCs have been provided), where the proposal has been selected in accordance with such program's competitive selection requirements within three years of the PBV proposal selection date, and the earlier competitive selection proposal did not involve any consideration that the project would receive PBV assistance. The VHA need not conduct another competition.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Units Selected Non-Competitively [FR Notice 1/18/17; Notice PIH 2017-21; 24 CFR 983.51(b)]

For certain public housing projects where the VHA has an ownership interest or control, the VHA may attach PBV assistance non-competitively without following one of the two processes above.

This exception applies when the VHA is engaged in an initiative to improve, develop, or replace a public housing property or site. The public housing units may either currently be in the public housing inventory or may have been removed from the public housing inventory within five years of the date on which the VHA entered into the AHAP or HAP.

If the VHA is planning rehabilitation or new construction on the project, a minimum threshold of $25,000 per unit in hard costs must be expended.

If the VHA plans to replace public housing by attaching PBV assistance to existing housing in which the VHA has an ownership interest or control, then the $25,000 per unit minimum threshold does not apply as long as the existing housing substantially complies with NSPIRE.

The VHA must include in the administrative plan what work it plans to do on the property or site and how many PBV units will be added to the site.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not attach PBVs to projects owned by the VHA as described above.

Solicitation and Selection of PBV Proposals [24 CFR 983.51(c)]

VHA procedures for selecting PBV proposals must be designed and actually operated to provide broad public notice of the opportunity to offer PBV proposals for consideration by the VHA. The public notice procedures may include publication of the public notice in a local newspaper of general circulation and other means designed and actually operated to provide broad public notice. The public notice of the VHA request for PBV proposals must specify the submission deadline. Detailed application and selection information must be provided at the request of interested parties.

VHA Policy

VHA Request for Proposals for Rehabilitated and Newly Constructed Units

The VHA will advertise its request for proposals (RFP) for rehabilitated and newly constructed housing in the local newspaper of general circulation and on its website.

The advertisement will state the number of vouchers available to be project-based, the type of units that will be considered, the submission deadline, and will note how to obtain the full RFP with information on the application and selection process. Advertisements will also contain a statement that participation in the PBV program requires compliance with Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO) requirements.

In addition, the VHA will post the RFP and proposal submission and rating and ranking procedures on its website.

The VHA will publish its advertisement for at least one day per week for three consecutive weeks.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Proposals will be due in the VHA office by close of business 30 calendar days from the date of the last publication.

In order for the proposal to be considered, the owner must submit the proposal to the VHA by the published deadline date, and the proposal must respond to all requirements as outlined in the RFP. Incomplete proposals will not be reviewed.

The VHA will rate and rank proposals for rehabilitated and newly constructed housing using the following criteria:

Owner experience and capability to build or rehabilitate housing as identified in the RFP;

Extent to which the project furthers the VHA goal of deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities;

If applicable, the extent to which services for special populations are provided on site or in the immediate area for occupants of the property; and

In order to promote partially assisted projects, projects where less than 25 percent of the units will be assisted will be rated higher than projects where 25 percent or more of the units will be assisted. In the case of projects for occupancy by the elderly, persons with disabilities or families needing other services, the VHA will rate partially assisted projects on the percentage of units assisted. Projects with the lowest percentage of assisted units will receive the highest score.

VHA Requests for Proposals for Existing Housing Units

The VHA will advertise its request for proposals (RFP) for existing housing in the local newspaper of general circulation and on its website.

The advertisement will state the number of vouchers available to be project-based, the type of units that will be considered, the submission deadline, and will note how to obtain the full RFP with information on the application and selection process. Advertisements will also contain a statement that participation in the PBV program requires compliance with Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO) requirements.

In addition, the VHA will post the notice inviting such proposal submission and the rating and ranking procedures on its website.

The VHA will periodically publish its advertisement in the newspapers and trade journals mentioned above for at least one day per week for three consecutive weeks. The advertisement will specify the number of units the VHA estimates that it will be able to assist under the funding the VHA is making available. Owner proposals will be accepted on a first-come first-served basis and will be evaluated using the following criteria:

Experience as an owner in the tenant-based voucher program and owner compliance with the owner's obligations under the tenant-based program;

Extent to which the project furthers the VHA goal of deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities;

If applicable, extent to which services for special populations are provided on site or in the immediate area for occupants of the property; and

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Extent to which units are occupied by families that are eligible to participate in the PBV program.

VHA Selection of Proposals Subject to a Previous Competition under a Federal, State, or Local Housing Assistance Program

The VHA will accept proposals for PBV assistance from owners that were competitively selected under another federal, state or local housing assistance program, including projects that were competitively awarded Low-Income Housing Tax Credits on an ongoing basis.

The VHA may periodically advertise that it is accepting proposals, in the local newspaper and on its website.

The advertisement will state the number of vouchers available to be project-based, the type of units that will be considered, the submission deadline, and will note how to obtain the full RFP with information on the application and selection process. Advertisements will also contain a statement that participation in the PBV program requires compliance with Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO) requirements.

In addition to, or in place of advertising, the VHA may also directly contact specific owners that have already been selected for Federal, state, or local housing assistance based on a previously held competition, to inform them of available PBV assistance.

Proposals will be reviewed on a first-come first-served basis. The VHA will evaluate each proposal on its merits using the following factors:

Extent to which the project furthers the VHA goal of deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities; and

Extent to which the proposal complements other local activities such as the redevelopment of a public housing site under the HOPE VI program, the HOME program, CDBG activities, other development activities in a HUD-designated Enterprise Zone, Economic Community, Choice Neighborhood, or Renewal Community.

VHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 983.51(e), 983.59, FR Notice 1/18/17, and Notice PIH 2017-21]

A VHA-owned unit may be assisted under the PBV program only if the HUD field office or HUD-approved independent entity reviews the selection process and determines that the VHA-owned units were appropriately selected based on the selection procedures specified in the VHA administrative plan. This also applies to noncompetitive selections. If the VHA selects a proposal for housing that is owned or controlled by the VHA, the PVA must identify the entity that will review the VHA proposal selection process and perform specific functions with respect to rent determinations, the term of the HAP contract, and inspections.

In the case of VHA-owned units, the term of the HAP contract and any HAP contract renewal must be agreed upon by the VHA and a HUD-approved independent entity. In addition, an independent entity must determine the initial rent to owner, the redetermined rent to owner, and reasonable rent. Housing quality standards inspections must also be conducted by an independent entity.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The independent entity that performs these program services may be the unit of general local government for the VHA jurisdiction (unless the VHA is itself the unit of general local government or an agency of such government) or another HUD-approved public or private independent entity.

VHA Policy

The VHA has no VHA-owned units.

The VHA may only compensate the independent entity from VHA ongoing administrative fee income (including amounts credited to the administrative fee reserve). The VHA may not use other program receipts to compensate the independent entity for its services. The VHA and independent entity may not charge the family any fee for the appraisal or the services provided by the independent entity.

VHA Notice of Owner Selection [24 CFR 983.51(d)]

The VHA must give prompt written notice to the party that submitted a selected proposal and must also give prompt public notice of such selection. Public notice procedures may include publication of public notice in a local newspaper of general circulation and other means designed and actually operated to provide broad public notice.

VHA Policy

Within 10 business days of the VHA making the selection, the VHA will notify the selected owner in writing of the owner's selection for the PBV program. The VHA will also notify in writing all owners that submitted proposals that were not selected and advise such owners of the name of the selected owner.

In addition, the VHA will publish its notice for selection of PBV proposals for two consecutive days in the same newspapers and trade journals the VHA used to solicit the proposals. The announcement will include the name of the owner that was selected for the PBV program. The VHA will also post the notice of owner selection on its web site.

The VHA will make available to any interested party its rating and ranking sheets and documents that identify the VHA basis for selecting the proposal. These documents will be available for review by the public and other interested parties for one month after publication of the notice of owner selection. The VHA will not make available sensitive owner information that is privileged, such as financial statements and similar information about the owner.

The VHA will make these documents available for review at the VHA during normal business hours. The cost for reproduction of allowable documents will be $.10 per page.

17-II.C. HOUSING TYPE [24 CFR 983.52]

The VHA may attach PBV assistance for units in existing housing or for newly constructed or rehabilitated housing developed under and in accordance with an agreement to enter into a housing assistance payments contract that was executed prior to the start of construction. A housing unit is considered an existing unit for purposes of the PBV program, if, at the time of notice of VHA selection, the units substantially comply with NSPRIE standards. Units for which new construction or rehabilitation began after the owner's proposal submission but prior to the execution of the HAP do not subsequently qualify as existing housing. Units that were newly

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

constructed or rehabilitated in violation of program requirements also do not qualify as existing housing.

The VHA must decide what housing type, new construction, rehabilitation, or existing housing, will be used to develop project-based housing. The VHA choice of housing type must be reflected in its solicitation for proposals.

17-II.D. PROHIBITION OF ASSISTANCE FOR CERTAIN UNITS

Ineligible Housing Types [24 CFR 983.53]

The VHA may not attach or pay PBV assistance to shared housing units; units on the grounds of a penal reformatory, medical, mental, or similar public or private institution; nursing homes or facilities providing continuous psychiatric, medical, nursing services, board and care, or intermediate care (except that assistance may be provided in assisted living facilities); units that are owned or controlled by an educational institution or its affiliate and are designated for occupancy by students; manufactured homes; and transitional housing. In addition, the VHA may not attach or pay PBV assistance for a unit occupied by an owner and the VHA may not select or enter into an agreement to enter into a HAP contract or HAP contract for a unit occupied by a family ineligible for participation in the PBV program. A member of a cooperative who owns shares in the project assisted under the PBV program is not considered an owner for purposes of participation in the PBV program. Finally, PBV assistance may not be attached to units for which construction or rehabilitation has started after the proposal submission and prior to the execution of an AHAP.

Subsidized Housing [24 CFR 983.54]

A VHA may not attach or pay PBV assistance to units in any of the following types of subsidized housing:

- A public housing unit;
- A unit subsidized with any other form of Section 8 assistance;
- A unit subsidized with any governmental rent subsidy;
- A unit subsidized with any governmental subsidy that covers all or any part of the operating costs of the housing;
- A unit subsidized with Section 236 rental assistance payments (except that a VHA may attach assistance to a unit subsidized with Section 236 interest reduction payments);
- A Section 202 project for non-elderly with disabilities;
- Section 811 project-based supportive housing for persons with disabilities;
- Section 202 supportive housing for the elderly;
- A Section 101 rent supplement project;
- A unit subsidized with any form of tenant-based rental assistance;
- A unit with any other duplicative federal, state, or local housing subsidy, as determined by HUD or the VHA in accordance with HUD requirements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

17-II.E. SUBSIDY LAYERING REQUIREMENTS [24 CFR 983.55, Notice PIH 2013-11, and FR Notice 2/28/20]

The subsidy layering review is intended to prevent excessive public assistance by combining (layering) housing assistance payment subsidy under the PBV program with other governmental housing assistance from federal, state, or local agencies, including assistance such as tax concessions or tax credits.

HUD requires new construction and rehabilitation housing that will include forms of governmental assistance other than PBVs to undergo a subsidy layering review (SLR) prior to entering into an Agreement to Enter into Housing Assistance Payments Contract (AHAP). Subsidy layering requirements do not apply to existing housing, when PBV is the only governmental assistance, or for projects already subject to a PBV HAP contract, even if the project is recapitalized with outside sources of funding.

When a VHA selects a new construction or rehabilitation project, the VHA must require information regarding all HUD and/or other federal, state, or local governmental assistance to be disclosed by the project owner using Form HUD-2880. Appendix A of FR Notice 2/28/20 contains a list of all required documentation.

Either HUD or a HUD-approved housing credit agency (HCA) in the VHA's jurisdiction performs the subsidy layering review. The VHA must request an SLR through their local HUD Field Office or, if eligible, through a participating HCA.

If the SLR request is submitted to an approved HCA, and the proposed project-based voucher assistance meets HUD subsidy layering requirements, the HCA must submit a certification to HUD and notify the VHA. The VHA may proceed to execute an AHAP at that time if the environmental approval is received.

The HAP contract must contain the owner's certification that the project has not received and will not receive (before or during the term of the HAP contract) any public assistance for acquisition, development, or operation of the housing other than assistance disclosed in the subsidy layering review in accordance with HUD requirements.

17-II.F. CAP ON NUMBER OF PBV UNITS IN EACH PROJECT

25 Percent per Project Cap [24 CFR 983.56, FR Notice 1/18/17, and Notice PIH 2017-21]

In general, the VHA may not select a proposal to provide PBV assistance for units in a project or enter into an agreement to enter into a HAP or a HAP contract to provide PBV assistance for units in a project, if the total number of dwelling units in the project that will receive PBV assistance during the term of the PBV HAP contract is more than the greater of 25 units or 25 percent of the number of dwelling units (assisted or unassisted) in the project.

Exceptions to 25 Percent per Project Cap [FR Notice 1/18/17; Notice PIH 2017-21; FR Notice 1/24/22]

As of April 18, 2017, units are not counted against the 25 percent or 25-unit per project cap if:

- The units are exclusively for elderly families
- The units are for households eligible for supportive services available to all families receiving PBV assistance in the project

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- If the project is located in a census tract with a poverty rate of 20 percent or less, as determined in the most recent American Community Survey Five-Year estimates, the project cap is the greater of 25 units or 40 percent (instead of 25 percent) of the units in the project [FR Notice 7/14/17].

The Housing Opportunity Through Modernization Act of 2016 (HOTMA) eliminated the project cap exemption for projects that serve disabled families and modified the exception for supportive services.

Under the Fostering Stable Housing Opportunities (FSHO) amendments, units exclusively made available to youth receiving FUPY/FYI assistance may be excepted from the project cap for HAP contracts first effective after December 27, 2020. For more information on excepted units for FUPY.

Projects where these caps were implemented prior to HOTMA (HAP contracts executed prior to April 18, 2017) or FSHO (contract in effect on or prior to December 27, 2020) may continue to use the former exceptions and may renew their HAP contracts under the old requirements, unless the VHA and owner agree to change the conditions of the HAP contract. However, this change may not be made if it would jeopardize an assisted family's eligibility for continued assistance in the project.

Supportive Services

VHAs must include in the VHA administrative plan the type of services offered to families for a project to qualify for the exception and the extent to which such services will be provided. As of April 18, 2017, the project must make supportive services available to all families receiving PBV assistance in the project, but the family does not actually have to accept and receive supportive services for the exception to apply to the unit, although the family must be eligible to receive the supportive services. It is not necessary that the services be provided at or by the project but must be reasonably available to families receiving PBV assistance at the project and designed to help families in the project achieve self-sufficiency or live in the community as independently as possible A VHA may not require participation in the supportive service as a condition of living in the excepted unit, although such services may be offered.

VHA Policy

Excepted units will be limited to units for elderly families.

Projects not Subject to a Project Cap [FR Notice 1/18/17; Notice PIH 2017-21]

PBV units that were previously subject to certain federal rent restrictions or receiving another type of long-term housing subsidy provided by HUD are exempt from the project cap. In other words, 100 percent of the units in these projects may receive PBV assistance.

VHA Policy

The PVHA does not have any PBV units that are subject to the per project cap exception.

Promoting Partially Assisted Projects [24 CFR 983.56(c)]

A VHA may establish local requirements designed to promote PBV assistance in partially assisted projects. A *partially assisted project* is a project in which there are fewer units covered by a HAP contract than residential units [24 CFR 983.3].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

A VHA may establish a per-project cap on the number of units that will receive PBV assistance or other project-based assistance in a multifamily project containing excepted units or in a single-family building. A VHA may also determine not to provide PBV assistance for excepted units, or the VHA may establish a per-project cap of less than 25 units or 25 percent of units.

VHA Policy:

Excepted units will be limited to units for elderly families.

Beyond that, the VHA will not impose any further cap on the number of PBV units assisted per project.

17-II.G. SITE SELECTION STANDARDS

Compliance with PBV Goals, Civil Rights Requirements, and NSPIRE Site Standards [24 CFR 983.57(b)]

The VHA may not select a proposal for existing, newly constructed, or rehabilitated PBV housing on a site or enter into an agreement to enter into a HAP contract or HAP contract for units on the site, unless the VHA has determined that PBV assistance for housing at the selected site is consistent with the goal of deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities. The standard for deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities must be consistent with the VHA Plan under 24 CFR 903 and the VHA administrative plan.

In addition, prior to selecting a proposal, the VHA must determine that the site is suitable from the standpoint of facilitating and furthering full compliance with the applicable Civil Rights Laws, regulations, and Executive Orders, and that the site meets the NSPIRE site and neighborhood standards at 24 CFR 5.703.

VHA Policy

It is the VHA goal to select sites for PBV housing that provide for deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunities. In complying with this goal the VHA will limit approval of sites for PBV housing in census tracts that have poverty concentrations of 20 percent or less.

However, the VHA will grant exceptions to the 20 percent standard where the VHA determines that the PBV assistance will complement other local redevelopment activities designed to deconcentrate poverty and expand housing and economic opportunities in census tracts with poverty concentrations greater than 20 percent, such as sites in:

A census tract in which the proposed PBV development will be located in a HUD-designated Enterprise Zone, Economic Community, Choice Neighborhood, or Renewal Community;

A census tract in which the proposed PBV development will be located is undergoing significant revitalization as a result of state, local, or federal dollars invested in the area;

A census tract where new market rate units are being developed where such market rate units will positively impact the poverty rate in the area;

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

A census tract where there has been an overall decline in the poverty rate within the past five years; or

A census tract where there are meaningful opportunities for educational and economic advancement.

Existing and Rehabilitated Housing Site and Neighborhood Standards [24 CFR 983.57(d)]

The VHA may not enter into an agreement to enter into a HAP contract nor enter into a HAP contract for existing or rehabilitated housing until it has determined that the site complies with the HUD required site and neighborhood standards. The site must:

- Be adequate in size, exposure, and contour to accommodate the number and type of units proposed;
- Have adequate utilities and streets available to service the site;
- Promote a greater choice of housing opportunities and avoid undue concentration of assisted persons in areas containing a high proportion of low-income persons;
- Be accessible to social, recreational, educational, commercial, and health facilities and services and other municipal facilities and services equivalent to those found in neighborhoods consisting largely of unassisted similar units; and
- Be located so that travel time and cost via public transportation or private automobile from the neighborhood to places of employment is not excessive.

New Construction Site and Neighborhood Standards [24 CFR 983.57(e)]

In order to be selected for PBV assistance, a site for newly constructed housing must meet the following HUD required site and neighborhood standards:

- The site must be adequate in size, exposure, and contour to accommodate the number and type of units proposed;
- The site must have adequate utilities and streets available to service the site;
- The site must not be located in an area of minority concentration unless the VHA determines that sufficient, comparable opportunities exist for housing for minority families in the income range to be served by the proposed project outside areas of minority concentration or that the project is necessary to meet overriding housing needs that cannot be met in that housing market area;
- The site must not be located in a racially mixed area if the project will cause a significant increase in the proportion of minority to non-minority residents in the area.
- The site must promote a greater choice of housing opportunities and avoid undue concentration of assisted persons in areas containing a high proportion of low-income persons;
- The neighborhood must not be one that is seriously detrimental to family life or in which substandard dwellings or other undesirable conditions predominate;

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The housing must be accessible to social, recreational, educational, commercial, and health facilities and services and other municipal facilities and services equivalent to those found in neighborhoods consisting largely of unassisted similar units; and

- Except for housing designed for elderly persons, the housing must be located so that travel time and cost via public transportation or private automobile from the neighborhood to places of employment is not excessive.

17-II.H. ENVIRONMENTAL REVIEW [24 CFR 983.58]

The VHA activities under the PBV program are subject to HUD environmental regulations in 24 CFR parts 50 and 58. The *responsible entity* is responsible for performing the federal environmental review under the National Environmental Policy Act of 1969 (42 U.S.C. 4321 et seq.). The VHA may not enter into an agreement to enter into a HAP contract nor enter into a HAP contract until it has complied with the environmental review requirements.

In the case of existing housing, the responsible entity that is responsible for the environmental review under 24 CFR part 58 must determine whether or not PBV assistance is categorically excluded from review under the National Environmental Policy Act and whether or not the assistance is subject to review under the laws and authorities listed in 24 CFR 58.5.

The VHA may not enter into an agreement to enter into a HAP contract or a HAP contract with an owner, and the VHA, the owner, and its contractors may not acquire, rehabilitate, convert, lease, repair, dispose of, demolish, or construct real property or commit or expend program or local funds for PBV activities under this part, until the environmental review is completed.

The VHA must supply all available, relevant information necessary for the responsible entity to perform any required environmental review for any site. The VHA must require the owner to carry out mitigating measures required by the responsible entity (or HUD, if applicable) as a result of the environmental review.

PART III: DWELLING UNITS

17-III.A. OVERVIEW

This part identifies the special housing quality standards that apply to the PBV program, housing accessibility for persons with disabilities, and special procedures for conducting housing quality standards inspections.

17-III.B. NATIONAL STANDARDS FOR THE PHYSICAL INSPECTION OF REAL ESTATE [24 CFR 983.101]

The housing quality standards NSPIRE standards for the tenant-based program, including those for special housing types, generally apply to the PBV program. NSPRIE requirements for shared housing, manufactured home space rental, and the homeownership option do not apply because these housing types are not assisted under the PBV program.

Lead-based Paint [24 CFR 983.101(c)]

The lead-based paint requirements for the tenant-based voucher program do not apply to the PBV program. Instead, The Lead-based Paint Poisoning Prevention Act (42 U.S.C. 4821-4846), the Residential Lead-based Paint Hazard Reduction Act of 1992 (42 U.S.C. 4851-4856), and

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

implementing regulations at 24 CFR Part 35, Subparts A, B, H, and R, and 40 CFR 745.227, apply to the PBV program.

17-III.C. HOUSING ACCESSIBILITY FOR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES

The housing must comply with program accessibility requirements of section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973 (29 U.S.C. 794) and implementing regulations at 24 CFR part 8. The VHA must ensure that the percentage of accessible dwelling units complies with the requirements of section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973 (29 U.S.C. 794), as implemented by HUD's regulations at 24 CFR 8, subpart C.

Housing first occupied after March 13, 1991, must comply with design and construction requirements of the Fair Housing Amendments Act of 1988 and implement regulations at 24 CFR 100.205, as applicable. (24 CFR 983.102)

17-III.D. INSPECTING UNITS

Pre-selection Inspection [24 CFR 983.103(a)]

The VHA must examine the proposed site before the proposal selection date. If the units to be assisted already exist, the VHA must inspect all the units before the proposal selection date, and must determine whether the units substantially comply with NSPIRE -. To qualify as existing housing, units must substantially comply with NSPIRE on the proposal selection date. However, the VHA may not execute the HAP contract until the units fully comply with NSPIRE .

Pre-HAP Contract Inspections [24 CFR 983.103(b), FR Notice 1/18/17, and Notice PIH 2017-20]

The VHA must inspect each contract unit before execution of the HAP contract. The VHA may not provide assistance on behalf of the family until the unit fully complies with NSPIRE , unless the VHA has adopted a policy to enter into a HAP contract for units that fail the initial NSPIRE inspection as a result of only non-life-threatening conditions, or if the unit passed an alternative inspection.

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide assistance on behalf of the family if only one non-life-threatening condition is present, and no life-threatening conditions are present, in accordance with Chapter 8.

Turnover Inspections [24 CFR 983.103(c)]

Before providing assistance to a new family in a contract unit, the VHA must inspect the unit. The VHA may not provide assistance on behalf of the family until the unit fully complies with NSPIRE .

Annual/Biennial Inspections [24 CFR 983.103(d); FR Notice 6/25/14]

At least once every 24 months during the term of the HAP contract, the VHA must inspect a random sample consisting of at least 20 percent of the contract units in each building to determine if the contract units and the premises are maintained in accordance withNSPIRE. Turnover inspections are not counted toward meeting this inspection requirement. The VHA also

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

has the option in certain mixed finance properties to rely on alternative inspections conducted at least triennially.

VHA Policy

The VHA will inspect on an annual basis each PBV building to determine if the contract units and the premises are maintained in accordance to NSPIRE.

Alternative Inspections [24 CFR 983.103(g); Notice PIH 2016-05]

In the case of mixed-finance properties that are subject to alternative inspections, the PHA may rely upon an alternative inspection conducted at least triennially to demonstrate compliance with inspection requirements.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not rely on alternative inspection standards.

Other Inspections [24 CFR 983.103(e)]

The VHA must inspect contract units whenever needed to determine that the contract units comply with NSPIRE standards and that the owner is providing maintenance, utilities, and other services in accordance with the HAP contract. The VHA must take into account complaints and any other information coming to its attention in scheduling inspections.

The VHA must conduct follow-up inspections needed to determine if the owner (or, if applicable, the family) has corrected an NSPIRE deficiency, and must conduct inspections to determine the basis for exercise of contractual and other remedies for owner or family violation of NSPIRE deficiencies.

In conducting VHA supervisory quality control inspections, the VHA should include a representative sample of both tenant-based and project-based units.

Inspecting VHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 983.103(f)]

In the case of VHA-owned units, the inspections must be performed by an independent entity designated by the VHA and approved by HUD. The independent entity must furnish a copy of each inspection report to the VHA and to the HUD field office where the project is located. The VHA must take all necessary actions in response to inspection reports from the independent entity, including exercise of contractual remedies for violation of the HAP contract by the VHA-owner.

PART IV: REHABILITATED AND NEWLY CONSTRUCTED UNITS

17-IV.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 983.151]

There are specific requirements that apply to PBV assistance for newly constructed or rehabilitated housing that do not apply to PBV assistance in existing housing. This part describes the requirements unique to this type of assistance.

Housing selected for this type of assistance may not at a later date be selected for PBV assistance as existing housing.

17-IV.B. AGREEMENT TO ENTER INTO HAP CONTRACT

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In order to offer PBV assistance in rehabilitated or newly constructed units, the VHA must enter into an agreement to enter into HAP contract (Agreement) with the owner of the property. The Agreement must be in the form required by HUD [24 CFR 983.152(b)]. The VHA may not enter into an Agreement if commencement of construction or rehabilitation has commenced after proposal submission [24 CFR 983.152(c)]. Construction begins when excavation or site preparation (including clearing of the land) begins for the housing. Rehabilitation begins with the physical commencement of rehabilitation activity on the housing.

In the Agreement the owner agrees to develop the PBV contract units to comply with NSPIRE, and the VHA agrees that upon timely completion of such development in accordance with the terms of the Agreement, the VHA will enter into a HAP contract with the owner for the contract units [24 CFR 983.152(a)].

Content of the Agreement [24 CFR 983.152(d)]

At a minimum, the Agreement must describe the following features of the housing to be developed and assisted under the PBV program:

- Site and the location of the contract units;
- Number of contract units by area (size) and number of bedrooms and bathrooms;
- Services, maintenance, or equipment to be supplied by the owner without charges in addition to the rent;
- Utilities available to the contract units, including a specification of utility services to be paid by the owner and utility services to be paid by the tenant;
- An indication of whether or not the design and construction requirements of the Fair Housing Act and section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973 apply to units under the Agreement. If applicable, any required work item resulting from these requirements must be included in the description of work to be performed under the Agreement;
- Estimated initial rents to owner for the contract units;
- Description of the work to be performed under the Agreement. For rehabilitated units, the description must include the rehabilitation work write up and, where determined necessary by the VHA, specifications and plans. For new construction units, the description must include the working drawings and specifications.
- Any additional requirements for quality, architecture, or design over and above NSPIRE standards.

Execution of the Agreement [24 CFR 983.153]

The Agreement must be executed promptly after VHA notice of proposal selection to the selected owner. The VHA may not enter into the Agreement if construction or rehabilitation has started after proposal submission. Generally, the VHA may not enter into the Agreement with the owner until the subsidy layering review is completed. Likewise, the VHA may not enter into the Agreement until the environmental review is completed and the VHA has received environmental approval. However, the VHA does not need to conduct a subsidy layering review in the case of a HAP contract for existing housing or if the applicable state or local agency has

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

conducted such a review. Similarly, environmental reviews are not required for existing structures unless otherwise required by law or regulation.

VHA Policy

The VHA will enter into the Agreement with the owner within 10 business days of receiving both environmental approval and notice that subsidy layering requirements have been met, and before construction or rehabilitation work is started.

17-IV.C. CONDUCT OF DEVELOPMENT WORK

Labor Standards [24 CFR 983.154(b)]

If an Agreement covers the development of nine or more contract units (whether or not completed in stages), the owner and the owner's contractors and subcontractors must pay Davis-Bacon wages to laborers and mechanics employed in the development of housing. Further, these Davis-Bacon requirements apply to existing PBV units when the nature of any work to be performed either before the execution of the HAP contract or within 18 months after execution constitutes project development. Any development initiated on existing units within 18 months after the effective date of the HAP contract on projects with nine or more contract units triggers Davis-Bacon requirements.

The HUD-prescribed form of the Agreement will include the labor standards clauses required by HUD, such as those involving Davis-Bacon wage rates. The addendum to the HAP contract, Form HUD-5679, also includes the required labor standards clauses.

The owner, contractors, and subcontractors must also comply with the Contract Work Hours and Safety Standards Act, Department of Labor regulations in 29 CFR part 5, and other applicable federal labor relations laws and regulations. The VHA must monitor compliance with labor standards.

Owner Disclosure [24 CFR 983.154(d) and (e)]

The Agreement and HAP contract must include a certification by the owner that the owner and other project principals are not on the U.S. General Services Administration list of parties excluded from federal procurement and non-procurement programs.

The owner must also disclose any possible conflict of interest that would be a violation of the Agreement, the HAP contract, or HUD regulations.

17-IV.D. COMPLETION OF HOUSING

The Agreement must specify the deadlines for completion of the housing, and the owner must develop and complete the housing in accordance with these deadlines. The Agreement must also specify the deadline for submission by the owner of the required evidence of completion.

Evidence of Completion [24 CFR 983.155(b)]

At a minimum, the owner must submit the following evidence of completion to the VHA in the form and manner required by the VHA:

- Owner certification that the work has been completed in accordance with NSPIRE and all requirements of the Agreement; and

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Owner certification that the owner has complied with labor standards and equal opportunity requirements in development of the housing.

At the VHA's discretion, the Agreement may specify additional documentation that must be submitted by the owner as evidence of housing completion.

VHA Policy

The VHA will determine the need for the owner to submit additional documentation as evidence of housing completion on a case-by-case basis depending on the nature of the PBV project. The VHA will specify any additional documentation requirements in the Agreement to enter into HAP contract.

VHA Acceptance of Completed Units [24 CFR 983.156]

Upon notice from the owner that the housing is completed, the VHA must inspect to determine if the housing has been completed in accordance with the Agreement, including compliance with NSPIRE standards and any additional requirements imposed under the Agreement. The VHA must also determine if the owner has submitted all required evidence of completion.

If the work has not been completed in accordance with the Agreement, the VHA must not enter into the HAP contract.

If the VHA determines the work has been completed in accordance with the Agreement and that the owner has submitted all required evidence of completion, the VHA must submit the HAP contract for execution by the owner and must then execute the HAP contract.

PART V: HOUSING ASSISTANCE PAYMENTS CONTRACT (HAP)

17-V.A. OVERVIEW

The VHA must enter into a HAP contract with an owner for units that are receiving PBV assistance. The purpose of the HAP contract is to provide housing assistance payments for eligible families. Housing assistance is paid for contract units leased and occupied by eligible families during the HAP contract term. With the exception of single-family scattered-site projects, a HAP contract shall cover a single project. If multiple projects exist, each project is covered by a separate HAP contract. The HAP contract must be in the form required by HUD [24 CFR 983.202(a)].

17-V.B. HAP CONTRACT REQUIREMENTS

Contract Information [24 CFR 983.203]

The HAP contract must specify the following information:

- The total number of contract units by number of bedrooms;
- The project's name, street address, city or county, state and zip code, block and lot number (if known), and any other information necessary to clearly identify the site and the building;
- The number of contract units in each building, the location of each contract unit, the area of each contract unit, and the number of bedrooms and bathrooms in each contract unit;
- Services, maintenance, and equipment to be supplied by the owner and included in the rent to owner;

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Utilities available to the contract units, including a specification of utility services to be paid by the owner (included in rent) and utility services to be paid by the tenant;
- Features provided to comply with program accessibility requirements of Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973 and implementing regulations at 24 CFR part 8;
- The HAP contract term;
- The number of units in any project that will exceed the 25 percent per project cap, which will be set aside for occupancy by qualifying families (elderly and/or disabled families and families receiving supportive services); and
- The initial rent to owner for the first 12 months of the HAP contract term.

Execution of the HAP Contract [24 CFR 983.204]

The VHA may not enter into a HAP contract until each contract unit has been inspected and the VHA has determined that the unit complies with the NSPIRE standards, unless the VHA has adopted a policy to enter into a HAP contract for units that fail the initial inspection where no life-threatening conditions are present. For existing housing, the HAP contract must be executed promptly after the VHA selects the owner proposal and inspects the housing units. For newly constructed or rehabilitated housing the HAP contract must be executed after the VHA has inspected the completed units and has determined that the units have been completed in accordance with the agreement to enter into HAP, and the owner furnishes all required evidence of completion.

VHA Policy

For existing housing, the HAP contract will be executed within 10 business days of the VHA determining that all units pass inspection.

For rehabilitated or newly constructed housing, the HAP contract will be executed within 10 business days of the VHA determining that the units have been completed in accordance with the agreement to enter into HAP, all units meet NSPIRE standards, and the owner has submitted all required evidence of completion.

Term of HAP Contract [24 CFR 983.205, FR Notice 1/18/17, and Notice PIH 2017-21]

The VHA may enter into a HAP contract with an owner for an initial term of no less than one year and no more than 20 years for each contract unit. The length of the term of the HAP contract for any contract unit may not be less than one year, nor more than 20 years. In the case of VHA-owned units, the term of the HAP contract must be agreed upon by the VHA and the independent entity approved by HUD [24 CFR 983.59(b)(2)].

VHA Policy

The term of all PBV HAP contracts will be negotiated with the owner on a case-by-case basis.

At the time of the initial HAP contract term or any time before expiration of the HAP contract, the VHA may extend the term of the contract for an additional term of up to 20 years if the VHA determines an extension is appropriate to continue providing affordable housing for low-income families. A HAP contract extension may not exceed 20 years. A VHA may provide for multiple extensions; however, in no circumstances may such extensions exceed 20 years, cumulatively.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Extensions after the initial extension are allowed at the end of any extension term, provided that not more than 24 months prior to the expiration of the previous extension contract the VHA agrees to extend the term, and that such extension is appropriate to continue providing affordable housing for low-income families or to expand housing opportunities. Extensions after the initial extension term shall not begin prior to the expiration date of the previous extension term. Subsequent extensions are subject to the same limitations. All extensions must be on the form and subject to the conditions prescribed by HUD at the time of the extension. In the case of VHA-owned units, any extension of the term of the HAP contract must be agreed upon by the VHA and the independent entity approved by HUD [24 CFR 983.59(b)(2)].

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

When determining whether or not to extend an expiring PBV contract, the VHA will consider several factors including, but not limited to:

The cost of extending the contract and the amount of available budget authority;

The condition of the contract units;

The owner's record of compliance with obligations under the HAP contract and lease(s);

Whether the location of the units continues to support the goals of deconcentrating poverty and expanding housing opportunities; and

Whether the funding could be used more appropriately for tenant-based assistance.

Termination by VHA [24 CFR 983.205(c) and FR Notice 1/18/17]

The HAP contract must provide that the term of the VHA's contractual commitment is subject to the availability of sufficient appropriated funding as determined by HUD or by the VHA in accordance with HUD instructions. For these purposes, sufficient funding means the availability of appropriations, and of funding under the ACC from such appropriations, to make full payment of housing assistance payments payable to the owner for any contract year in accordance with the terms of the HAP contract.

In times of insufficient funding, HUD requires that VHAs first take all cost-saving measures prior to failing to make payments under existing PBV HAP contracts.

If it is determined that there may not be sufficient funding to continue housing assistance payments for all contract units and for the full term of the HAP contract, the VHA may terminate the HAP contract by notice to the owner. The termination must be implemented in accordance with HUD instructions.

Termination by Owner [24 CFR 983.205(d)]

If in accordance with program requirements the amount of rent to an owner for any contract unit is reduced below the amount of the rent to owner at the beginning of the HAP contract term, the owner may terminate the HAP contract by giving notice to the VHA. In this case, families living in the contract units must be offered tenant-based assistance.

Statutory Notice Requirements: Contract Termination or Expiration [24 CFR 983.206, FR Notice 1/18/17, and Notice PIH 2017-21]

Not less than one year before the HAP contract terminates, or if the owner refuses to renew the HAP contract, the owner must notify the VHA and assisted tenants of the termination. The notice must be provided in the form prescribed by HUD. If the owner does not give timely notice, the owner must permit the tenants in assisted units to remain in their units for the required notice period with no increase in the tenant portion of their rent, and with no eviction as a result of the owner's inability to collect an increased tenant portion of rent. An owner may renew the terminating contract for a period of time sufficient to give tenants one-year advance notice under such terms as HUD may require.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Upon termination or expiration of the contract, a family living at the property is entitled to receive a tenant-based voucher. Tenant-based assistance would not begin until the owner's required notice period ends. The VHA must provide the family with a voucher and the family must also be given the option by the VHA and owner to remain in their unit with HCV tenant-based assistance as long as the unit complies with inspection and rent reasonableness requirements. The family must pay their total tenant payment (TTP) and any additional amount if the gross rent exceeds the applicable payment standard. The family has the right to remain in the project as long as the units are used for rental housing and are otherwise eligible for HCV assistance. The owner may not terminate the tenancy of a family that exercises its right to remain except for serious or repeated lease violations or other good cause. Families that receive a tenant-based voucher at the expiration or termination of the PBV HAP contract are not new admissions to the VHA HCV tenant-based program and are not subject to income eligibility requirements or any other admission requirements. If the family chooses to remain in their unit with tenant-based assistance, the family may do so regardless of whether the family share would initially exceed 40 percent of the family's adjusted monthly income.

Remedies for NSPIRE Deficiencies [24 CFR 983.208(b)]

The VHA may not make any HAP payment to the owner for a contract unit during any period in which the unit does not comply with NSPIRE standards. If the VHA determines that a contract does not comply with NSPIRE standards, the VHA may exercise any of its remedies under the HAP contract, for any or all of the contract units. Available remedies include termination of housing assistance payments, abatement or reduction of housing assistance payments, reduction of contract units, and termination of the HAP contract.

VHA Policy

The VHA will abate and terminate PBV HAP contracts for non-compliance with NSPIRE in accordance with the policies used in the tenant-based voucher program. These policies are contained in Section 8-II.G., Enforcing Owner Compliance.

17-V.C. AMENDMENTS TO THE HAP CONTRACT

Substitution of Contract Units [24 CFR 983.207(a)]

At the VHA's discretion and subject to all PBV requirements, the HAP contract may be amended to substitute a different unit with the same number of bedrooms in the same project for a previously covered contract unit. Before any such substitution can take place, the VHA must inspect the proposed unit and determine the reasonable rent for the unit.

Addition of Contract Units [FR Notice 1/18/17 and Notice PIH 2017-21]

The VHA and owner may amend the HAP contract to add additional PBV contract units in projects that already have a HAP contract without having to fulfill the selection requirements found at 24 CFR 983.51(b) for those additional PBV units, regardless of when the HAP contract was signed. The additional PBV units, however, are still subject to the PBV program cap and individual project caps. Prior to attaching additional units without competition, the VHA must submit to the local field office information outlined in FR Notice 1/18/17. The VHA must also detail in the administrative plan their intent to add PBV units and the rationale for adding units to the specific PBV project.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

The VHA will consider adding units to the contract on a case-by-case basis to ensure the availability of affordable housing as long as the addition of units does not exceed allowable project caps.

VHA will consider adding contract units to the HAP contract when VHA determines that additional housing is needed to serve eligible low-income families. Circumstances may include, but are not limited to:

- The local housing inventory is reduced due to a disaster (either due to loss of housing
units, or an influx of displaced families); and
- Additional PBV assisted units are needed to ensure the financial viability of the project.
- Amend existing PBV contracts to new program cap limits set by HUD

17-V.D. HAP CONTRACT YEAR, ANNIVERSARY AND EXPIRATION DATES [24 CFR 983.207(b) and 983.302(e)]

The HAP contract year is the period of 12 calendar months preceding each annual anniversary of the HAP contract during the HAP contract term. The initial contract year is calculated from the first day of the first calendar month of the HAP contract term.

The annual anniversary of the HAP contract is the first day of the first calendar month after the end of the preceding contract year.

There is a single annual anniversary and expiration date for all units under a particular HAP contract, even in cases where contract units are placed under the HAP contract in stages (on different dates) or units are added by amendment. The anniversary and expiration dates for all units coincide with the dates for the contract units that were originally placed under contract.

17-V.E. OWNER RESPONSIBILITIES UNDER THE HAP CONTRACT [24 CFR 983.210]

When the owner executes the HAP contract s/he certifies that at such execution and at all times during the term of the HAP contract:

- All contract units are in good condition and the owner is maintaining the premises and contract units in accordance with NSPIRE standards;
- The owner is providing all services, maintenance, equipment and utilities as agreed to under the HAP contract and the leases;
- Each contract unit for which the owner is receiving HAP, is leased to an eligible family referred by the VHA, and the lease is in accordance with the HAP contract and HUD requirements;
- To the best of the owner's knowledge the family resides in the contract unit for which the owner is receiving HAP, and the unit is the family's only residence;
- The owner (including a principal or other interested party) is not the spouse, parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister, or brother of any member of a family residing in a contract unit;

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The amount of the HAP the owner is receiving is correct under the HAP contract;
- The rent for contract units does not exceed rents charged by the owner for comparable unassisted units;
- Except for HAP and tenant rent, the owner has not received and will not receive any other payment or consideration for rental of the contract unit;
- The family does not own or have any interest in the contract unit (does not apply to family's membership in a cooperative); and
- Repair work on the project selected as an existing project that is performed after HAP execution within such post-execution period as specified by HUD may constitute development activity, and if determined to be development activity, the repair work undertaken shall be in compliance with Davis-Bacon wage requirements.

17-V.F. ADDITIONAL HAP REQUIREMENTS

Housing Quality and Design Requirements [24 CFR 983.101(e) and 983.208(a)]

The owner is required to maintain and operate the contract units and premises in accordance with NSPIRE standards, including performance of ordinary and extraordinary maintenance. The owner must provide all the services, maintenance, equipment, and utilities specified in the HAP contract with the VHA and in the lease with each assisted family. In addition, maintenance, replacement and redecoration must be in accordance with the standard practice for the building as established by the owner.

The VHA may elect to establish additional requirements for quality, architecture, or design of PBV housing. Any such additional requirements must be specified in the Agreement to enter into a HAP contract and the HAP contract. These requirements must be in addition to, not in place of, compliance with NSPIRE standard.

VHA Policy

The VHA will identify the need for any special features on a case-by-case basis depending on the intended occupancy of the PBV project. The VHA will specify any special design standards or additional requirements in the invitation for PBV proposals, the agreement to enter into HAP contract, and the HAP contract.

Vacancy Payments [24 CFR 983.352(b)]

At the discretion of the VHA, the HAP contract may provide for vacancy payments to the owner for a VHA-determined period of vacancy extending from the beginning of the first calendar month after the move-out month for a period not exceeding two full months following the move-out month. The amount of the vacancy payment will be determined by the VHA and cannot exceed the monthly rent to owner under the assisted lease, minus any portion of the rental payment received by the owner (including amounts available from the tenant's security deposit).

VHA Policy

The VHA will decide on a case-by-case basis if the VHA will provide vacancy payments to the owner. The HAP contract with the owner will contain any such agreement,

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

including the amount of the vacancy payment and the period for which the owner will qualify for these payments.

PART VI: SELECTION OF PBV PROGRAM PARTICIPANTS

17-VI.A. OVERVIEW

Many of the provisions of the tenant-based voucher regulations [24 CFR 982] also apply to the PBV program. This includes requirements related to determining eligibility and selecting applicants from the waiting list. Even with these similarities, there are requirements that are unique to the PBV program. This part describes the requirements and policies related to eligibility and admission to the PBV program.

17-VI.B. ELIGIBILITY FOR PBV ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 983.251(a) and (b)]

The VHA may select families for the PBV program from those who are participants in the VHA's tenant-based voucher program and from those who have applied for admission to the voucher program. For voucher participants, eligibility was determined at original admission to the voucher program and does not need to be redetermined at the commencement of PBV assistance. For all others, eligibility for admission must be determined at the commencement of PBV assistance.

Applicants for PBV assistance must meet the same eligibility requirements as applicants for the tenant-based voucher program. Applicants must qualify as a family as defined by HUD and the VHA, have income at or below HUD-specified income limits, and qualify on the basis of citizenship or the eligible immigration status of family members [24 CFR 982.201(a) and 24 CFR 983.2(a)]. In addition, an applicant family must provide social security information for family members [24 CFR 5.216 and 5.218] and consent to the VHA's collection and use of family information regarding income, expenses, and family composition [24 CFR 5.230]. The VHA may also not approve a tenancy if the owner (including a principal or other interested party) of the unit is the parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister, or brother of any member of the family, unless needed as a reasonable accommodation. An applicant family must also meet HUD requirements related to current or past criminal activity.

VHA Policy

The VHA will determine an applicant family's eligibility for the PBV program in accordance with the policies in Chapter 3.

In-Place Families [24 CFR 983.251(b)]

An eligible family residing in a proposed PBV contract unit on the date the proposal is selected by the VHA is considered an "in-place family." These families are afforded protection from displacement under the PBV rule. If a unit to be placed under contract (either an existing unit or a unit requiring rehabilitation) is occupied by an eligible family on the date the proposal is selected, the in-place family must be placed on the VHA's waiting list. Once the family's continued eligibility is determined (the VHA may deny assistance to an in-place family for the grounds specified in 24 CFR 982.552 and 982.553), the family must be given an absolute selection preference and the VHA must refer these families to the project owner for an appropriately sized PBV unit in the project. Admission of eligible in-place families is not subject to income targeting requirements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

This regulatory protection from displacement does not apply to families that are not eligible to participate in the program on the proposal selection date.

17-VI.C. ORGANIZATION OF THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 983.251(c)]

The VHA may establish a separate waiting list for PBV units or it may use the same waiting list for both tenant-based and project-based assistance. The VHA may also merge the PBV waiting list with a waiting list for other assisted housing programs offered by the VHA. If the VHA chooses to offer a separate waiting list for PBV assistance, the VHA must offer to place applicants who are listed on the tenant-based waiting list on the waiting list for PBV assistance.

If a VHA decides to establish a separate PBV waiting list, the VHA may use a single waiting list for the VHA's whole PBV program, or it may establish separate waiting lists for PBV units in particular projects or buildings or for sets of such units.

VHA Policy

The VHA will establish and manage separate waiting lists for individual projects or buildings that are receiving PBV assistance.

17-VI.D. SELECTION FROM THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 983.251(c)]

Applicants who will occupy units with PBV assistance must be selected from the VHA's waiting list. The VHA may establish selection criteria or preferences for occupancy of particular PBV units. The VHA may place families referred by the PBV owner on its PBV waiting list.

Income Targeting [24 CFR 983.251(c)(6)]

At least 75 percent of the families admitted to the VHA's tenant-based and project-based voucher programs during the VHA fiscal year from the waiting list must be extremely low-income families. The income targeting requirement applies to the total of admissions to both programs.

Units with Accessibility Features [24 CFR 983.251(c)(7)]

When selecting families to occupy PBV units that have special accessibility features for persons with disabilities, the VHA must first refer families who require such features to the owner.

Preferences [24 CFR 983.251(d), FR Notice 11/24/08]

The VHA may use the same selection preferences that are used for the tenant-based voucher program, establish selection criteria or preferences for the PBV program as a whole, or for occupancy of particular PBV developments or units. The VHA must provide an absolute selection preference for eligible in-place families as described in Section 17-VI.B. above.

The VHA may establish a selection preference for families who qualify for voluntary services, including disability-specific services, offered in conjunction with assisted units, provided that preference is consistent with the VHA plan. The VHA may not, however, grant a preference to a person with a specific disability [FR Notice 1/18/17].

In advertising such a project, the owner may advertise the project as offering services for a particular type of disability; however, the project must be open to all otherwise eligible disabled persons who may benefit from services provided in the project. In these projects, disabled residents may not be required to accept the particular services offered as a condition of occupancy.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the VHA has projects with "excepted units" for elderly families or supportive services, the VHA must give preference to such families when referring families to these units [24 CFR 983.261(b); FR Notice 1/18/17].

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide a selection preference when required by the regulation (e.g., eligible in-place families, elderly families or units with supportive services, or mobility impaired persons for accessible units).

The VHA may offer any additional preferences for the PBV program or for particular PBV projects or units (see Exhibit 17-1).

17-VI.E. OFFER OF PBV ASSISTANCE

Refusal of Offer [24 CFR 983.251(e)(3)]

The VHA is prohibited from taking any of the following actions against a family who has applied for, received, or refused an offer of PBV assistance:

- Refuse to list the applicant on the waiting list for tenant-based voucher assistance;
- Deny any admission preference for which the applicant qualifies;
- Change the applicant's place on the waiting list based on preference, date, and time of application, or other factors affecting selection under the VHA's selection policy;
- Remove the applicant from the tenant-based voucher waiting list.

Disapproval by Landlord [24 CFR 983.251(e)(2)]

If a PBV owner rejects a family for admission to the owner's units, such rejection may not affect the family's position on the tenant-based voucher waiting list.

Acceptance of Offer [24 CFR 983.252]

Family Briefing

When a family accepts an offer for PBV assistance, the VHA must give the family an oral briefing. The briefing must include information on how the program works and the responsibilities of the family and owner. In addition to the oral briefing, the VHA must provide a briefing packet that explains how the VHA determines the total tenant payment for a family, the family obligations under the program, and applicable fair housing information.

Persons with Disabilities

If an applicant family's head or spouse is disabled, the VHA must assure effective communication, in accordance with 24 CFR 8.6, in conducting the oral briefing and in providing the written information packet. This may include making alternative formats available (see Chapter 2). In addition, the VHA must have a mechanism for referring a family that includes a member with a mobility impairment to an appropriate accessible PBV unit.

Persons with Limited English Proficiency

The VHA should take reasonable steps to assure meaningful access by persons with limited English proficiency in accordance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and Executive Order 13166 (see Chapter 2).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

17-VI.F. OWNER SELECTION OF TENANTS

The owner is responsible for developing written tenant selection procedures that are consistent with the purpose of improving housing opportunities for very low-income families and reasonably related to program eligibility and an applicant's ability to fulfill their obligations under the lease. An owner must promptly notify in writing any rejected applicant of the grounds for any rejection [24 CFR 983.253(a)(2) and (a)(3)].

Leasing [24 CFR 983.253(a)]

During the term of the HAP contract, the owner must lease contract units to eligible families that are selected and referred by the VHA from the VHA's waiting list. The contract unit leased to the family must be the appropriate size unit for the size of the family, based on the VHA's subsidy standards.

Filling Vacancies [24 CFR 983.254(a)]

The owner must promptly notify the VHA of any vacancy or expected vacancy in a contract unit. After receiving such notice, the VHA must make every reasonable effort to promptly refer a sufficient number of families for the owner to fill such vacancies. The VHA and the owner must make reasonable efforts to minimize the likelihood and length of any vacancy.

VHA Policy

The owner must notify the VHA in writing (mail, fax, or email) within five business days of learning about any vacancy or expected vacancy.

The VHA will make every reasonable effort to refer families to the owner within 10 business days of receiving such notice from the owner.

Reduction in HAP Contract Units Due to Vacancies [24 CFR 983.254(b)]

If any contract units have been vacant for 120 or more days since owner notice of the vacancy, the VHA may give notice to the owner amending the HAP contract to reduce the number of contract units by subtracting the number of contract units (according to the bedroom size) that have been vacant for this period.

VHA Policy

If any contract units have been vacant for 120 days, the VHA may give notice to the owner that the HAP contract will be amended to reduce the number of contract units that have been vacant for this period. If the VHA does give such notice, the VHA will provide the notice to the owner within 10 business days of the 120th day of the vacancy. The amendment to the HAP contract will be effective the 1st day of the month following the date of the VHA's notice.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

17-VI.G. TENANT SCREENING [24 CFR 983.255]

VHA Responsibility

The VHA is not responsible or liable to the owner or any other person for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy. However, the VHA may opt to screen applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy and may deny applicants based on such screening.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not conduct screening to determine a PBV applicant family's suitability for tenancy.

The VHA must provide the owner with an applicant family's current and prior address (as shown in VHA records) and the name and address (if known by the VHA) of the family's current landlord and any prior landlords.

In addition, the VHA may offer the owner other information the VHA may have about a family, including information about the tenancy history of family members or about drug trafficking and criminal activity by family members. The VHA must provide applicant families a description of the VHA policy on providing information to owners, and the VHA must give the same types of information to all owners.

The VHA may not disclose to the owner any confidential information provided in response to a request for documentation of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, except at the written request or with the written consent of the individual providing the documentation [see 24 CFR 5.2007(a)(4)].

VHA Policy

The VHA will inform owners of their responsibility to screen prospective tenants, and will provide owners with the required known name and address information, at the time of the turnover inspection or before. The VHA will not provide any additional information to the owner, such as tenancy history, criminal history, etc.

Owner Responsibility

The owner is responsible for screening and selection of the family to occupy the owner's unit. When screening families the owner may consider a family's background with respect to the following factors:

- Payment of rent and utility bills;
- Caring for a unit and premises;
- Respecting the rights of other residents to the peaceful enjoyment of their housing;
- Drug-related criminal activity or other criminal activity that is a threat to the health, safety, or property of others; and
- Compliance with other essential conditions of tenancy.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VII: OCCUPANCY

17-VII.A. OVERVIEW

After an applicant has been selected from the waiting list, determined eligible by the VHA, referred to an owner and determined suitable by the owner, the family will sign the lease and occupancy of the unit will begin.

17-VII.B. LEASE [24 CFR 983.256]

The tenant must have legal capacity to enter a lease under state and local law. *Legal capacity* means that the tenant is bound by the terms of the lease and may enforce the terms of the lease against the owner.

Form of Lease [24 CFR 983.256(b)]

The tenant and the owner must enter into a written lease agreement that is signed by both parties. If an owner uses a standard lease form for rental units to unassisted tenants in the locality or premises, the same lease must be used for assisted tenants, except that the lease must include a HUD-required tenancy addendum. The tenancy addendum must include, word-for-word, all provisions required by HUD.

If the owner does not use a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants, the owner may use another form of lease, such as a VHA model lease.

The VHA may review the owner's lease form to determine if the lease complies with state and local law. If the VHA determines that the lease does not comply with state or local law, the VHA may decline to approve the tenancy.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not review the owner's lease for compliance with state or local law.

Lease Requirements [24 CFR 983.256(c)]

The lease for a PBV unit must specify all of the following information:

- The names of the owner and the tenant;
- The unit rented (address, apartment number, if any, and any other information needed to identify the leased contract unit);
- The term of the lease (initial term and any provision for renewal);
- The amount of the tenant rent to owner, which is subject to change during the term of the lease in accordance with HUD requirements;
- A specification of the services, maintenance, equipment, and utilities that will be provide by the owner; and
- The amount of any charges for food, furniture, or supportive services.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Tenancy Addendum [24 CFR 983.256(d)]

The tenancy addendum in the lease must state:

- The program tenancy requirements;
- The composition of the household as approved by the VHA (the names of family members and any VHA-approved live-in aide);
- All provisions in the HUD-required tenancy addendum must be included in the lease. The terms of the tenancy addendum prevail over other provisions of the lease.

Initial Term and Lease Renewal [24 CFR 983.256(f)]

The initial lease term must be for at least one year. The lease must provide for automatic renewal after the initial term of the lease in either successive definitive terms (e.g. month-to-month or year-to-year) or an automatic indefinite extension of the lease term. For automatic indefinite extension of the lease term, the lease terminates if any of the following occur:

- The owner terminates the lease for good cause
- The tenant terminates the lease
- The owner and tenant agree to terminate the lease
- The VHA terminates the HAP contract
- The VHA terminates assistance for the family

Changes in the Lease [24 CFR 983.256(e)]

If the tenant and owner agree to any change in the lease, the change must be in writing, and the owner must immediately give the VHA a copy of all changes.

The owner must notify the VHA in advance of any proposed change in the lease regarding the allocation of tenant and owner responsibilities for utilities. Such changes may only be made if approved by the VHA and in accordance with the terms of the lease relating to its amendment. The VHA must redetermine reasonable rent, in accordance with program requirements, based on any change in the allocation of the responsibility for utilities between the owner and the tenant. The redetermined reasonable rent will be used in calculation of the rent to owner from the effective date of the change.

Owner Termination of Tenancy [24 CFR 983.257]

With two exceptions, the owner of a PBV unit may terminate tenancy for the same reasons an owner may in the tenant-based voucher program (see Section 12-III.B. and 24 CFR 982.310). In the PBV program, terminating tenancy for "good cause" does not include doing so for a business or economic reason, or a desire to use the unit for personal or family use or other non-residential purpose.

Tenant Absence from the Unit [24 CFR 983.256(g) and 982.312(a)]

The lease may specify a maximum period of family absence from the unit that may be shorter than the maximum period permitted by VHA policy. According to program requirements, the family's assistance must be terminated if they are absent from the unit for more than 180 consecutive days. VHA termination of assistance actions due to family absence from the unit are

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

subject to 24 CFR 981.312, except that the unit is not terminated from the HAP contract if the family is absent for longer than the maximum period permitted.

Continuation of Housing Assistance Payments [24 CFR 982.258]

Housing assistance payments shall continue until the tenant rent equals the rent to owner. The cessation of housing assistance payments at such point will not affect the family's other rights under its lease, nor will such cessation preclude the resumption of payments as a result of later changes in income, rents, or other relevant circumstances if such changes occur within 180 days following the date of the last housing assistance payment by the VHA. After the 180-day period, the unit shall be removed from the HAP contract pursuant to 24 CFR 983.211.

VHA Policy

If a participating family receiving zero assistance experiences a change in circumstances that would result in a HAP payment to the owner, the family must notify the VHA of the change and request an interim reexamination before the expiration of the 180-day period.

Security Deposits [24 CFR 983.259]

The owner may collect a security deposit from the tenant. The VHA may prohibit security deposits in excess of private market practice, or in excess of amounts charged by the owner to unassisted tenants.

VHA Policy

The VHA will allow the owner to collect a security deposit amount the owner determines is appropriate.

The VHA has no liability or responsibility for payment of any amount owed by the family to the owner.

17-VII.C. MOVES

Overcrowded, Under-Occupied, and Accessible Units [24 CFR 983.260]

If the VHA determines that a family is occupying a wrong size unit, based on the VHA's subsidy standards, or a unit with accessibility features that the family does not require, and the unit is needed by a family that does require the features, the VHA must promptly notify the family and the owner of this determination, and the VHA must offer the family the opportunity to receive continued housing assistance in another unit.

VHA Policy

The VHA will notify the family and the owner of the family's need to move based on the occupancy of a wrong-size or accessible unit within 10 business days of the VHA's determination. The VHA will offer the family the following types of continued assistance in the following order, based on the availability of assistance:

PBV assistance in the same building or project;

PBV assistance in another project; and

Tenant-based voucher assistance.

If the VHA offers the family a tenant-based voucher, the VHA must terminate the housing assistance payments for a wrong-sized or accessible unit at the earlier of the expiration of the

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

term of the family's voucher (including any extension granted by the VHA) or the date upon which the family vacates the unit. If the family does not move out of the wrong-sized unit or accessible unit by the expiration of the term of the family's voucher, the VHA must remove the unit from the HAP contract.

If the VHA offers the family another form of assistance that is not a tenant-based voucher, and the family does not accept the offer, does not move out of the PBV unit within a reasonable time as determined by the VHA, or both, the VHA must terminate the housing assistance payments for the unit at the expiration of a reasonable period as determined by the VHA and remove the unit from the HAP contract.

Family Right to Move [24 CFR 983.261]

The family may terminate the lease at any time after the first year of occupancy. The family must give advance written notice to the owner in accordance with the lease and provide a copy of such notice to the VHA. If the family wishes to move with continued tenant-based assistance, the family must contact the VHA to request the rental assistance prior to providing notice to terminate the lease.

If the family terminates the lease in accordance with these requirements, the VHA is required to offer the family the opportunity for continued tenant-based assistance, in the form of a voucher or other comparable tenant-based rental assistance. If voucher or other comparable tenant-based assistance is not immediately available upon termination of the family's lease in the PBV unit, the VHA must give the family priority to receive the next available opportunity for continued tenant-based assistance.

If the family terminates the assisted lease before the end of the first year, the family relinquishes the opportunity for continued tenant-based assistance.

Emergency Transfers under VAWA [Notice PIH 2017-08]

Except where special consideration is needed for the project-based voucher program, the VHA will follow VAWA policies as outlined in Chapter 16 Part IX of this administrative plan, including using the Emergency Transfer Plan as the basis for PBV transfers under VAWA (Exhibit 16-4).

HUD requires that the VHA include policies that address when a victim has been living in a unit for less than a year or when a victim seeks to move sooner than a tenant-based voucher is available.

VHA Policy

When the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking has lived in the unit for less than one year, the VHA will provide several options for continued assistance.

The VHA will first try to transfer the participant to another PBV unit in the same development or transfer to a different development where the VHA has PBV units. The VHA will expedite the administrative processes in this case in an effort to conduct the transfer as quickly as possible.

If no units are available for an internal transfer, or if there is reasonable cause to believe that such a transfer would put the victim in jeopardy, the participant may receive

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

continued assistance through an external transfer to tenant-based rental assistance (HCV). Such a decision will be made by the VHA based on the availability of tenant-based vouchers.

If a victim wishes to move after a year of occupancy in the unit, but no tenant-based vouchers are available, the VHA will offer the participant an internal transfer to another PBV unit in the same development or a transfer to a different development where the VHA has PBV units. The VHA will expedite the administrative processes in this case in an effort to conduct the transfer as quickly as possible.

17-VII.D. EXCEPTIONS TO THE OCCUPANCY CAP [24 CFR 983.262]

As of April 17, 2018, the VHA may not pay housing assistance under a PBV HAP contract for more than the greater of 25 units or 25 percent of the number of dwelling units in a project unless:

- The units are exclusively for elderly families
- The units are for households eligible for supportive services available to all families receiving PBV assistance in the project

If the project is located in a census tract with a poverty rate of 20 percent or less, as determined in the most recent American Community Survey Five-Year estimates, the project cap is the greater of 25 units or 40 percent (instead of 25 percent) of the units in the project [FR Notice 7/14/17].

If a family at the time of initial tenancy is receiving and while the resident of an excepted unit has received Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) supportive services or any other service as defined by the VHA and successfully completes the FSS contract of participation or the supportive services requirement, the unit continues to count as an excepted unit for as long as the family resides in the unit. However, if the FSS family fails to successfully complete the FSS contract of participation or supportive services objective and consequently is no longer eligible for the supportive services, the family must vacate the unit within a reasonable period of time established by the VHA, and the VHA shall cease paying HAP on behalf of the family.

Further, when a family (or remaining members of a family) residing in an excepted unit no longer meets the criteria for a "qualifying family" because the family is no longer an elderly family due to a change in family composition, the VHA has the discretion to allow the family to remain in the excepted unit. If the VHA does not exercise this discretion, the family must vacate the unit within a reasonable period of time established by the VHA, and the VHA must cease paying housing assistance payments on behalf of the non-qualifying family.

Individuals in units with supportive services who choose to no longer participate in a service or who no longer qualify for services they qualified for at the time of initial occupancy cannot subsequently be denied continued housing opportunity because of this changed circumstance. A VHA or owner cannot determine that a participant's needs exceed the level of care offered by qualifying services or require that individuals be transitioned to different projects based on service needs.

If the family fails to vacate the unit within the established time, the unit must be removed from the HAP contract unless the project is partially assisted, and it is possible for the HAP contract to be amended to substitute a different unit in the building in accordance with program

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

requirements; or the owner terminates the lease and evicts the family. The housing assistance payments for a family residing in an excepted unit that is not in compliance with its family obligations to comply with supportive services requirements must be terminated by the VHA.

The VHA may allow a family that initially qualified for occupancy of an excepted unit based on elderly family status to continue to reside in a unit, where through circumstances beyond the control of the family (e.g., death of the elderly family member or long-term or permanent hospitalization or nursing care), the elderly family member no longer resides in the unit. In this case, the unit may continue to be counted as an excepted unit for as long as the family resides in that unit. Once the family vacates the unit, in order to continue as an excepted unit under the HAP contract, the unit must be made available to and occupied by a qualified family.

VHA Policy

The VHA will allow families who initially qualified to live in an excepted unit to remain when circumstances change due to circumstances beyond the remaining family members' control.

In all other cases, the VHA will provide written notice to the family and owner within 10 business days of making the determination. The family will be given 30 days from the date of the notice to move out of the PBV unit. If the family does not move out within this 30-day time frame, the VHA will terminate the housing assistance payments at the expiration of this 30-day period.

The VHA may make exceptions to this 30-day period if needed for reasons beyond the family's control such as death, serious illness, or other medical emergency of a family member.

PART VIII: DETERMINING RENT TO OWNER

17-VIII.A. OVERVIEW

The amount of the initial rent to an owner of units receiving PBV assistance is established at the beginning of the HAP contract term. Although for rehabilitated or newly constructed housing, the agreement to enter into HAP Contract (Agreement) states the estimated amount of the initial rent to owner, the actual amount of the initial rent to owner is established at the beginning of the HAP contract term.

During the tem of the HAP contract, the rent to owner is redetermined at the owner's request in accordance with program requirements, and at such time that there is a ten percent or greater decrease in the published FMR.

17-VIII.B. RENT LIMITS [24 CFR 983.301]

Except for certain tax credit units (discussed below), the rent to owner must not exceed the lowest of the following amounts:

- An amount determined by the VHA, not to exceed 110 percent of the applicable fair market rent (or any HUD-approved exception payment standard) for the unit bedroom size minus any utility allowance;
- The reasonable rent; or

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The rent requested by the owner.

Certain Tax Credit Units [24 CFR 983.301(c)]

For certain tax credit units, the rent limits are determined differently than for other PBV units. Different limits apply to contract units that meet all of the following criteria:

- The contract unit receives a low-income housing tax credit under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986;
- The contract unit is not located in a qualified census tract;
- There are comparable tax credit units of the same bedroom size as the contract unit in the same project, and the comparable tax credit units do not have any form of rental assistance other than the tax credit; and
- The tax credit rent exceeds 110 percent of the fair market rent or any approved exception payment standard;

For contract units that meet all of these criteria, the rent to owner must not exceed the lowest of:

- The tax credit rent minus any utility allowance;
- The reasonable rent; or
- The rent requested by the owner.

Definitions

A *qualified census tract* is any census tract (or equivalent geographic area defined by the Bureau of the Census) in which at least 50 percent of households have an income of less than 60 percent of Area Median Gross Income (AMGI), or where the poverty rate is at least 25 percent and where the census tract is designated as a qualified census tract by HUD.

Tax credit rent is the rent charged for comparable units of the same bedroom size in the project that also receive the low-income housing tax credit but do not have any additional rental assistance (e.g., tenant-based voucher assistance).

Reasonable Rent [24 CFR 983.301(e) and 983.302(c)(2)]

The VHA must determine reasonable rent in accordable with 24 CFR 983.303. The rent to owner for each contract unit may at no time exceed the reasonable rent, except in cases where the VHA has elected within the HAP contract not to reduce rents below the initial rent to owner and, upon redetermination of the rent to owner, the reasonable rent would result in a rent below the initial rent. However, the rent to owner must be reduced in the following cases:

- To correct errors in calculations in accordable with HUD requirements
- If additional housing assistance has been combined with PBV assistance after the execution of the initial HAP contract and a rent decrease is required pursuant to 24 CFR 983.55
- If a decrease in rent to owner is required based on changes in the allocation of the responsibility for utilities between owner and tenant

If the VHA has not elected within the HAP contract to establish the initial rent to owner as the rent floor, the rent to owner shall not at any time exceed the reasonable rent.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA Policy

The VHA may, on a case-by-case basis, elect within the HAP contract not to reduce rents below the initial level, with the exception of circumstances listed in 24 CFR 983.302(c)(2). If, upon redetermination of the rent to owner, the reasonable rent would result in a rent below the initial rent, the VHA will use the higher initial rent to owner amount.

Use of FMRs, Exception Payment Standards, and Utility Allowances [24 CFR 983.301(f)]

When determining the initial rent to owner, the VHA must use the most recently published FMR in effect and the utility allowance schedule in effect at execution of the HAP contract. When redetermining the rent to owner, the VHA must use the most recently published FMR and the utility allowance schedule in effect at the time of redetermination. At its discretion, the VHA may for initial rent, use the amounts in effect at any time during the 30-day period immediately before the beginning date of the HAP contract, or for redeterminations of rent, the 30-day period immediately before the redetermination date.

Any HUD-approved exception payment standard amount under the tenant-based voucher program also applies to the project-based voucher program. HUD will not approve a different exception payment stand amount for use in the PBV program.

Likewise, the VHA may not establish or apply different utility allowance amounts for the PBV program. The same utility allowance schedule applies to both the tenant-based and project-based voucher programs.

VHA Policy

Upon written request by the owner, the VHA will consider using the FMR or utility allowances in effect during the 30-day period before the start date of the HAP, or redetermination of rent. The owner must explain the need to use the previous FMRs or utility allowances and include documentation in support of the request. The VHA will review and make a decision based on the circumstances and merit of each request.

In addition to considering a written request from an owner, the VHA may decide to use the FMR or utility allowances in effect during the 30-day period before the start date of the HAP, or redetermination of rent, if the VHA determines it is necessary due to VHA budgetary constraints.

Use of Small Area FMRs (SAFMRs) [24 CFR 888.113(h)]

While small area FMRs (SAFMRs) do not apply to PBV projects, VHAs that operate a tenant-based program under SAFMRs may apply SAFMRs to all future PBV HAP contracts. If the VHA adopts this policy, it must apply to all future PBV projects and the VHA's entire jurisdiction. The VHA and owner may not subsequently choose to revert back to use of the FMRs once the SAFMRs have been adopted, even if the VHA subsequently changes its policy.

Further, the VHA may apply SAFMRs to current PBV projects where the notice of owner selection was made on or before the effective date of VHA implementation, provided the owner is willing to mutually agree to doing so and the application is prospective. The VHA and owner may not subsequently choose to revert back to use of the FMRs once the SAFMRs have been adopted, even if the VHA subsequently changes its policy. If rents increase as a result of the use

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

of SAFMRs, the rent increase may not be effective until the first anniversary of the HAP contract.

VHA Policy

The VHA will not apply SAFMRs to the VHA's PBV program.

Redetermination of Rent [24 CFR 983.302]

The VHA must redetermine the rent to owner upon the owner's request or when there is a 10 percent or greater decrease in the published FMR.

Rent Increase

If an owner wishes to request an increase in the rent to owner from the VHA, it must be requested at the annual anniversary of the HAP contract (see Section 17-V.D.). The request must be in writing and in the form and manner required by the VHA. The VHA may only make rent increases in accordance with the rent limits described previously. There are no provisions in the PBV program for special adjustments (e.g., adjustments that reflect increases in the actual and necessary expenses of owning and maintaining the units which have resulted from substantial general increases in real property taxes, utility rates, or similar costs).

VHA Policy

An owner's request for a rent increase must be submitted to the VHA 60 days prior to the anniversary date of the HAP contract and must include the new rent amount the owner is proposing.

The VHA may not approve and the owner may not receive any increase of rent to owner until and unless the owner has complied with requirements of the HAP contract, including compliance with NSPIRE. The owner may not receive any retroactive increase of rent for any period of noncompliance.

Rent Decrease

If there is a decrease in the rent to owner, as established in accordance with program requirements such as a change in the FMR or exception payment standard, or reasonable rent amount, the rent to owner must be decreased regardless of whether the owner requested a rent adjustment, except where the VHA has elected within the HAP contract to not reduce rents below the initial rent under the initial HAP contract.

Notice of Rent Change

The rent to owner is redetermined by written notice by the VHA to the owner specifying the amount of the redetermined rent. The VHA notice of rent adjustment constitutes an amendment of the rent to owner specified in the HAP contract. The adjusted amount of rent to owner applies for the period of 12 calendar months from the annual anniversary of the HAP contract.

VHA Policy

The VHA will provide the owner with at least 30 days written notice of any change in the amount of rent to owner.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 983.301(g)]

For VHA-owned PBV units, the initial rent to owner and the annual redetermination of rent at the anniversary of the HAP contract are determined by the independent entity approved by HUD. The VHA must use the rent to owner established by the independent entity.

17-VIII.C. REASONABLE RENT [24 CFR 983.303]

At the time the initial rent is established and all times during the term of the HAP contract, the rent to owner for a contract unit may not exceed the reasonable rent for the unit as determined by the VHA, except where the VHA has elected within the HAP contract to not reduce rents below the initial rent under the initial HAP contract.

When Rent Reasonable Determinations Are Required

The VHA must redetermine the reasonable rent for a unit receiving PBV assistance whenever any of the following occur:

- There is a 10 percent or greater decrease in the published FMR in effect 60 days before the contract anniversary (for the unit sizes specified in the HAP contract) as compared with the FMR that was in effect one year before the contract anniversary date;
- The VHA approves a change in the allocation of responsibility for utilities between the owner and the tenant;
- The HAP contract is amended to substitute a different contract unit in the same building or project; or
- There is any other change that may substantially affect the reasonable rent.

How to Determine Reasonable Rent

The reasonable rent of a unit receiving PBV assistance must be determined by comparison to rent for other comparable unassisted units. When making this determination, the VHA must consider factors that affect market rent. Such factors include the location, quality, size, type and age of the unit, as well as the amenities, housing services maintenance, and utilities to be provided by the owner.

Comparability Analysis

For each unit, the comparability analysis must use at least three comparable units in the private unassisted market. This may include units in the premises or project that is receiving project-based assistance. The analysis must show how the reasonable rent was determined, including major differences between the contract units and comparable unassisted units, and must be retained by the VHA. The comparability analysis may be performed by VHA staff or by another qualified person or entity. Those who conduct these analyses or are involved in determining the housing assistance payment based on the analyses may not have any direct or indirect interest in the property.

VHA-Owned Units

For VHA-owned units, the amount of the reasonable rent must be determined by an independent agency approved by HUD in accordance with PBV program requirements. The independent entity must provide a copy of the determination of reasonable rent for VHA-owned units to the VHA and to the HUD field office where the project is located.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Owner Certification of Reasonable Rent

By accepting each monthly housing assistance payment, the owner certifies that the rent to owner is not more than rent charged by the owner for other comparable unassisted units in the premises. At any time, the VHA may require the owner to submit information on rents charged by the owner for other units in the premises or elsewhere.

17-VIII.D. EFFECT OF OTHER SUBSIDY AND RENT CONTROL

In addition to the rent limits discussed in Section 17-VIII.B above, other restrictions may limit the amount of rent to owner in a PBV unit. In addition, certain types of subsidized housing are not even eligible to receive PBV assistance (see Section 17-II.D).

Other Subsidy [24 CFR 983.304]

To comply with HUD subsidy layering requirements, at the discretion of HUD or its designee, a VHA shall reduce the rent to owner because of other governmental subsidies, including tax credits or tax exemptions, grants, or other subsidized funding.

For units receiving assistance under the HOME program, rents may not exceed rent limits as required by that program.

For units in any of the following types of federally subsidized projects, the rent to owner may not exceed the subsidized rent (basic rent) or tax credit rent as determined in accordance with requirements for the applicable federal program:

- An insured or non-insured Section 236 project;
- A formerly insured or non-insured Section 236 project that continues to receive Interest Reduction Payment following a decoupling action;
- A Section 221(d)(3) below market interest rate (BMIR) project;
- A Section 515 project of the Rural Housing Service;
- Any other type of federally subsidized project specified by HUD.

Combining Subsidy

Rent to owner may not exceed any limitation required to comply with HUD subsidy layering requirements.

Rent Control [24 CFR 983.305]

In addition to the rent limits set by PBV program regulations, the amount of rent to owner may also be subject to rent control or other limits under local, state, or federal law.

PART IX: PAYMENTS TO OWNER

17-IX.A. HOUSING ASSISTANCE PAYMENTS [24 CFR 983.351]

During the term of the HAP contract, the VHA must make housing assistance payments to the owner in accordance with the terms of the HAP contract. During the term of the HAP contract, payments must be made for each month that a contract unit complies with NSPIRE standards and is leased to and occupied by an eligible family. The housing assistance payment must be paid to

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

the owner on or about the first day of the month for which payment is due, unless the owner and the VHA agree on a later date.

Except for discretionary vacancy payments, the VHA may not make any housing assistance payment to the owner for any month after the month when the family moves out of the unit (even if household goods or property are left in the unit).

The amount of the housing assistance payment by the VHA is the rent to owner minus the tenant rent (total tenant payment minus the utility allowance).

In order to receive housing assistance payments, the owner must comply with all provisions of the HAP contract. Unless the owner complies with all provisions of the HAP contract, the owner does not have a right to receive housing assistance payments.

17-IX.B. VACANCY PAYMENTS [24 CFR 983.352]

If an assisted family moves out of the unit, the owner may keep the housing assistance payment for the calendar month when the family moves out. However, the owner may not keep the payment if the VHA determines that the vacancy is the owner's fault.

VHA Policy

If the VHA determines that the owner is responsible for a vacancy and, as a result, is not entitled to the keep the housing assistance payment, the VHA will notify the landlord of the amount of housing assistance payment that the owner must repay. The VHA will require the owner to repay the amount owed in accordance with the policies in Section 16-IV.B.

At the discretion of the VHA, the HAP contract may provide for vacancy payments to the owner. The VHA may only make vacancy payments if:

- The owner gives the VHA prompt, written notice certifying that the family has vacated the unit and identifies the date when the family moved out (to the best of the owner's knowledge);
- The owner certifies that the vacancy is not the fault of the owner and that the unit was vacant during the period for which payment is claimed;
- The owner certifies that it has taken every reasonable action to minimize the likelihood and length of vacancy; and
- The owner provides any additional information required and requested by the VHA to verify that the owner is entitled to the vacancy payment.

The owner must submit a request for vacancy payments in the form and manner required by the VHA and must provide any information or substantiation required by the VHA to determine the amount of any vacancy payment.

VHA Policy

If an owner's HAP contract calls for vacancy payments to be made, and the owner wishes to receive vacancy payments, the owner must have properly notified the VHA of the vacancy in accordance with the policy in Section 17-VI.F. regarding filling vacancies.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In order for a vacancy payment request to be considered, it must be made within 10 business days of the end of the period for which the owner is requesting the vacancy payment. The request must include the required owner certifications and the VHA may require the owner to provide documentation to support the request. If the owner does not provide the information requested by the VHA within 10 business days of the VHA's request, no vacancy payments will be made.

17-IX.C. TENANT RENT TO OWNER [24 CFR 983.353]

The tenant rent is the portion of the rent to owner paid by the family. The amount of tenant rent is determined by the VHA in accordance with HUD requirements. Any changes in the amount of tenant rent will be effective on the date stated in the VHA notice to the family and owner.

The family is responsible for paying the tenant rent (total tenant payment minus the utility allowance). The amount of the tenant rent determined by the VHA is the maximum amount the owner may charge the family for rental of a contract unit. The tenant rent covers all housing services, maintenance, equipment, and utilities to be provided by the owner. The owner may not demand or accept any rent payment from the tenant in excess of the tenant rent as determined by the VHA. The owner must immediately return any excess payment to the tenant.

Tenant and VHA Responsibilities

The family is not responsible for the portion of rent to owner that is covered by the housing assistance payment and the owner may not terminate the tenancy of an assisted family for nonpayment by the VHA.

Likewise, the VHA is responsible only for making the housing assistance payment to the owner in accordance with the HAP contract. The VHA is not responsible for paying tenant rent, or any other claim by the owner, including damage to the unit. The VHA may not use housing assistance payments or other program funds (including administrative fee reserves) to pay any part of the tenant rent or other claim by the owner.

Utility Reimbursements

If the amount of the utility allowance exceeds the total tenant payment, the VHA must pay the amount of such excess to the tenant as a reimbursement for tenant-paid utilities, and the tenant rent to the owner must be zero.

The VHA may pay the utility reimbursement directly to the family or to the utility supplier on behalf of the family. If the VHA chooses to pay the utility supplier directly, the VHA must notify the family of the amount paid to the utility supplier.

VHA Policy

The VHA will make utility reimbursements to the vendor.

17-IX.D. OTHER FEES AND CHARGES [24 CFR 983.354]

Meals and Supportive Services

With the exception of PBV assistance in assisted living developments, the owner may not require the tenant to pay charges for meals or supportive services. Non-payment of such charges is not grounds for termination of tenancy.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

In assisted living developments receiving PBV assistance, the owner may charge for meals or supportive services. These charges may not be included in the rent to owner, nor may the value of meals and supportive services be included in the calculation of the reasonable rent. However, non-payment of such charges is grounds for termination of the lease by the owner in an assisted living development.

Other Charges by Owner

The owner may not charge extra amounts for items customarily included in rent in the locality or provided at no additional cost to unsubsidized tenants in the premises.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 17-1: PBV DEVELOPMENT INFORMATION

(Fill out one for each development)

DEVELOPMENT INFORMATION

Development Name: Blue Oak Landing.

Address: 2118 Sacramento Street, Vallejo, Ca 94590

Owner Information: [Vallejo PSH, L.P.

Property Management Company: Eden Housing

VHA-Owned: No

Mixed Finance Development: [Enter "Yes" or "No." If yes, list other types of funding (i.e., LIHTC, HOME, etc.) and units to which other funding applies.]

HAP CONTRACT

Effective Date of Contract: [May 30, 2023]

HOTMA Requirements: ["Post-HOTMA."]

Term of HAP Contract: [20 years]

Expiration Date of Contract: [May 30, 2043]

PBV UNITS

	0 BR	1 BR	2 BR	3 BR	4 BR	5 BR	Total
# of Units	51	18	5	N/A	**N/A**	N/A	**74**
Initial Contract Rent	$1478.00	$1690.00	$2012.00	$	$	$	

Structure Type: Low Rise (3,4 Stories, including Garden Apartment),

Housing Type: Apartment

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

UTILITY RESPONSIBILITY

Utility	Fuel Type (Gas, Electric, Oil, Coal, Other)	Paid By (Tenant/Owner)	Provided By (Tenant/Owner)
Heating	Electric	Tenant	Owner
Cooking	Electric	Tenant	Owner
Water Heating	Electric	Tenant	Owner
Other Electric		Tenant	Owner
Water		Owner	Owner
Sewer		Owner	Owner
Trash Collection		Owner	Owner
Air Conditioning		Tenant	Owner
Refrigerator			
Range/Microwave			
Other (specify)			

Accessible Units and Features: 10 percent of units have (Communication) features identified below.

591
396
345
396
733
591
396
345
396
733
591
396
345
396
733

Target Population: Homeless, chronically homeless, or individuals/couples at imminent risk of homelessness. [

Excepted Units: "None"

- **Supportive Services:** Yes,
- **Elderly Units**: [Enter "Yes" or "No." If yes, identify which units are elderly units.]
- **Disabled Units** "No
- **FUPY/FYI Units:** "No."
- **Are units excepted because they are located in a low-poverty census tract area?:** "No"]

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Development Name: Avian Glen Apartment,

Address: 200 Avian Drive, Vallejo, Solano County, CA 94591

Owner Information: Vallejo Family Housing Partners, L.P.

Property Management Company:

PHA-Owned: "No."

Mixed Finance Development: "No." If yes, list other types of funding (HOME)

HAP CONTRACT

Effective Date of Contract: [December 1, 2008]

HOTMA Requirements: ["Post-HOTMA."]

Term of HAP Contract: [20 years]

Expiration Date of Contract: [November 30, 2028]

PBV UNITS

	0 BR	1 BR	2 BR	3 BR	4 BR	5 BR	Total
# of Units	N/A	6	12	7			**25**
Initial Contract Rent	$N/A	$ 968.00	$1115.00	$1395.00	$ N/A	$ N/A	

Structure Type: Low Rise (3,4 Stories, including Garden Apartment), Highrise (5 or more stories)

Housing Type: Apartments

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

UTILITY RESPONSIBILITY

[Enter in Accordance with the HAP Exhibit C]

Utility	Fuel Type (Gas, Electric, Oil, Coal, Other)	Paid By (Tenant/Owner)	Provided By (Tenant/Owner)
Heating	GAS	Tenant	Owner
Cooking	GAS	Tenant	Owner
Water Heating	GAS	Tenant	Owner
Other Electric		Tenant	Owner
Water		Owner	Owner
Sewer		Owner	Owner
Trash Collection		Owner	Owner
Air Conditioning		Tenant	Owner
Refrigerator			
Range/Microwave			
Other (specify)			

Accessible Units and Features: Fully accessible

Target Population: [Describe targeted population in accordance with HAP contract or enter "None"]

Excepted Units: ["None"]

- **Supportive Services:** ["No"]
- **Elderly Units**:
- **Disabled Units** (only for HAP contracts executed prior to April 18, 2017) [Enter "Yes"

J-23 Fully Accessible
K-02 Fully Accessible
K-23-Fully Accessible
C-23 Fully Accessible

- **FUPY/FYI Units:** "No."
- **Are units excepted because they are located in a low-poverty census tract area?:** [Enter "Yes" or "No"]

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

WAITING LIST AND SELECTION

Waiting List Type: [Enter "Site-based waiting list," "Combined with HCV," "Waiting list for entire PBV program," or "Merged with another assisted housing program"]

Preferences: [Enter "Same as HCV; see Chapter 4" or describe preferences offered. If different from HCV, also note in Section 17.1.B of this policy.]

Preference Verification: [Enter "Same as HCV; see Chapter 7" or describe for each preference listed above. If different from HCV, note in Section 17.1.B of this policy.]

For the PBV program, is the income limit the same as the HCV program? (Note: In mixed finance developments, other income limits may also apply.) [Enter "Same as HCV; see Chapter 3" or clearly describe. If different from HCV, note in Section 17.1.B of this policy.]

OCCUPANCY

Subsidy Standards: [Enter "Same as HCV; see Chapter 5" or describe. If different from HCV, note in Section 17.1.B of this policy]

Vacancy Payments: [Enter in accordance with HAP contract Part 1, e, 2 and Section 17-V.F. within this chapter]

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 17-2: Special Provisions Applying to TPVs Awarded as Part of a Voluntary Conversion of Public Housing Units in Projects that Include RAD PBV Units

[24 CFR Part 972.200; Notice PIH 2019-05; Notice PIH 2019-23]

Under certain circumstances, HUD allows small VHAs to reposition a public housing project (or portion of a project) by voluntarily converting units to tenant-based housing choice voucher assistance. In order to preserve affordable housing for residents of the project, the VHA is given priority to receive replacement tenant protection vouchers (TPVs). As part of the voluntary conversion, the VHA has the option to continue to operate it as rental housing. If so, the VHA or subsequent owner must allow existing families to remain in their units using the TPV in the form of tenant-based assistance. In this situation, however, the VHA may choose to project-base these TPVs in the former public housing project. Families must still be provided with the option to remain in their unit using tenant-based assistance. In order for the VHA to project-base the assistance and include these units on the PBV HAP contract, the family must voluntarily consent in writing to PBV assistance following the requirements in Appendix A of Notice PIH 2019-05. If the family fails to consent to PBV assistance and chooses to remain using tenant-based assistance, the family's unit is excluded from the PBV HAP contract until the family moves out or consents to switching to PBV assistance. In general, all applicable program regulations and guidance for the standard PBV program apply to these units.

The VHA may also convert units in the same former public housing project to the PBV program under the rental assistance demonstration (RAD) program. The RAD statute authorizes HUD to waive certain statutory and regulatory provisions governing the standard PBV program and specify alternative requirements. In order to facilitate the uniform treatment of residents and units at the project, Notice PIH 2019-23 extended some of the alternative requirements to non-RAD PBV units in the converted project (i.e., the TPV units in the project). As such, while PBV TPV units in the converted project generally follow the requirements for the standard PBV program listed in this chapter, where HUD has specified alternative requirements for non-RAD PBV units in the project, PBV TPV units will instead follow the requirements outlined in Chapter 18 of this policy for the RAD PBV program.

RAD Requirements Applicable to Non-RAD units in the Project

Alternative Requirement under RAD as Listed in Notice PIH 2019-23	Standard PBV Policy That Does Not Apply	Applicable Policy in Chapter 18
1.6.A.4. Site Selection – Compliance with PBV Goals	17-II.G. SITE SELECTION STANDARDS applies with the exception of deconcentration of poverty and expanding housing and economic opportunity requirements.	18-II.F. SITE SELECTION STANDARDS
1.6.B.5.d. PBV Site-Specific	Alternative requirement	18-VII.C. UTILITY

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Utility Allowances	under RAD. No corresponding policy in Chapter 17.	ALLOWANCES
1.6.C.1. No Rescreening of Tenants upon Conversion	Policies contained in Chapter 3 relating to eligibility do not apply to existing tenants who receive TPVs.	18-V.B. PROHIBITED RESCREENING OF EXISTING TENANTS UPON CONVERSION
1.6.C.2. Right to Return	Alternative requirement under RAD. No corresponding policy in Chapter 17.	18-I.D. RELOCATION REQUIREMENTS
1.6.C.3. Phase-in of Tenant Rent Increases	Alternative requirements under RAD. No corresponding policy in Chapter 17.	18-VIII.D. PHASE-IN OF TENANT RENT INCREASES
1.6.C.4. Family Self Sufficiency (FSS) and Resident Opportunities and Self-Sufficiency Service Coordinator (ROSS-SC) Programs	Not covered in administrative plan.	18-VI.C. PUBLIC HOUSING FSS AND ROSS PARTICIPANTS
1.6.C.5. Resident Participation and Funding	Alternative requirement under RAD. No corresponding policy in Chapter 17.	18-VI.D. RESIDENT PARTICIPATION AND FUNDING
1.6.C.6. Resident Procedural Rights	Policies related to hearings in Chapter 16 apply, with added procedural rights and notice requirements as outlined in Chapter 18.	18-VI.H. RESIDENTS' PROCEDURAL RIGHTS
1.6.C.7. Earned Income Disregard (EID)	Alternative requirements under RAD for in-place residents. New admissions follow policies in Chapter 6.	18-VI.G. EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE
1.6.C.8. Jobs Plus	Not covered in administrative plan.	No corresponding policy.
1.6.C.9. When Total Tenant Payment Exceeds Gross Rent	Alternative requirements under RAD for in-place residents.	18-VI.B. LEASE, Continuation of Housing Assistance Payments

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

	New admissions follow policies in 17-VII.B. LEASE, Continuation of Housing Assistance Payments.	
1.6.C.10. Under-Occupied Unit	Alternative requirements under RAD for in-place residents. New admissions follow 17-VII.C. MOVES, Overcrowded, Under-Occupied, and Accessible Units	18-VI.E. MOVES, Overcrowded, Under-Occupied, and Accessible Units
1.6.D.4. Establishment of Waiting List	Alternative requirements under RAD for initial establishment of the waiting list. Once waiting list is established, follow 17-VI.D. SELECTION FROM THE WAITING LIST	18-V.D. ORGANIZATION OF THE WAITING LIST
1.6.D.10. Initial Certifications and Tenant Rent Calculations	Alternative requirements under RAD for in-place residents. No corresponding policy in Chapter 17.	18-VIII.C. TENANT RENT TO OWNER, Initial Certifications

Note, while Notice PIH 2019-05 states that the VHA must screen families for eligibility for a tenant protection voucher and that families must be below the low-income limit (80 percent of AMI), Notice PIH 2019-23 waives these requirements for residents in projects that include RAD PBV units.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 18

PROJECT BASED VOUCHERS (PBV) UNDER THE RENTAL ASSISTANCE DEMONSTRATION (RAD) PROGRAM

VHA has no RAD PBV; this Chapter does not apply

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 19

SPECIAL PURPOSE VOUCHERS

INTRODUCTION

Special purpose vouchers are specifically funded by Congress in separate appropriations from regular HCV program funding in order to target specific populations. Special purpose vouchers include vouchers for the following programs:

- Family Unification Program (FUP)
- Foster Youth to Independence (FYI) program
- Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (VASH)
- Mainstream
- Non-Elderly Disabled (NED)
- Stability Voucher program

VHA Policy

The VHA will administer the following types of special purpose vouchers:

Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (VASH)

This chapter describes HUD regulations and VHA policies for administering special purpose vouchers. The policies outlined in this chapter are organized into five sections, as follows:

Part I: Family Unification Program (FUP)

Part II: Foster Youth to Independence (FYI) program

Part III: Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (VASH)

Part IV: Mainstream voucher program

Part V: Non-Elderly Disabled (NED) vouchers

Part VI: Stability Voucher program

Except as addressed by this chapter and as required under federal statute and HUD requirements, the general requirements of the HCV program apply to special purpose vouchers.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: FAMILY UNIFICATION PROGRAM (FUP)

19-I.A. PROGRAM OVERVIEW [Fact Sheet, Housing Choice Voucher Program Family Unification Program (FUP)]

Overview

The Family Unification Program (FUP) was authorized by Congress in 1990 to help preserve and reunify families. VHAs that administer the program provide vouchers to two different populations—FUP families and FUP youth.

Families eligible for FUP are families for whom the lack of adequate housing is a primary factor in:

- The imminent placement of the family's child or children in out-of-home care; or
- The delay in the discharge of the child or children to the family from out-of-home care.

There is no time limitation on FUP family vouchers, and the family retains their voucher as long as they are HCV-eligible. There is no requirement for the provision of supportive services for FUP family vouchers.

Youth eligible for FUP are those who:

- Are at least 18 years old and not more than 24 years of age;
- Have left foster care or will leave foster care within 90 days, in accordance with a transition plan described in section 475(5)(H) of the Social Security Act at age 16 and older; and
- Are homeless or at risk of becoming homeless.

FUP youth vouchers are limited by statute to a period between 36 and 60 months of housing assistance. Supportive services must also be provided to FUP-eligible youth by the Public Child Welfare Agency (PCWA) or by another agency or organization under contract with the PCWA for the period of time defined in the notice or Notice of Funding Availability/Opportunity (NOFA/O) for which funding was made available.

VHAs that wish to administer FUP vouchers must apply to HUD by submitting an application under an active Notice of Funding Opportunity (NOFO). While the FUP program is administered in accordance with HCV regulations, the FUP NOFOs issued by HUD provide specific program information and requirements.

In order to administer the program, the VHA must also form a partnership with a local PCWA who is responsible for determining the family or youth meets FUP eligibility requirements and referring them to the VHA. Once the referral is received, the VHA is responsible for placing the FUP family or youth on the VHA's waiting list and determining whether they are eligible to receive assistance under the VHA's HCV program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Assigning Vouchers [FUP FAQs]

The VHA may assign a specific number or percentage of FUP vouchers for FUP youths and FUP families. Unless the VHA assigns a specific number or percentage of FUP vouchers to a designated FUP population, the VHA must serve any referrals (youths or families) that meet all program eligibility requirements up to the VHA's designated FUP program size.

19-I.B. PUBLIC CHILD WELFARE AGENCY (PCWA)

Families and youth do not apply directly to the VHA for FUP vouchers. They are referred by a PCWA with whom the VHA has entered into a Memorandum of Understanding (MOU). The PCWA initially determines whether the family or youth meets the FUP program eligibility requirements listed in 19-I.C. and 19-I.D. and then refers those families or youths to the VHA.

HUD strongly encourages VHAs and PCWAs to make decisions collaboratively on the administration of the program and to maintain open and continuous communication. The PCWA must have a system for identifying FUP-eligible youth within the agency's caseload and for reviewing referrals from a Continuum of Care (COC) if applicable.

Supportive Services

The PCWA must provide supportive services for the period of time defined in the notice or NOFA/O for which the funding was made available to all FUP-eligible youth regardless of their age. The MOU between the VHA and the PCWA should identify the period of time in which supportive services will be provided.

Supportive services may be provided to FUP-eligible youth by the PCWA or by another agency or organization under agreement or contract with the PCWA, including the VHA. The organization providing the services and resources must be identified in the MOU. The following services must be offered:

- Basic life skills information or counseling on money management, use of credit, housekeeping, proper nutrition or meal preparation, and access to health care (e.g., doctors, medication, and mental and behavioral health services);
- Counseling on compliance with rental lease requirements and with HCV program participant requirements, including assistance or referrals for assistance on security deposits, utility hook-up fees, and utility deposits;
- Providing such assurances to owners of rental property as are reasonable and necessary to assist a FUP-eligible youth to rent a unit with a FUP voucher;
- Job preparation and attainment counseling (where to look and how to apply, dress, grooming, relationships with supervisory personnel, etc.); and
- Educational and career advancement counseling regarding attainment of general equivalency diploma (GED), or attendance or financing of education at a technical school, trade school, or college, including successful work ethic and attitude models.

A FUP-eligible youth cannot be required to participate in these services as condition of receipt of the FUP voucher.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-I.C. FUP FAMILY VOUCHER ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA

FUP family assistance is reserved for eligible families that the PCWA has certified are a family for whom a lack of adequate housing is a primary factor in:

- The imminent placement of the family's child or children in out-of-home care, or
- The delay in the discharge of the child or children to the family from out-of-home care.

Lack of adequate housing means the family meets any one of the following conditions:

- Living in substandard housing, which refers to a unit that meets any one of the following conditions:
  - Does not have operable indoor plumbing
  - Does not have a usable flush toilet inside the unit for the exclusive use of a family or youth
  - Does not have a usable bathtub or shower inside the unit for the exclusive use of a family or youth
  - Does not have electricity, or has inadequate or unsafe electrical service
  - Does not have a safe or adequate source of heat
  - Should, but does not, have a kitchen
  - Has been declared unfit for habitation by an agency or unit of government, or in its present condition otherwise endangers the health, safety, or well-being of the family or youth
  - Has one or more critical defects, or a combination of intermediate defects in sufficient number or to the extent that it requires considerable repair or rebuilding. The defects may result from original construction, from continued neglect or lack of repair, or from serious damage to the structure
- Being homeless as defined in 24 CFR 578.3
- Living in a unit where the presence of a household member with certain characteristics (i.e., conviction for certain criminal activities) would result in the imminent placement of the family's child or children in out-of-home care, or the delay in the discharge of the child or children to the family from out-of-home care
- Living in housing not accessible to the family's disabled child or children due to the nature of the disability
- Living in an overcrowded unit, which is defined as living in a unit where one of the following conditions has been met:
  - The family is separated from its child or children and the parents are living in an otherwise standard housing unit, but, after the family is reunited, the parents' housing unit would be overcrowded for the entire family and would be considered substandard; or

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The family is living with its child or children in a unit that is overcrowded for the entire family and this overcrowded condition may result, in addition to other factors, in the imminent placement of its child or children in out-of-home care.
- For purposes of this definition, the determination as to whether the unit is overcrowded is made in accordance with the VHA subsidy standards in Chapter 5, Part III of this policy.

Since HUD does not define *imminent placement*, the partnering PCWA may use its discretion to determine whether the potential out of home placement of the family's child or children is imminent [FUP FAQs].

19-I.D. FUP YOUTH VOUCHER ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA

While FUP family vouchers operate as regular HCVs after the family is referred from the PCWA, there are several aspects of the FUP youth vouchers that make them distinct from the FUP family vouchers and from regular HCVs.

Eligibility Criteria

A FUP-eligible youth is a youth the PCWA has certified:

- Is at least 18 years old and not more than 24 years of age (has not yet reached their 25th birthday);
  - The FUP youth must be no more than 24 years old at the time the PCWA certifies them as eligible and at the time of HAP contract execution.
- Has left foster care or will leave foster care within 90 days, in accordance with a transition plan described in section 475(5)(H) of the Social Security Act;
  - Foster care placement can include, but is not limited to, placements in foster family homes, foster homes of relatives, group homes, emergency shelters, residential facilities, child care institutions, and pre-adoptive homes in accordance with 24 CFR 5.576.
- Is homeless or at risk of becoming homeless at age 16 or older;
  - *At risk of being homeless* is fully defined at 24 CFR 576.2.
    - This includes a person that is exiting a publicly funded institution, or system of care (such as a healthcare facility, a mental health facility, foster care or other youth facility, or correction program or institution).
    - Therefore, youth being discharged from an institution may be eligible for a FUP voucher [FUP FAQs].
- Has an annual income at or below 30 percent of area median income; and
- Does not have sufficient resources or support networks (e.g., family, friends, faith-based or other social networks) immediately available to prevent them from moving to a supervised publicly or privately operated shelter designed to provide temporary living arrangements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-I.E. ASSISTANCE PERIOD [FR Notice 1/24/22]

Maximum Assistance Period

Although there is no time limit on FUP family vouchers, FUP youth vouchers are limited by statute. Unless the FUP youth meets an exception outlined below, after 36 months of assistance, the FUP youth voucher must be terminated. However, any period of time for which no subsidy (HAP) is being paid on behalf of the youth does not count toward the 36-month limitation.

If the FUP youth does meet the requirements outlined below, the statutory limit on FUP assistance is a total of 60 months of FUP voucher assistance [FR Notice 1/24/22].

Extension of Assistance

FUP youth who first leased or lease a unit after December 27, 2020, may be eligible for an extension of assistance up to 24 months beyond the 36-month time limit (for a total of 60 months of assistance).

While FUP youth cannot be required to participate in the Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) program as a condition of receipt of assistance, an eligible youth who participates in the FSS program and is in compliance with the applicable terms and conditions of the program is entitled to receive assistance for up to an additional 24 months. A FUP youth must accept an FSS slot if it is offered to them prior to the 36-month mark in order to receive an extension of assistance (unless the youth meets one of the statutory exceptions described below).

Statutory Exceptions

A FUP youth will be entitled to receive an extension of assistance for up to 24 months beyond the 36-month time limit without participating in the VHA's FSS program if they certify that they meet one of the exceptions below:

- The FUP youth is a parent or other household member responsible for the care of a dependent child under the age of six or for the care of an incapacitated person.
- The FUP youth is a person who is regularly and actively participating in a drug addiction or alcohol treatment and rehabilitation program.
- The FUP youth is a person who is incapable of complying with the requirement to participate in a FSS program as described above or engage in education, workforce development, or employment activities as described below, as applicable, due to a documented medical condition.

A FUP youth that meets one of the above exceptions must still be offered an opportunity to enroll in the VHA's FSS program (if it is available to them) and receive any supportive services available to FUP youth. A FUP youth may choose to participate in an FSS program or engage in education, workforce development, or employment activities, even if they meet one of the above statutory exceptions.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Education, Workforce Development, or Employment Activities

If a VHA that carries out an FSS program is unable to offer a FUP youth an FSS slot during their first 36 months of receiving FUP youth assistance, the youth is considered to have been "unable to enroll" in the program and may have their voucher extended by meeting the education, workforce development, or employment criteria described below:

- The youth was engaged in obtaining a recognized postsecondary credential or a secondary school diploma or its recognized equivalent.
- The youth was enrolled in an *institution of higher education*, as such term is defined in section 101(a) of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (20 U.S.C. 1001(a)) or an institution that meets the definition of a *proprietary institution of higher education* or a *postsecondary vocational institution* under sections 102(b)(1) and (c)(1) of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (20 U.S.C. 1002(b)(1) and (c)(1)), respectively.
- The youth was participating in a career pathway, as such term is defined in Section 3 of the Workforce Innovation and Opportunity Act (29 U.S.C. 3102). The term *career pathway* means a combination of rigorous and high-quality education, training, and other services that:
  - Aligns with the skill needs of industries in the economy of the state or regional economy involved;
  - Prepares an individual to be successful in any of a full range of secondary or postsecondary education options, including apprenticeships registered under the Act of August 16, 1937 (commonly known as the "National Apprenticeship Act"; 50 Stat. 664, chapter 663; 29 U.S.C. 50 et seq.) (referred to individually in this Act as an *apprenticeship*, except in section 3226 of this title);
  - Includes counseling to support an individual in achieving the individual's education and career goals;
  - Includes, as appropriate, education offered concurrently with and in the same context as workforce preparation activities and training for a specific occupation or occupational cluster;
  - Organizes education, training, and other services to meet the particular needs of an individual in a manner that accelerates the educational and career advancement of the individual to the extent practicable;
  - Enables an individual to attain a secondary school diploma or its recognized equivalent, and at least one recognized postsecondary credential; and
  - Helps an individual enter or advance within a specific occupation or occupational cluster.
- The youth was employed.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

FSS Enrollment at 24 Months

If the FUP youth has not been provided an opportunity to enroll in the FSS program during the first 24 months of FUP assistance, HUD encourages the VHA to remind the youth at the 24-month reexamination of the education, workforce development, and employment requirements described above so that the youth has enough time to meet these requirements prior to the expiration of the 36-month time period for FUP assistance.

FSS Enrollment Between 36 and 48 Months

If an FSS slot becomes available between the 36-month and 48-month mark:

- The VHA must offer the slot to a FUP youth who had their voucher extended based on meeting the education, workforce development, or employment requirement listed above, or one of the statutory exceptions listed above (even if the youth previously declined an FSS slot because they met one of the statutory exceptions).
- The VHA must work with the youth to determine whether enrollment in FSS is feasible and in their best interest given any education, workforce development, or employment activities that the youth is engaged in and any statutory exceptions that apply to the youth, as well as the remaining time on their voucher.
- If the FUP youth accepts the FSS slot, the VHA must work with the youth to establish Contract of Participation goals and an Individual Training and Services Plan (ITSP) that can be accomplished within the time period left on the voucher.

If the FUP youth is offered an FSS slot prior to the 36-month mark, the youth:

- Will be required to enroll in the FSS program in order to receive an extension of assistance at the end of the 36-month time period (unless they meet one of the statutory exceptions described above).
- Will not be considered to have been "unable to enroll" in the FSS program as described above, and as a result, will not be eligible to receive an extension of assistance based on meeting the education, workforce development, or employment requirements described above.

FSS Enrollment After 48 Months

The VHA may, but is not required to, offer a FUP youth an FSS slot that becomes available between the 48-month mark and the 60-month mark, since the youth will have already received their second and final extension.

Extensions of Assistance

At the 36-month and 48-month reexamination, the VHA must extend FUP youth assistance if the youth is participating in and in compliance with the FSS program as long as the youth is still eligible for the HCV program.

In any case, the FUP youth cannot receive more than a total of 60 months of FUP youth voucher assistance, even if the FSS Contract of Participation time period extends beyond the voucher 60-month mark.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

No FSS Program or Unable to Enroll in FSS

If a VHA does not carry out an FSS program or the FUP youth has been unable to enroll in the program during the first 36 months of receiving FUP assistance, the FUP youth is entitled to receive an extension of assistance for up to two successive 12-month periods beyond the 36-month time limit provided that the youth engaged in at least one of the education, workforce development, or employment activities described above for not less than nine months of the 12-month period preceding each extension. In order to meet the nine months out of the preceding 12 months requirement, the youth may have engaged in one of the education, workforce development, or employment activities described above or a combination of these activities.

Verification Prior to Annual Reexam

In order to provide an extension of assistance, the VHA must verify compliance with the above requirements at the end of the 36-month time period and the 48-month time periods. The VHA does not need to verify compliance with these requirements at the end of the 60-month time period since the maximum length of assistance is 60 months.

To verify compliance with the education, workforce development, or employment requirement or one of the statutory exceptions, the VHA must provide the FUP youth written notification informing them that they may receive an extension of their FUP assistance and providing instructions on how the youth may demonstrate that they meet one of these conditions. This notification must be provided sufficiently in advance of the end of the 36-month or 48-month time periods, as applicable, to allow the FUP youth to demonstrate that they meet the education, workforce development, or employment requirement, or one of the statutory exceptions, and for the VHA to conduct an annual reexamination prior to the expiration of the FUP assistance.

A FUP youth who received an extension of voucher assistance at the end of the 36-month time period based on meeting one of the conditions described in this chapter does not have to meet the same conditions when they reach the end of the 48-month time period. The FUP youth may demonstrate that they meet a different condition in order to receive an extension of their assistance.

If the VHA determines that the youth meets one of the statutory conditions, the VHA would then conduct an annual reexamination. If the annual reexamination determines that the youth is still eligible for the HCV program, the VHA must provide the FUP youth the extension of voucher assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Termination of Assistance for Failure to Meet Conditions

Failure of the FUP youth to meet one of the above conditions will only impact their ability to receive subsequent extensions of assistance. It will not serve as a basis for terminating the FUP assistance prior to the annual reexam.

If the FUP youth does not meet any of the conditions described in in this chapter, the youth is subject to the statutory time limit of 36 months or the time limit of any extension that the youth has already received, and the FUP youth voucher must be terminated once the youth reaches this time limit. The calculation of the time limit begins from the date the first HAP contract is signed (for tenant-based vouchers) or from the date the youth entered into the initial lease agreement (for project-based vouchers). The number of months is calculated based on the number of months that HAP subsidy is being paid on behalf of the youth, not the number of months that the youth is in the FUP youth program. Prior to termination, the VHA must offer the FUP youth the opportunity to request an informal hearing, in accordance with Chapter 16.

19-I.F. REFERRALS AND WAITING LIST MANAGEMENT

Referrals

The PCWA must establish and implement a system to identify FUP-eligible families and youths within the agency's caseload and make referrals to the VHA. The PCWA must certify that the FUP applicants they refer to the VHA meet FUP eligibility requirements. The VHA is not required to maintain full documentation that demonstrates the family's or youth's FUP eligibility as determined by the PCWA but should keep the referral or certification from the PCWA.

A VHA must serve any referrals (youths or families) that meet all program eligibility requirements. If a VHA determines that it has received a sufficient number of referrals from the PCWA so that the VHA will be able to lease all FUP vouchers awarded, the VHA may request that the PCWA suspend transmission of referrals. If the VHA determines that additional referrals will be needed after it has made such a request, the VHA may request that the PCWA resume transmission of referrals [Notice PIH 2011-52].

Waiting List Placement

A family that is already participating in the regular HCV program cannot be transferred to a FUP voucher.

Once a referral is made, the VHA must compare the list of PCWA referrals to its HCV waiting list to determine if any applicants on the PCWA's referral list are already on the VHA's HCV waiting list. Applicants already on the VHA's HCV waiting list retain the order of their position on the list. Applicants not already on the VHA's HCV waiting list must be placed on the HCV waiting list.

If the VHA's HCV waiting list is closed, the VHA must open its HCV waiting list in order to accept new FUP applicants. If necessary, the VHA may open its waiting list solely for FUP applicants, but this information must be included in the VHA's notice of opening its waiting list (see section 4-II.C., Opening and Closing the Waiting List of this administrative plan).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Waiting List Selection

The VHA selects FUP-eligible families or youths based on the VHA's regular HCV waiting list selection policies in Chapter 4, including any preferences that may apply.

19-I.G. VHA HCV ELIGIBILITY DETERMINATION

Once a FUP-eligible family or youth is selected from the HCV waiting list, the VHA must determine whether the family or youth meets HCV program eligibility requirements. Applicants must be eligible under both FUP family or youth eligibility requirements, as applicable, and HCV eligibility requirements as outlined in Chapter 3 of this policy.

The PCWA may, but is not obligated to, provide information to the VHA on the family's criminal history.

Additional FUP Eligibility Factors [FUP FAQs]

For FUP family vouchers, the family must remain FUP-eligible thorough lease-up.

- If, after a family is referred by the PCWA but prior to issuing a family FUP voucher, the VHA discovers that the lack of adequate housing is no longer a primary factor for the family not reunifying, the FUP voucher may not be issued to the family.
- Similarly, if the FUP voucher has already been issued before the VHA discovers that the reunification will not happen, but the family has not yet leased up under the voucher, the VHA must not execute the HAP contract, as the family is no longer FUP-eligible.

FUP-eligible youth must be no more than 24 years old both at the time of PCWA certification and at the time of the HAP execution. If a FUP youth is 24 at the time of PCWA certification but will turn 25 before the HAP contract is executed, the youth is no longer eligible for a FUP youth voucher.

19.I.H. LEASE UP [FR Notice 1/24/22]

Once the VHA determines that the family or youth meets HCV eligibility requirements, the family or youth will be issued a FUP voucher in accordance with VHA policies.

During the family briefing, VHAs must inform the FUP youth of:

- The extension of assistance provisions and requirements;
- The availability of the FSS program and offer them an FSS slot, if available, or offer to place them on the FSS waiting list (provided the VHA has an FSS program); and
- Supportive services available to them, the existence of any other programs or services, and their eligibility for such programs and services. However, participation in supportive services cannot be required as a condition of receiving FUP youth assistance.

Once the family or youth locate a unit, the VHA conducts all other processes relating to voucher issuance and administration per HCV program regulations and the VHA's policies (including, but not limited to: NSPIRE inspections, determination of rent reasonableness, etc.).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-I.I. TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

General Requirements

With the exception of terminations of assistance for FUP youth after the statutorily required time period, terminations of FUP assistance are handled in the same way as the regular HCV program. Termination of a FUP voucher must be consistent with regulations for termination in 24 CFR Part 982, Subpart L and be in compliance with VHA policies (Chapter 12).

If the person who qualifies for the FUP voucher passes away, the family retains the FUP voucher. In the case of a FUP-youth voucher, assistance will terminate after the statutorily required time period, even if the FUP-eligible youth is no longer included in the household.

If the person who qualifies for the FUP voucher moves, the remaining family members may keep the FUP voucher based on VHA Policy (see administrative plan, Section 3-I.C., Family Breakup and Remaining Member of Tenant Family).

FUP Family Vouchers

If parents lose their parental rights or are separated from their children after voucher lease-up (or their children reach adulthood), the family is still eligible to keep their FUP assistance, as the regulations do not permit HCV termination for a family losing parental rights or the children reaching adulthood. However, the VHA may transfer the assistance of a FUP family voucher holder to regular HCV assistance if there are no longer children in the household.

FUP Youth Vouchers

A VHA cannot terminate a FUP youth's assistance for noncompliance with PCWA case management, nor may the VHA terminate assistance for a FUP youth for not accepting services from the PCWA.

The VHA may not transfer the assistance of a FUP youth voucher holder to regular HCV assistance upon the expiration of the statutorily required time period. However, the VHA may issue a regular HCV to FUP youth if they were selected from the waiting list in accordance with VHA policies and may also adopt a preference for FUP youth voucher holders who are being terminated for this reason.

Upon the expiration of the statutorily required time period, a FUP youth voucher holder who has children and who lacks adequate housing may qualify for a FUP family voucher provided they are referred by the PCWA as an eligible family and meet the eligibility requirements for the VHA's HCV program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-I.J. FUP PORTABILITY

Portability for a FUP family or youth is handled in the same way as for a regular HCV family. A VHA may not restrict or deny portability for a FUP family or youth for reasons other than those specified in the HCV program regulations, as reflected in Chapter 10 of the administrative plan.

A FUP family or youth does not have to port to a jurisdiction that administers FUP.

If the receiving VHA administers the FUP voucher on behalf of the initial VHA, the voucher is still considered a FUP voucher regardless of whether the receiving VHA has a FUP program.

If the receiving VHA absorbs the voucher, the receiving VHA may absorb the incoming port into its FUP program (if it has one) or into its regular HCV program (if the receiving VHA has vouchers available to do so) and the family or youth become regular HCV participants. In either case, when the receiving VHA absorbs the voucher, a FUP voucher becomes available to the initial VHA.

Considerations for FUP Youth Vouchers

If the voucher is a FUP youth voucher and remains such upon lease-up in the receiving VHA's jurisdiction, termination of assistance must still take place once the youth has received assistance for the statutorily required time period. If the receiving VHA is administering the FUP youth voucher on behalf of the initial VHA, the two VHAs must work together to initiate termination upon expiration of the statutorily required time period.

19-I.K. PROJECT-BASING FUP VOUCHERS [Notice PIH 2017-21; FR Notice 1/24/22]

The VHA may project-base FUP vouchers without HUD approval in accordance with Notice PIH 2017-21, FR Notice 1/24/22, and all statutory and regulatory requirements for the PBV program. Project-based FUP vouchers are subject to the PBV program percentage limitation discussed in Section 17-I.A.

The VHA may limit PBVs to one category of FUP-eligible participants (families or youth) or a combination of the two.

While FUP vouchers can be used for either families or youth, a PBV unit may only be counted towards the VHA's 10 percent exception authority under the program cap and the project's income-mixing requirement if the FUP PBV assistance is provided on behalf of an eligible youth. The VHA must amend its administrative plan to include the limitation of these FUP PBV units to eligible youth.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: FOSTER YOUTH TO INDEPENDENCE INITIATIVE

19-II.A. PROGRAM OVERVIEW [Notice PIH 2020-28; Notice PIH 2021-26; FR Notice 1/24/22]

The Foster Youth to Independence (FYI) initiative was announced in 2019. The FYI initiative allows VHAs who partner with a Public Child Welfare Agency (PCWA) to request targeted HCVs to serve eligible youth with a history of child welfare involvement that are homeless or at risk of being homeless. Rental assistance and supportive services are provided to qualified youth for a period of between 36 and 60 months.

Funding is available either competitively though an FYI NOFA or noncompetitively on a rolling basis in accordance with the application requirements outlined in Notice PIH 2020-28 or Notice PIH 2021-26, as applicable. Under the noncompetitive process, VHAs are limited to 25 vouchers in a fiscal year with the ability to request additional vouchers for those VHAs with 90 percent or greater utilization or utilization of its FUP and/or FYI vouchers, as applicable. For competitive awards, the number of vouchers is dependent on VHA program size and need.

19-II.B. PARTNERING AGENCIES [Notice PIH 2021-26; FYI Updates and Partnering Opportunities Webinar]

Public Child Welfare Agency (PCWA)

The VHA must enter into a partnership agreement with a PCWA in the VHA's jurisdiction in the form of a Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) or letter of intent. The PCWA is responsible for identifying and referring eligible youth to the VHA and providing or securing a commitment for the provision of supportive services once youth are admitted to the program.

The PCWA is responsible for:

- Identifying FYI-eligible youth;
- Developing a system of prioritization based on the level of need of the youth and the appropriateness of intervention;
- Providing a written certification to the VHA that the youth is eligible; and
- Providing or securing supportive services for 36 months.

Continuum of Care (CoC) and Other Partners

HUD strongly encourages VHAs to add other partners into the partnership agreement with the PCWA such as state, local, philanthropic, faith-based organizations, and the CoC, or a CoC recipient it designates.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-II.C. YOUTH ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA [Notice PIH 2021-26; FYI Q&As; FYI FAQs]

The PCWA is responsible for certifying that the youth has prior qualifying foster care involvement. As determined by the PCWA, eligible youth:

- Are at least 18 years of age and not more than 24 years of age (have not yet reached their 25th birthday);
  - Youth must be no more than 24 years of age at the time the PCWA certifies them as eligible and at the time of HAP contract execution.
- Have left foster care or will leave foster care within 90 days, in accordance with a transition plan described in section 475(5)(H) of the Social Security Act;
  - Placements can include, but are not limited to, placements in foster family homes, foster homes of relatives, group homes, emergency shelters, residential facilities, child care institutions, and pre-adoptive homes in accordance with 24 CFR 5.576;
- Are homeless or at risk of becoming homeless at age 16 and older;
  - *At risk of being homeless* is fully defined at 24 CFR 576.2.
    - This includes a person that is exiting a publicly funded institution, or system of care (such as a healthcare facility, a mental health facility, foster care or other youth facility, or correction program or institution). Therefore, youth being discharged from an institution may be eligible for an FYI voucher [FYI FAQs].

Eligibility is not limited to single persons. For example, pregnant and/or parenting youth are eligible to receive assistance assuming they otherwise meet eligibility requirements.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-II.D. SUPPORTIVE SERVICES [Notice PIH 2021-26; FYI Updates and Partnering Opportunities Webinar; FYI Q&As]

Supportive services may be provided by the VHA, PCWA or a third party. The PCWA must provide or secure a commitment to provide supportive services for participating youth for the period of time defined in the NOFA/O for which the funding was made available. At a minimum, the following supportive services must be offered:

- Basic life skills information/counseling on money management, use of credit, housekeeping, proper nutrition/meal preparation, and access to health care (e.g., doctors, medication, and mental and behavioral health services);
- Counseling on compliance with rental lease requirements and with HCV program participant requirements, including assistance/referrals for assistance on security deposits, utility hook-up fees, and utility deposits;
- Providing such assurances to owners of rental property as are reasonable and necessary to assist eligible youth to rent a unit with a voucher;
- Job preparation and attainment counseling (where to look/how to apply, dress, grooming, relationships with supervisory personnel, etc.); and
- Educational and career advancement counseling regarding attainment of general equivalency diploma (GED) or attendance/financing of education at a technical school, trade school, or college, including successful work ethic and attitude models.

Since participation in supportive services is optional, but strongly encouraged, an FYI participant may decline supportive service.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-II.E. REFERRALS AND WAITING LIST MANAGEMENT [Notice PIH 2021-26; FYI Updates and Partnering Opportunities Webinar FYI FAQs]

Referrals

The PCWA is responsible for certifying that the youth has prior qualifying foster care involvement. Once the PCWA sends the VHA the referral certifying the youth is program-eligible, the VHA determines HCV eligibility.

The PCWA must have a system for identifying eligible youth within the agency's caseload and reviewing referrals from other partners, as applicable. The PCWA must also have a system for prioritization of referrals to ensure that youth are prioritized for an FYI voucher based upon their level of need and appropriateness of the intervention.

Referrals may come from other organizations in the community who work with the population, but the PCWA must certify that the youth meets eligibility requirements, unless the PCWA has vested another organization with this authority.

The VHA is not required to maintain full documentation that demonstrates the youth's eligibility as determined by the PCWA but should keep the referral or certification from the PCWA. The PCWA is not required to provide the VHA with HCV eligibility documents.

Waiting List Placement [Notice PIH 2021-26 and FYI FAQs]

The VHA must use the HCV waiting list for the FYI program. Youth already on the HCV program may not be transferred to an FYI voucher since they are not homeless or at-risk of homelessness.

Once a referral is made, the VHA must compare the list of PCWA referrals to its HCV waiting list to determine if any applicants on the PCWA's referral list are already on the VHA's HCV waiting list. Applicants already on the VHA's HCV waiting list retain the order of their position on the list. Applicants not already on the VHA's HCV waiting list must be placed on the HCV waiting list.

If the VHA's HCV waiting list is closed, the VHA must open its HCV waiting list in order to accept new referrals. The VHA may reopen the waiting list to accept an FYI eligible youth without opening the waiting list for other applicants; however, the requirements at 24 CFR 982.206 for giving public notice when opening and closing the waiting list apply (see section 4-II.C., Opening and Closing the Waiting List of this administrative plan).

Waiting List Selection

The VHA selects eligible youths based on the VHA's regular HCV waiting list selection policies in Chapter 4, including any preferences that may apply.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-II.F. VHA HCV ELIGIBILITY DETERMINATION [FYI FAQs]

Once an eligible youth is selected from the HCV waiting list, the VHA must determine whether the youth meets HCV program eligibility requirements. Applicants must be eligible under both FYI eligibility requirements and HCV eligibility requirements as outlined in Chapter 3 of this policy.

The PCWA may, but is not obligated to, provide information to the VHA on the youth's criminal history.

Additional Eligibility Factors

Youth must be no more than 24 years old both at the time of PCWA certification and at the time of the HAP execution. If a youth is 24 at the time of PCWA certification but will turn 25 before the HAP contract is executed, the youth is no longer eligible for a FYI voucher.

19-II.G. LEASE UP [FR Notice 1/24/22]

Once the VHA determines that the family or youth meets HCV eligibility requirements, the youth will be issued an FYI voucher in accordance with VHA policies.

During the family briefing, VHAs must inform the FYI voucher holder of:

- The extension of assistance provisions and requirements;
- The availability of the FSS program and offer them an FSS slot, if available, or offer to place them on the FSS waiting list (provided the VHA has an FSS program); and
- The supportive services available to them, the existence of any other programs or services, and their eligibility for such programs and services. However, participation in supportive services cannot be required as a condition of receiving FYI assistance.

Once the youth locates a unit, the VHA conducts all other processes relating to voucher issuance and administration per HCV program regulations and the VHA Policy in Chapter 9.

Should a youth fail to use the voucher, the VHA may issue the voucher to another eligible youth if one has been identified [Notice PIH 2021-26].

Turnover [FYI FAQs]

For VHAs awarded FYI Tenant Protection Vouchers (TPVs) under Notice PIH 2019-20 where the recipient of the FYI TPV leaves the program, the VHA may request an FYI voucher under the requirements of Notice PIH 2021-26.

For VHAs awarded FYI vouchers under Notices PIH 2020-28 and PIH 2021-26, where the recipient of the FYI voucher leaves the program, the VHA must continue to use the FYI voucher for eligible youth upon turnover. Where there are more eligible youth than available FYI turnover vouchers, the VHA may request an FYI voucher under the requirements of Notice PIH 2021-26. If another eligible youth is not available, the VHA must notify HUD, and HUD will reduce the VHA's HCV assistance to account for the removal of the FYI assistance from the VHA's HCV baseline.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-II.H. MAXIMUM ASSISTANCE PERIOD [Notice PIH 2021-26 and FYI FAQs; FR Notice 1/24/22]

Vouchers are limited by statute to a total of between 36 months and 60 months of housing assistance. At the end of the statutory time period, assistance must be terminated. However, any period of time for which no subsidy (HAP) is being paid on behalf of the youth does not count toward the limitation. It is not permissible to reissue another FYI TPV to the same youth upon expiration of their FYI assistance.

Participants do not "age out" of the program. A participant may continue with the program until they have received the period of assistance for which they are eligible. Age limits are only applied for entry into the program.

Extension of Assistance

FYI voucher holders who first leased or lease a unit after December 27, 2020, may be eligible for an extension of assistance up to 24 months beyond the 36-month time limit (for a total of 60 months of assistance).

While FYI voucher holders cannot be required to participate in the Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) program as a condition of receipt of assistance, an eligible youth who participates in the FSS program and is in compliance with the applicable terms and conditions of the program is entitled to receive assistance for up to an additional 24 months. A FYI voucher holders must accept an FSS slot if it is offered to them prior to the 36-month mark in order to receive an extension of assistance (unless the youth meets one of the statutory exceptions described below).

Statutory Exceptions

FYI voucher holders will be entitled to receive an extension of assistance for up to 24 months beyond the 36-month time limit without participating in the VHA's FSS program if they certify that they meet one of the exceptions below:

- The FYI voucher holder is a parent or other household member responsible for the care of a dependent child under the age of six or for the care of an incapacitated person.
- The FYI voucher holder is a person who is regularly and actively participating in a drug addiction or alcohol treatment and rehabilitation program.
- The FYI voucher holder is a person who is incapable of complying with the requirement to participate in a FSS program as described above or engage in education, workforce development, or employment activities as described below, as applicable, due to a documented medical condition.

An FYI voucher holder that meets one of the above exceptions must still be offered an opportunity to enroll in the VHA's FSS program (if it is available to them) and receive any supportive services available to FYI voucher holders. An FYI voucher holder may choose to participate in an FSS program or engage in education, workforce development, or employment activities, even if they meet one of the above statutory exceptions.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Education, Workforce Development, or Employment Activities

If a VHA that carries out an FSS program is unable to offer a FYI voucher holder an FSS slot during their first 36 months of receiving FYI assistance, the FYI voucher holder is considered to have been "unable to enroll" in the program and may have their voucher extended by meeting the education, workforce development, or employment criteria described below:

- The FYI voucher holder was engaged in obtaining a recognized postsecondary credential or a secondary school diploma or its recognized equivalent.
- The FYI voucher holder was enrolled in an *institution of higher education*, as such term is defined in section 101(a) of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (20 U.S.C. 1001(a)) or an institution that meets the definition of a *proprietary institution of higher education* or a *postsecondary vocational institution* under sections 102(b)(1) and (c)(1) of the Higher Education Act of 1965 (20 U.S.C. 1002(b)(1) and (c)(1)), respectively.
- The FYI voucher holder was participating in a career pathway, as such term is defined in Section 3 of the Workforce Innovation and Opportunity Act (29 U.S.C. 3102).
- The FYI voucher holder was employed.

FSS Enrollment at 24 Months

If the FYI voucher holder has not been provided an opportunity to enroll in the FSS program during the first 24 months of FYI assistance, HUD encourages the VHA to remind the FYI voucher holder at the 24-month reexamination of the education, workforce development, and employment requirements described above so that they have enough time to meet these requirements prior to the expiration of the 36-month time period for FYI assistance.

FSS Enrollment Between 36 and 48 Months

If an FSS slot becomes available between the 36-month and 48-month mark:

- The VHA must offer the slot to an FYI voucher holder who had their voucher extended based on meeting the education, workforce development, or employment requirement listed above, or one of the statutory exceptions listed above (even if the FYI voucher holder previously declined an FSS slot because they met one of the statutory exceptions).
- The VHA must work with the FYI voucher holder to determine whether enrollment in FSS is feasible and in their best interest given any education, workforce development, or employment activities that the FYI voucher holder is engaged in and any statutory exceptions that apply to the FYI voucher holder, as well as the remaining time on their voucher.
- If the FYI voucher holder accepts the FSS slot, the VHA must work with them to establish Contract of Participation goals and an Individual Training and Services Plan (ITSP) that can be accomplished within the time period left on the voucher.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the FYI voucher holder is offered an FSS slot prior to the 36-month mark, the FYI voucher holder:

- Will be required to enroll in the FSS program in order to receive an extension of assistance at the end of the 36-month time period (unless they meet one of the statutory exceptions described above).
- Will not be considered to have been "unable to enroll" in the FSS program, and as a result, will not be eligible to receive an extension of assistance based on meeting the education, workforce development, or employment requirements described above.

FSS Enrollment After 48 Months

The VHA may, but is not required, to offer an FYI voucher holder an FSS slot that becomes available between the 48-month mark and the 60-month mark, since the FYI voucher holder will have already received their second and final extension.

Extensions of Assistance

At the 36-month and 48-month reexamination, the VHA must extend FYI assistance if the FYI voucher holder is participating in and in compliance with the FSS program as long as the FYI voucher holder is still eligible for the HCV program.

In any case, the FYI voucher holder cannot receive more than a total of 60 months of FYI assistance even if the FSS Contract of Participation time period extends beyond the voucher 60-month mark.

No FSS Program or Unable to Enroll in FSS

If a VHA does not carry out an FSS program or the FYI voucher holder has been unable to enroll in the program during the first 36 months of receiving FYI assistance, the FYI voucher holder is entitled to receive an extension of assistance for up to two successive 12-month periods beyond the 36-month time limit provided that the FYI voucher holder engaged in at least one of the education, workforce development, or employment activities described above for not less than nine months of the 12-month period preceding each extension. In order to meet the nine months out of the preceding 12 months requirement, the FYI voucher holder may have engaged in one of the education, workforce development, or employment activities described above or a combination of these activities.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Verification Prior to Annual Reexam

In order to provide an extension of assistance, the VHA must verify compliance with the above requirements at the end of the 36-month time period and the 48-month time periods. The VHA does not need to verify compliance with these requirements at the end of the 60-month time period since the maximum length of assistance is 60 months.

To verify compliance with the education, workforce development, or employment requirement or one of the statutory exceptions, the VHA must provide the FYI voucher holder written notification informing them that they may receive an extension of their FYI assistance and providing instructions on how the FYI voucher holder may demonstrate that they meet one of these conditions. This notification must be provided sufficiently in advance of the end of the 36-month or 48-month time periods, as applicable, to allow the FYI voucher holder to demonstrate that they meet the education, workforce development, or employment requirement, or one of the statutory exceptions, and for the VHA to conduct an annual reexamination prior to the expiration of the FYI assistance.

An FYI voucher holder who received an extension of voucher assistance at the end of the 36-month time period based on meeting one of the conditions described in this chapter does not have to meet the same conditions when they reach the end of the 48-month time period. The FYI voucher holder may demonstrate that they meet a different condition in order to receive an extension of their assistance.

If the VHA determines that the FYI voucher holder meets one of the statutory conditions, the VHA would then conduct an annual reexamination. If the annual reexamination determines that the FYI voucher holder is still eligible for the HCV program, the VHA must provide the FYI voucher holder the extension of voucher assistance.

Termination of Assistance for Failure to Meet Conditions

Failure of the FYI voucher holder to meet one of the above conditions will only impact their ability to receive subsequent extensions of assistance. It will not serve as a basis for terminating the FYI assistance prior to the annual reexam.

If the FYI voucher holder does not meet any of the statutory conditions described in in this chapter, the youth is subject to the statutory time limit of 36 months or the time limit of any extension that the youth has already received, and the FYI voucher must be terminated once they reach this time limit. The calculation of the time limit begins from the date the first HAP contract is signed (for tenant-based vouchers) or from the date the FYI voucher holder entered into the initial lease agreement (for project-based vouchers). The number of months is calculated based on the number of months that HAP subsidy is being paid on behalf of the FYI voucher holder, not the number of months that they are in the FYI program. Prior to termination, the VHA must offer the FYI voucher holder the opportunity to request an informal hearing, in accordance with Chapter 16.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-II.I. TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE [FYI FAQs]

Termination of a FYI voucher is handled in the same way as with any HCV; therefore, termination of a FYI voucher must be consistent with HCV regulations at 24 CFR Part 982, Subpart L and VHA policies in Chapter 12. Given the statutory time limit that requires FYI vouchers to sunset, a VHA must terminate the youth's assistance once the limit on assistance has expired.

A VHA cannot terminate a FYI youth's assistance for noncompliance with PCWA case management, nor may the VHA terminate assistance for a FYI youth for not accepting services from the PCWA.

The VHA may not transfer the assistance of FYI voucher holders to regular HCV assistance upon the expiration of the limit on assistance. However, the VHA may issue a regular HCV to FYI voucher holders if they were selected from the waiting list in accordance with VHA policies. The VHA may also adopt a waiting list preference for FYI voucher holders who are being terminated for this reason.

19-II.J. PORTABILITY [FYI FAQs]

Portability for an FYI youth is handled in the same way as for a regular HCV family. A VHA may not restrict or deny portability for an FYI youth for reasons other than those specified in the HCV program regulations, as reflected in Chapter 10 of the administrative plan.

An FYI youth does not have to port to a jurisdiction that administers FYI vouchers.

If the receiving VHA absorbs the voucher, the VHA may absorb the youth into its regular HCV program if it has vouchers available to do so. If the receiving VHA absorbs the youth into its regular HCV program, that youth becomes a regular HCV participant with none of the limitations of an FYI voucher.

The initial and receiving VHA must work together to initiate termination of assistance upon expiration of the time limit on assistance.

19-II.K. PROJECT-BASING FYI VOUCHERS [FYI FAQs; FR Notice 1/24/22]

The VHA may project-base certain FYI vouchers without HUD approval in accordance with all applicable PBV regulations and VHA policies in Chapter 17. This includes FYI vouchers awarded under Notices PIH 2020-28 and PIH 2021-26. Assistance awarded under Notice PIH 2019-20 is prohibited from being project-based.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: VETERANS AFFAIRS SUPPORTIVE HOUSING (VASH) PROGRAM

19-III.A. OVERVIEW

Since 2008, HCV program funding has provided rental assistance under a supportive housing program for homeless veterans. The Veterans Affairs Supportive Housing (VASH) program combines HCV rental assistance with case management and clinical services provided by the Department of Veterans Affairs (VA) at VA medical centers (VAMCs) and Community-Based Outpatient Clinics (CBOCs), or through a designated service provider (DSP) as approved by the VA Secretary. Eligible families are homeless veterans and their families that agree to participate in VA case management and are referred to the VAMC's partner VHA for HCV assistance. The VAMC or DSP's responsibilities include:

- Screening homeless veterans to determine whether they meet VASH program criteria;
- Referring homeless veterans to the VHA;
  - The term *homeless veteran* means a veteran who is homeless (as that term is defined in subsection (a) or (b) of Section 103 of the McKinney-Vento Homeless Assistance Act (42 U.S.C. 11302)). See 38 U.S.C. 2002.
- Providing appropriate treatment and supportive services to potential VASH participants, if needed, prior to VHA issuance of a voucher;
- Providing housing search assistance to VASH participants;
- Identifying the social service and medical needs of VASH participants, and providing or ensuring the provision of regular ongoing case management, outpatient health services, hospitalization, and other supportive services as needed throughout the veterans' participation period; and
- Maintaining records and providing information for evaluation purposes, as required.

VASH vouchers are awarded noncompetitively based on geographic need and VHA administrative performance. Eligible VHAs must be located within the jurisdiction of a VAMC and in an area of high need based on data compiled by HUD and the VA. When Congress funds a new allocation of VASH vouchers, HUD invites eligible VHAs to apply for a specified number of vouchers.

Generally, the HUD-VASH program is administered in accordance with regular HCV program requirements. However, HUD is authorized to waive or specify alternative requirements to allow VHAs to effectively deliver and administer VASH assistance. Alternative requirements are established in the HUD-VASH Operating Requirements, which were originally published in the Federal Register on May 6, 2008, and updated September 27, 2021. Unless expressly waived by HUD, all regulatory requirements and HUD directives regarding the HCV program are applicable to VASH vouchers, including the use of all HUD-required contracts and other forms, and all civil rights and fair housing requirements. In addition, the VHA may request additional statutory or regulatory waivers that it determines are necessary for the effective delivery and administration of the program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The VASH program is administered in accordance with applicable Fair Housing requirements since civil rights requirements cannot be waived under the program. These include applicable authorities under 24 CFR 5.105(a) and 24 CFR 982.53 including, but not limited to, the Fair Housing Act, Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973, Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, the Americans with Disabilities Act, and the Age Discrimination Act and all VHA policies as outlined in Chapter 2 of this document.

When HUD-VASH recipients include veterans with disabilities or family members with disabilities, reasonable accommodation requirements in Part II of Chapter 2 of this policy apply.

19-III.B. REFERRALS [FR Notice 9/27/21 and HUD-VASH Qs and As]

VAMC case managers will screen all families in accordance with VA screening criteria and refer eligible families to the VHA for determination of program eligibility and voucher issuance. The VHA has no role in determining or verifying the veteran's eligibility under VA screening criteria, including determining the veteran's homelessness status. The VHA must accept referrals from the partnering VAMC and must maintain written documentation of referrals in VASH tenant files. Upon turnover, VASH vouchers must be issued to eligible veteran families as identified by the VAMC.

VHA Policy

In order to expedite the screening process, the VHA will provide all forms and a list of documents required for the VASH application to the VAMC. Case managers will work with veterans to fill out the forms and compile all documents prior to meeting with the VHA and submitting an application. When feasible, the VAMC case manager should email or fax copies of all documents to the VHA prior to the meeting in order to allow the VHA time to review them and start a file for the veteran.

After the VAMC has given the VHA a complete referral, the VHA will perform an eligibility screening within ten business days of receipt of a VAMC referral.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-III.C. HCV PROGRAM ELIGIBILITY [FR Notice 9/27/21]

Eligible participants are homeless veterans and their families who agree to participate in case management from the VAMC.

- A *VASH Veteran* or *veteran family* refers to either a single veteran or a veteran with a household composed of two or more related persons. It also includes one or more eligible persons living with the veteran who are determined to be important to the veteran's care or well-being.
- A veteran for the purpose of VASH is a person whose length of service meets statutory requirements, and who served in the active military, naval, or air service, was discharged or released under conditions other than dishonorable, and is eligible for VA health care.

Under VASH, VHAs do not have authority to determine family eligibility in accordance with HCV program rules and VHA policies. The only reasons for denial of assistance by the VHA are failure to meet the income eligibility requirements and/or that a family member is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender registration program. Under portability, the receiving VHA must also comply with these VASH screening requirements.

Social Security Numbers

When verifying Social Security numbers (SSNs) for homeless veterans and their family members, an original document issued by a federal or state government agency, which contains the name and SSN of the individual along with other identifying information of the individual, is acceptable in accordance with Section 7-II.B. of this policy.

In the case of the homeless veteran, the VHA must accept the Certificate of Release or Discharge from Active Duty (DD-214) or the VA-verified Application for Health Benefits (10-10EZ) as verification of SSN and cannot require the veteran to provide a Social Security card. A VA-issued identification card may also be used to verify the SSN of a homeless veteran.

Proof of Age

The DD-214 or 10-10EZ must be accepted as proof of age in lieu of birth certificates or other VHA-required documentation as outlined in Section 7-II.C. of this policy. A VA-issued identification card may also be used to verify the age of a homeless veteran.

Photo Identification

A VA-issued identification card must be accepted in lieu of another type of government-issued photo identification. These cards also serve as verification of SSNs and date of birth.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Eligibility

The VHA must determine income eligibility for VASH families in accordance with 24 CFR 982.201 and policies in Section 3-II.A. If the family is over-income based on the most recently published income limits for the family size, the family will be ineligible for HCV assistance.

While income-targeting does not apply to VASH vouchers, the VHA may include the admission of extremely low-income VASH families in its income targeting numbers for the fiscal year in which these families are admitted.

VHA Policy

While income-targeting requirements will not be considered by the VHA when families are referred by the partnering VAMC, the VHA will include any extremely low-income VASH families that are admitted in its income targeting numbers for the fiscal year in which these families are admitted.

Screening

The VHA may not screen any potentially eligible family members or deny assistance for any grounds permitted under 24 CFR 982.552 and 982.553 with one exception: the VHAs is still required to prohibit admission if any member of the household is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender registration program. Accordingly, with the exception of denial for registration as a lifetime sex offender under state law and VHA policies on how sex offender screenings will be conducted, VHA Policy in Sections 3-III.B. through 3-III.E. do not apply to VASH. The prohibition against screening families for anything other than lifetime sex offender status applies to all family members, not just the veteran.

If a family member is subject to lifetime registration under a state sex offender registration program, the remaining family members may be served if the family agrees to remove the sex offender from its family composition. This is true unless the family member subject to lifetime registration under a state sex offender registration program is the homeless veteran, in which case the family would be denied admission to the program [New HCV GB, *HUD-VASH,* p. 6].

Denial of Assistance [Notice PIH 2008-37]

Once a veteran is referred by the VAMC, the VHA must either issue a voucher or deny assistance. If the VHA denies assistance, it must provide the family with prompt notice of the decision and a brief statement of the reason for denial in accordance with Section 3-III.F. Like in the standard HCV program, the family must be provided with the opportunity for an informal review in accordance with policies in Section 3-III.F. In addition, a copy of the denial notice must be sent to the VAMC case manager.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-III.D. CHANGES IN FAMILY COMPOSITION

Adding Family Members [FR Notice 9/27/21]

When adding a family member after the family has been admitted to the program, VHA policies in Section 3-II.B. apply. Other than the birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody of a child, the VHA must approve additional family members and will apply its regular screening criteria in doing so.

Remaining Family Members [HUD-VASH Qs and As]

If the homeless veteran dies while the family is being assisted, the voucher would remain with the remaining members of the tenant family. The VHA may use one of its own regular vouchers, if available, to continue assisting this family and free up a VASH voucher for another VASH-eligible family. If a regular voucher is not available, the family would continue utilizing the VASH voucher. Once the VASH voucher turns over, however, it must go to a homeless veteran family.

Family Break Up [HUD-VASH Qs and As]

In the case of divorce or separation, since the set-aside of VASH vouchers is for veterans, the voucher must remain with the veteran. This overrides the VHA's policies in Section 3-I.C. on how to determine who remains in the program if a family breaks up.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-III.E. LEASING [FR Notice 9/27/21]

Waiting List

The VHA does not have the authority to maintain a waiting list or apply local preferences for HUD–VASH vouchers. Policies in Chapter 4 relating to applicant selection from the waiting list, local preferences, special admissions, cross-listing, and opening and closing the waiting list do not apply to VASH vouchers.

Exception Payment Standards

To assist VASH participants in finding affordable housing, especially in competitive markets, HUD allows VHAs to establish a HUD-VASH exception payment standard. VHAs may go up to but no higher than 120 percent of the published area-wide fair market rent (FMR) or small area fair market rent (SAFMR) specifically for VASH families. VHAs who want to establish a VASH exception payment standard over 120 percent must still request a waiver from HUD through the regular waiver process outlined in Notice PIH 2018-16.

Voucher Issuance

Unlike the standard HCV program which requires an initial voucher term of at least 60 days, VASH vouchers must have an initial search term of at least 120 days. VHA policies on extensions as outlined in Section 5-II.E. will apply.

VHA Policy

All VASH vouchers will have an initial term of 120 calendar days.

The family must submit a Request for Tenancy Approval and proposed lease within the 120-day period unless the VHA grants an extension.

The VHA must track issuance of HCVs for families referred by the VAMC or DSP in PIC as required in Notice PIH 2011-53.

Initial Lease Term

Unlike in the standard the HCV program, VASH voucher holders may enter into an initial lease that is for less than 12 months. Accordingly, VHA Policy in Section 9-I.E., Term of Assisted Tenancy, does not apply.

Ineligible Housing [FR Notice 6/18/14]

Unlike in the standard HCV program, VASH families are permitted to live on the grounds of a VA facility in units developed to house homeless veterans. This applies to both tenant-based assistance and PBV. Therefore, 24 CFR 982.352(a)(5) and 983.53(a)(2), which prohibit units on the physical grounds of a medical, mental, or similar public or private institution, do not apply to VASH for this purpose only. Accordingly, VHA Policy in 9-I.D., Ineligible Units, does not apply for this purpose only.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Pre-Inspections

To expedite the leasing process, VHAs may pre-inspect available units that veterans may be interested in leasing in order to maintain a pool of eligible units. If a VASH family selects a unit that passed an NSPIRE inspection (without intervening occupancy) within 45 days of the date of the Request for Tenancy Approval (Form HUD-52517), the unit may be approved if it meets all other conditions under 24 CFR 982.305. However, the veteran must be free to select their unit and cannot be steered to these units.

VHA Policy

To expedite the leasing process, the VHA may pre-inspect available units that veterans may be interested in leasing to maintain a pool of eligible units. If a VASH family selects a unit that passed a NSPIRE pre-inspection (without intervening occupancy) within 45 days of the date of the RTA, the unit may be approved provided that it meets all other conditions under 24 CFR 982.305. The veteran will be free to select their unit.

When a pre-inspected unit is not selected, the VHA will make every effort to fast-track the inspection process, including adjusting the normal inspection schedule for both initial and any required reinspections.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-III.F. PORTABILITY [FR Notice 9/27/21 and Notice PIH 2011-53]

General Requirements

Portability policies under VASH depend on whether the family wants to move within or outside of the initial VA facility's catchment area (the area in which the VAMC or DSP operates). In all cases, the initial VA facility must be consulted prior to the move and provide written confirmation that case management will continue to be provided in the family's new location. VASH participant families may only reside in jurisdictions that are accessible to case management services, as determined by case managers at the partnering VAMC or DSP.

Under VASH, applicant families may move under portability even if the family did not have legal residency in the jurisdiction of the initial VHA when they applied. As a result, VHA policies in Section 10-II.B. about nonresident applicants do not apply.

If the family no longer requires case management, there are no portability restrictions. Normal portability rules apply.

Portability within the Initial VAMC or DSP's Catchment Area

A VASH family can move within the VAMC's catchment area as long as case management can still be provided, as determined by the VA. If the initial VHA's partnering VAMC will still provide the case management services, the receiving VHA must process the move in accordance with portability procedures:

- If the receiving VHA has been awarded VASH vouchers, it can choose to either bill the initial VHA or absorb the family if it has a VASH voucher available to do so.
  - If the VHA absorbs the family, the VAMC or DSP providing the initial case management must agree to the absorption and the transfer of case management.
- If the receiving VHA does not administer a VASH program, it must always bill the initial VHA.

Portability Outside of the Initial VAMC or DSP's Catchment Area

If a family wants to move to another jurisdiction where it will not be possible for the initial VHA's partnering VAMC or DSP to provide case management services, the initial VAMC or DSP must first determine that the VASH family could be served by another VAMC or DSP that is participating in the VASH program, and the receiving VHA has an available VASH voucher.

In these cases, the family must be absorbed by the receiving VHA either as a new admission or as a portability move-in, as applicable. Upon absorption, the initial VHA's VASH voucher will be available to lease to a new VASH-eligible family, and the absorbed family will count toward the number of VASH slots awarded to the receiving VHA.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Portability Outside of the Initial VAMC or DSP's Catchment Area under VAWA

Veterans who request to port beyond the catchment area of the VAMC or DSP where they are receiving case management to protect the health or safety of a person who is or has been the victim of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, and who reasonably believes they are threatened with imminent harm from further violence by remaining in the unit may port prior to receiving approval from the receiving VAMC or DSP. The initial VHA must follow its emergency transfer plan (see Exhibit 16-3). VHAs may require verbal self-certification or a written request from a participant seeking a move beyond the catchment area of the VAMC or DSP.

The verbal self-certification or written request must include either a statement expressing why the participant reasonably believes that there is a threat of imminent harm from further violence if they were to remain in the same unit or a statement that the tenant was a sexual assault victim and that the sexual assault occurred on the premises during the 90-day period preceding the participants request for the move.

The participant must still port to a VHA that has a VASH program. If the receiving VHA does not have a VASH voucher available to lease, they may bill the initial VHA until a VASH voucher is available, at which point the porting veteran must be absorbed into the receiving VHA's program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-III.G. TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE [FR Notice 9/27/21]

With the exception of terminations for failure to receive case management, HUD has not established any alternative requirements for termination of assistance for VASH participants. However, prior to terminating VASH participants, HUD strongly encourages VHAs to exercise their discretion under 24 CFR 982.552(c)(2) as outlined in Section 12-II.D. of this policy and consider all relevant circumstances of the specific case. This includes granting reasonable accommodations for persons with disabilities, as well as considering the role of the case manager and the impact that ongoing case management services can have on mitigating the conditions that led to the potential termination.

VASH participant families may not be terminated after admission for a circumstance or activities that occurred prior to admission and were known to the VHA but could not be considered at the time of admission due to VASH program requirements. The VHA may terminate the family's assistance only for program violations that occur after the family's admission to the program.

Cessation of Case Management

As a condition of receiving HCV rental assistance, a HUD-VASH-eligible family must receive case management services from the VAMC or DSP. A VASH participant family's assistance must be terminated for failure to participate, without good cause, in case management as verified by the VAMC or DSP.

However, a VAMC or DSP determination that the participant family no longer requires case management is not grounds for termination of voucher or PBV assistance. In such a case, at its option, the VHA may offer the family continued assistance through one of its regular vouchers. If the VHA has no voucher to offer, the family will retain its VASH voucher or PBV unit until such time as the VHA has an available voucher for the family.

VAWA [FR Notice 9/27/21]

When a veteran's family member is receiving protection under VAWA because the veteran is the perpetrator of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking, the victim must continue to be assisted. Upon termination of the perpetrator's VASH assistance, the victim must be given a regular HCV if one is available, and the perpetrator's VASH voucher must be used to serve another eligible veteran family. If a regular HCV is not available, the perpetrator must be terminated from assistance and the victim will continue to use the VASH voucher.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-III.H. PROJECT-BASING VASH VOUCHERS

General Requirements [Notice PIH 2017-21 and FR Notice 9/27/21]

VHAs are authorized to project-base their tenant-based VASH vouchers without additional HUD review or approval in accordance with Notice PIH 2017-21 and all PBV program requirements provided that the VAMC will continue to make supportive services available. In addition, since 2010, HUD has awarded VASH vouchers specifically for project-based assistance in the form of PBV HUD-VASH set-aside vouchers. While these vouchers are excluded from the PBV program cap as long as they remain under PBV HAP contract at the designated project, all other VASH vouchers are subject to the PBV program percentage limitation discussed in Section 17-I.A. Note that VASH supportive services only need to be provided to VASH families receiving PBV assistance in the project, not all families receiving PBV assistance in the project. If a VASH family does not require or no longer requires case management, the unit continues to count as an excepted PBV unit as long as the family resides in the unit.

If the VHA project-bases VASH vouchers, the VHA must consult with the partnering VAMC or DSP to ensure approval of the project or projects. VHAs may project-base VASH vouchers in projects alongside other PBV units and may execute a single HAP contract covering both the VASH PBVs and the other PBVs. The VHA must refer only VASH families to PBV units exclusively made available to VASH families and to PBV units funded through a HUD set-aside award.

If a VASH family is referred to the VHA and there is an available PBV unit that is not exclusively made available to VASH families, the VHA may offer to refer the family to the owner if allowable under the selection policy for that project, and the owner and VHA may amend the HAP contract to designate the PBV unit as a VASH PBV unit.

The VHA and owner may agree to amend a PBV HAP contract to redesignate a regular PBV unit as a unit specifically designated for VASH families so long as the VHA first consults with the VAMC or DSP. Additionally, the VHA and owner may agree to amend a PBV HAP contract to redesignate a unit specifically designated for VASH families as a regular PBV unit, so long as the unit is not funded through a VASH PBV set-aside award and is eligible for regular PBV (i.e., the unit is not on the grounds of a medical facility and the unit is eligible under the VHA's program and project caps).

Policies for VASH PBV units will generally follow VHA policies for the standard PBV program as listed in Chapter 17, with the exception of the policies listed below.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Failure to Participate in Case Management [FR Notice 9/27/21]

Upon notification by the VAMC or DSP of the family's failure to participate, without good cause, in case management, the VHA must provide the family a reasonable time period to vacate the unit. The VHA must terminate assistance to the family at the earlier of either the time the family vacates or the expiration of the reasonable time period given to vacate.

VHA Policy

Upon notification by the VAMC or DSP that a VASH PBV family has failed to participate in case management without good cause, the VHA will provide written notice of termination of assistance to the family and the owner within 10 business days. The family will be given 60 days from the date of the notice to move out of the unit.

The VHA may make exceptions to this 60-day period if needed for reasons beyond the family's control such as death, serious illness, or other medical emergency of a family member.

If the family fails to vacate the unit within the established time, the owner may evict the family. If the owner does not evict the family, the VHA must remove the unit from the HAP contract or amend the HAP contract to substitute a different unit in the project if the project is partially assisted. The VHA may add the removed unit to the HAP contract after the ineligible family vacates the property.

Moves [HUD-VASH Qs and As, FR Notice 9/27/21]

When a VASH PBV family is eligible to move from its PBV unit in accordance with Section 17-VIII.C. of this policy, but there is no other comparable tenant-based rental assistance, the following procedures must be implemented:

- If a VASH tenant-based voucher is not available at the time the family wants (and is eligible) to move, the VHA may require a family who still requires case management to wait for a VASH tenant-based voucher for a period not to exceed 180 days;
- If a VASH tenant-based voucher is still not available after that period, the family must be allowed to move with its VASH voucher. Alternatively, the VHA may allow the family to move with its VASH voucher without having to meet this 180-day period. In either case, the VHA is required to replace the assistance in the PBV unit with one of its regular vouchers, unless the VHA and owner agree to temporarily remove the unit from the HAP contract; and
- If a VASH veteran is determined to no longer require case management, the VHA must allow the family to move with the first available tenant-based voucher if no VASH voucher is immediately available and cannot require the family to wait for a VASH voucher to become available.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV: MAINSTREAM VOUCHER PROGRAM

19-IV.A. PROGRAM OVERVIEW [Notice PIH 2020-01]

Mainstream vouchers assist non-elderly persons with disabilities and their families in the form of either project-based or tenant-based voucher assistance.

Aside from separate funding appropriations and serving a specific population, Mainstream vouchers follow the same program requirements as standard vouchers. The VHA does not have special authority to treat families that receive a Mainstream voucher differently from other applicants and participants. For example, the VHA cannot apply different payment standards, establish conditions for allowing portability, or apply different screening criteria to Mainstream families.

The Mainstream voucher program, (previously referred to as the Mainstream 5-Year program or the Section 811 voucher program) was originally authorized under the National Affordable Housing Act of 1990. Mainstream vouchers operated separately from the regular HCV program until the passage of the Frank Melville Supportive Housing Investment Act of 2010. Funding for Mainstream voucher renewals and administrative fees was first made available in 2012. In 2017 and 2019, incremental vouchers were made available for the first time since the Melville Act (in addition to renewals and administrative fees), and VHAs were invited to apply for a competitive award of Mainstream vouchers under the FY17 and FY19 NOFAs. In 2020, Notice PIH 2020-22 provided an opportunity for any VHA administering an HCV program to apply for Mainstream vouchers noncompetitively, while Notice PIH 2020-09 authorized an increase in Mainstream voucher units and budget authority for those VHAs already awarded Mainstream vouchers under the FY17 and FY19 NOFAs.

Funds for Mainstream vouchers may be recaptured and reallocated if the VHA does not comply with all program requirements or fails to maintain a utilization rate of 80 percent for the VHA's Mainstream vouchers.

19-IV.B. ELIGIBLE POPULATION [Notice PIH 2020-01 and Notice PIH 2020-22]

All Mainstream vouchers must be used to serve non-elderly persons with disabilities and their families, defined as any family that includes a person with disabilities who is at least 18 years old and not yet 62 years old as of the effective date of the initial HAP contract. The eligible disabled household member does not need to be the head of household.

The definition of person with disabilities for purposes of Mainstream vouchers is the statutory definition under section 3(b)(3)(E) of the 1937 Act, which is the same as is used for allowances and deductions in the HCV program and is provided in Exhibit 3-1 of this policy.

Existing families receiving Mainstream vouchers, where the eligible family member is now age 62 or older, will not "age out" of the program as long as the family was eligible on the day it was first assisted under a HAP contract.

The VHA may not implement eligibility screening criteria for Mainstream vouchers that is different from that of the regular HCV program.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-IV.C. PARTNERSHIP AND SUPPORTIVE SERVICES [Notice PIH 2020-01]

VHAs are encouraged but not required to establish formal and informal partnerships with a variety of organizations that assist persons with disabilities to help ensure eligible participants find and maintain stable housing.

19-IV.D. WAITING LIST ADMINISTRATION

General Waiting List Requirements [Notice PIH 2020-01 and Mainstream Voucher Basics Webinar, 10/15/20]

VHAs must not have a separate waiting list for Mainstream voucher assistance since the VHA is required by the regulations to maintain one waiting list for tenant-based assistance [24 CFR 982.204(f)]. All VHA policies on opening, closing, and updating the waiting list, as well as waiting list preferences in Chapter 4, apply to the Mainstream program.

When the VHA is awarded Mainstream vouchers, these vouchers must be used for new admissions to the VHA's program from the waiting list. The VHA must lease these vouchers by pulling the first Mainstream-eligible family from its tenant-based waiting list. VHAs are not permitted to reassign existing participants to the program in order to make regular tenant-based vouchers available. Further, the VHA may not skip over Mainstream-eligible families on the waiting list because the VHA is serving the required number of Mainstream families.

Upon turnover, vouchers must be provided to Mainstream-eligible families. If a Mainstream turnover voucher becomes available, the VHA must determine if the families at the top of the waiting list qualify under program requirements.

Admission Preferences [Notice PIH 2020-01; FY17 Mainstream NOFA; FY19 Mainstream NOFA]

If the VHA claimed points for a preference in a NOFA application for Mainstream vouchers, the VHA must adopt a preference for at least one of the targeted groups identified in the NOFA.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-IV.E. PORTABILITY [Notice PIH 2020-01 and Mainstream Voucher Basics Webinar, 10/15/20]

Mainstream voucher participants are eligible for portability under standard portability rules and all VHA policies regarding portability in Chapter 10, Part II apply to Mainstream families.

The following special considerations for Mainstream vouchers apply under portability:

- If the receiving VHA has a Mainstream voucher available, the participant may remain a Mainstream participant.
  - If the receiving VHA chooses to bill the initial VHA, then the voucher will remain a Mainstream voucher.
  - If the receiving VHA chooses to absorb the voucher, the voucher will be considered a regular voucher, or a Mainstream voucher if the receiving VHA has a Mainstream voucher available, and the Mainstream voucher at the initial VHA will be freed up to lease to another Mainstream-eligible family.
- If the receiving VHA does not have a Mainstream voucher available, the participant may receive a regular voucher.

19-IV.F. PROJECT-BASING MAINSTREAM VOUCHERS [FY19 Mainstream Voucher NOFA Q&A]

The VHA may project-base Mainstream vouchers in accordance with all applicable PBV regulations and VHA policies in Chapter 17. VHAs are responsible for ensuring that, in addition to complying with project-based voucher program requirements, the project complies with all applicable federal nondiscrimination and civil rights statutes and requirements. This includes, but is not limited to, Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act (Section 504), Titles II or III of the Americans with Disabilities (ADA), and the Fair Housing Act and their implementing regulations at 24 CFR Part 8; 28 CFR Parts 35 and 36; and 24 CFR Part 100. Mainstream vouchers are subject to the PBV program percentage limitation discussed in Section 17-I.A.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART V: NON-ELDERLY DISABLED (NED) VOUCHERS

19-V.A. PROGRAM OVERVIEW [Notice PIH 2013-19]

NED vouchers help non-elderly disabled families lease suitable, accessible, and affordable housing in the private market. Aside from separate funding appropriations and serving a specific population, NED vouchers follow the same program requirements as standard vouchers. The VHA does not have special authority to treat families that receive a NED voucher differently from other applicants and participants.

Some NED vouchers are awarded to VHAs through competitive NOFAs. The NOFA for FY2009 Rental Assistance for NED made incremental funding available for two categories of NED families:

- **Category 1** vouchers enable non-elderly persons or families with disabilities to access affordable housing on the private market.
- **Category 2** vouchers enable non-elderly persons with disabilities currently residing in nursing homes or other healthcare institutions to transition into the community. VHAs with NED Category 2 vouchers were required to partner with a state Medicaid or health agency or the state Money Follows the Person (MFP) Demonstration agency.

Since 1997, HCVs for NED families have been also awarded under various special purpose HCV programs: Rental Assistance for Non-Elderly Persons with Disabilities in Support of Designated Housing Plans (Designated Housing), Rental Assistance for Non-Elderly Persons with Disabilities Related to Certain Types of Section 8 Project-Based Developments (Certain Developments), One-Year Mainstream Housing Opportunities for Persons with Disabilities, and the Project Access Pilot Program (formerly Access Housing 2000).

- **Designated Housing** vouchers enable non-elderly disabled families, who would have been eligible for a public housing unit if occupancy of the unit or entire project had not been restricted to elderly families only through an approved Designated Housing Plan, to receive rental assistance. These vouchers may also assist non-elderly disabled families living in a designated unit/project/building to move from that project if they so choose. The family does not have to be listed on the VHA's voucher waiting list. Instead, they may be admitted to the program as a special admission. Once the impacted families have been served, the VHA may begin issuing these vouchers to non-elderly disabled families from their HCV waiting list. Upon turnover, these vouchers must be issued to non-elderly disabled families from the VHA's HCV waiting list.
- **Certain Developments** vouchers enable non-elderly families having a person with disabilities, who do not currently receive housing assistance in certain developments where owners establish preferences for, or restrict occupancy to, elderly families, to obtain affordable housing. These non-elderly families with a disabled person do not need to be listed on the VHA's HCV waiting list in order to be offered and receive housing choice voucher rental assistance. It is sufficient that these families' names are on the waiting list for a covered development at the time their names are provided to the VHA by the owner. Once the impacted families have been served, the VHA may begin issuing these vouchers to non-

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

elderly disabled families from their HCV waiting list. Upon turnover, these vouchers must be issued to non-elderly disabled families from the VHA's HCV waiting list.

- **One-Year Mainstream Housing Opportunities for Persons with Disabilities (One-Year Mainstream) vouchers** enable non-elderly disabled families on the VHA's waiting list to receive a voucher. After initial leasing, turnover vouchers must be issued to non-elderly disabled families from the VHA's voucher waiting list.

19-V.B. ELIGIBLE POPULATION

General Requirements [Notice PIH 2013-19]

Only eligible families whose head of household, spouse, or cohead is non-elderly (under age 62) and disabled may receive a NED voucher. Families with only a minor child with a disability are not eligible.

In cases where the qualifying household member now qualifies as elderly due to the passage of time since the family received the NED voucher, existing NED participant families do not "age out," as the family was eligible on the day it was first assisted under a housing assistance payments (HAP) contract.

The definition of person with disabilities for purposes of NED vouchers is the statutory definition under Section 3(b)(3)(E) of the 1937 Act, which is the same as is used for allowances and deductions in the HCV program and is provided in Exhibit 3-1 of this policy.

The VHA may not implement eligibility screening criteria for NED vouchers that is different from that of the regular HCV program.

NED Category 2 [Notice PIH 2013-19 and NED Category 2 FAQs]

In addition to being eligible for the VHA's regular HCV program and a non-elderly person with a disability, in order to receive a Category 2 voucher, the family's head, spouse, cohead, or sole member must be transitioning from a nursing home or other healthcare institution and provided services needed to live independently in the community.

Nursing homes or other healthcare institutions may include intermediate care facilities and specialized institutions that care for those with intellectual disabilities, developmentally disabled, or mentally ill, but do not include board and care facilities (e.g., adult homes, adult day care, adult congregate living).

The VHA cannot limit who can apply to just those persons referred or approved by a Money Follows the Person (MFP) Demonstration agency or state health agency. Other individuals could be placed on the waiting list if they can show, with confirmation by an independent agency or organization that routinely provides such services (this can be the MFP or partnering agency, but need not be), that the transitioning individual will be provided with all necessary services, including care or case management.

For each Category 2 family, there must be documentation (e.g., a copy of a referral letter from the partnering or referring agency) in the tenant file identifying the institution where the family lived at the time of voucher issuance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

19-V.C. WAITING LIST

General Requirements [Notice PIH 2013-19]

Families must be selected for NED vouchers from the VHA's waiting list in accordance with all applicable regulations and VHA policies in Chapter 4.

Regardless of the number of NED families the VHA is required to serve, the next family on the waiting list must be served. Further, the VHA may not skip over NED-eligible families on the waiting list because the VHA is serving the required number of NED families.

NED Category 2 Referrals [NED Category 2 FAQs]

For NED Category 2 families, the partnering agency may make referrals of eligible families to the VHA for placement on the waiting list. The VHA will then select these families from the waiting list for voucher issuance. Because language in the NOFA established that vouchers awarded under the NOFA must only serve non-elderly disabled families transitioning from institutions, the VHA does not need to establish a preference in order to serve these families ahead of other families on the VHA's waiting list.

VHAs must accept applications from people living outside their jurisdictions or from people being referred from other Medicaid or MFP service agencies in their state.

If the VHA's waiting list is closed, the VHA must reopen its waiting list to accept referrals from its partnering agency. When opening the waiting list, VHAs must advertise in accordance with 24 CFR 982.206 and VHA policies in Section 4-II.C. In addition, the VHA must ensure that individuals living in eligible institutions are aware when the VHA opens its waiting list by reaching out to social service agencies, nursing homes, intermediate care facilities and specialized institutions in the local service area.

Reissuance of Turnover Vouchers [Notice PIH 2013-19]

All NED turnover vouchers must be reissued to the next NED family on the VHA's waiting list with the following exception: A Category 2 voucher must be issued to another Category 2 family upon turnover if a Category 2 family is on the VHA's waiting list. If there are no Category 2 families on the VHA's waiting list, the VHA must contact its partnering agency as well as conduct outreach through appropriate social service agencies and qualifying institutions to identify potentially eligible individuals. Only after all means of outreach have been taken to reach Category 2 families can the VHA reissue the voucher to another Category 2 NED family on the VHA's waiting list. Any subsequent turnover of that voucher must again be used for a Category 2 family on the VHA's waiting list, and the VHA is under the same obligation to conduct outreach to Category 2 families if no such families are on the VHA's waiting list.

For VHAs that received both Category 1 and Category 2 vouchers, if at any time the VHA is serving fewer Category 2 families than the number of Category 2 HCVs awarded under the NOFA, when a Category 2 family applies to the waiting list and is found eligible, the VHA must issue the next NED voucher to that family. HUD monitors the initial leasing and reissuance of Category 2 HCVs. These vouchers may be recaptured and reassigned if not leased properly and in a timely manner.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

All NED vouchers should be affirmatively marketed to a diverse population of NED-eligible families to attract protected classes least likely to apply. If at any time following the turnover of a NED HCV a VHA believes it is not practicable to assist NED families, the VHA must contact HUD.

19-V.D. LEASE UP [Notice PIH 2013-19]

Briefings

In addition to providing families with a disabled person a list of accessible units known to the VHA, HUD encourages, but does not require, VHAs to provide additional resources to NED families as part of the briefing.

Voucher Term

While the VHA is not required to establish different policies for the initial term of the voucher for NED vouchers, HUD has encouraged VHAs with NED vouchers to be generous in establishing reasonable initial search terms and subsequent extensions for families with a disabled person.

Special Housing Types [Notice PIH 2013-19 and NED Category 2 FAQs]

In general, a VHA is not required to permit families to use any of the special housing types and may limit the number of families using such housing. However, the VHA must permit the use of a special housing type if doing so provides a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by a person with disabilities.

Such special housing types include single room occupancy housing, congregate housing, group homes, shared housing, cooperative housing, and manufactured homes when the family owns the home and leases the manufactured home space.

Persons with disabilities transitioning out of institutional settings may choose housing in the community that is in a group or shared environment or where some additional assistance for daily living is provided for them on site. Under HUD regulations, group homes and shared housing are considered special housing types and are not excluded as an eligible housing type in the HCV program. Assisted living facilities are also considered eligible housing under the normal HCV program rules, as long as the costs for meals and other supportive services are not included in the housing assistance payments (HAP) made by the VHA to the owner, and as long as the person does not need continual medical or nursing care.

19-V.E. PORTABILITY [NED Category 2 FAQs]

NED voucher participants are eligible for portability under standard portability rules and all VHA policies regarding portability in Chapter 10, Part II apply to NED families. However, the VHA may, but is not required to, allow applicant NED families to move under portability, even if the family did not have legal residency in the initial VHA's jurisdiction when they applied.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VI: STABILITY VOUCHER PROGRAM

19-VI.A. PROGRAM OVERVIEW [Notice PIH 2022-24]

The Consolidated Appropriations Act, 2021 (Public Law 116-260) (2021 Act) provided new incremental funding for voucher assistance through Stability Vouchers (SVs) for households who are:

- Homeless, as defined in section 103(a) of the McKinney-Vento Homeless Assistance Act (42 U.S.C. 11302(a));
- At-risk of homelessness;
- Those fleeing or attempting to flee domestic violence dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking; and
- Veterans and families that include a veteran family member that meet one of the above criteria.

HUD may waive certain statutory and regulatory provisions to administer the SVs (except for requirements related to tenant rights and protections, rent setting, fair housing, nondiscrimination, labor standards and the environment) upon a finding that any such waivers or alternative requirements are necessary to facilitate the use of funds made available for SVs. Unless expressly waived below, all statutory and regulatory requirements and HUD directives regarding the HCV program are applicable to SVs, including the use of all HUD required contracts and other forms. A VHA may request additional good cause regulatory waivers as established in Notice PIH 2018-16 in connection with the use of the SVs, which HUD will consider and assess upon the request of the VHA.

19-VI.B. PARTNERING ORGANIZATION [Notice PIH 2022-24]

SV funding is only awarded to VHAs that partner with eligible Continuums of Care (CoCs) or other entities that serve the targeted population, such as Victim Service Providers (VSPs) and Veteran Service Organizations (VSOs) serving the targeted population in the VHA's jurisdiction to implement coordinated approaches to reduce the prevalence of homelessness, improve service engagement, and promote housing stability while ensuring geographical need of assistance.

The VHA must enter into a Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) with the CoC to establish a partnership with the CoC to pair SVs with CoC-funded supportive services, and to collaborate with the CoC and other stakeholders to develop a prioritization plan for these vouchers.

19-VI.C. REFERRALS [Notice PIH 2022-24]

In general, families are issued SVs as the result of either:

- The direct referral process from the CoC or other partnering organizations; or

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- A situation where the VHA makes an SV available in order to facilitate an emergency transfer for victims of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, and human trafficking.

CoC Referrals

The primary responsibility of the CoC under the MOU is to make direct referrals of qualifying individuals and families to the VHA and to identify any CoC-funded available supportive services that may be paired with SVs.

The CoC or other partnering agency must certify that the SV applicants they refer to the VHA meet the definition of a qualifying individual or family for SV assistance.

The referring agency must provide documentation to the VHA of the referring agency's verification that the family meets one of the four eligible categories for SV assistance. The VHA must retain this documentation as part of the family's file.

Referrals from Outside the CoC

The VHA must also take direct referrals from outside the CoC process if:

- The CoC does not have a sufficient number of eligible families to refer to the VHA; or
- The CoC does not identify families that may be eligible for SV assistance because they are fleeing, or attempting to flee, domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking.

If a direct referral is taken from outside of the CoC, the VHA must enter into a partnership to receive direct referrals from another entity, assuming there are such additional organizations that can certify that an individual or family is eligible for an SV.

The VHA must enter into an MOU with a partnering referral agency or may add the partnering referral agency to the MOU between the VHA and CoC.

19-VI.D. WAITING LIST [Notice PIH 2022-24]

HCV Waiting List

The regulation that requires the VHA to admit applicants as waiting list admissions or special admissions in accordance with admission policies in Chapter 4 does not apply to VHAs operating the SV program. Direct referrals are not added to the VHA's HCV waiting list.

The VHA must inform families on the HCV waiting list of the availability of SVs by, at a minimum, either by posting the information to their website or providing public notice in their respective communities in accordance with the requirements listed in Notice PIH 2022-24.

SV Waiting List

The HCV regulations requiring the VHA to operate a single waiting list for admission to the HCV program do not apply to VHAs operating the SV program. Instead, when the number of applicants referred by the CoC or partnering agency exceeds the SVs available, the VHA must

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

maintain a separate waiting list for SV referrals. Upon turnover, SV vouchers must continue to remain available for eligible families.

Further, the SV waiting list is not subject to VHA policies in Chapter 4 regarding opening and closing the HCV waiting list. The VHA will work directly with its CoC and other referral agency partners to manage the number of referrals and the size of the SV waiting list.

HCV Waiting List Preferences

If local preferences are established by the VHA for HCV in Chapter 4, they do not apply to SVs. However, if the VHA has a homelessness preference or a preference for survivors of domestic violence, dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking for the regular HCV program, the VHA must refer any applicant on the waiting list that indicated they qualified for this preference to the CoC, or the applicable partnering referral agency.

SV Waiting List Preferences

With the exception of a residency preference, which may not be applied to the VHA's SV waiting list, the VHA may choose, in coordination with the CoC and other referral partners, to establish separate local preferences for SVs, or may simply choose to not establish any local preferences for the SV waiting list. The preference system may not prohibit SV admissions from any of the four qualifying categories of eligibility.

19-VI.E. FAMILY ELIGIBILITY [Notice PIH 2022-24]

Referring Agency Determination of Eligibility

The CoC or referring agency determines whether the individual or family meets any one of the eligibility criteria described in Notice PIH 2022-24 and then refers the family to the VHA. The VHA determines that the family meets other eligibility criteria for the HCV program, as modified for the SV program and outlined below.

In order to be eligible for an SV, a household must meet one of four eligibility criteria:

- Homeless, as defined in section 103(a) of the McKinney-Vento Homeless Assistance Act (42 U.S.C. 11302(a)) and 24 CFR 578.3;

- At-risk of homelessness as defined in 24 CFR 5.78.3;

- Those fleeing or attempting to flee domestic violence dating violence, sexual assault, stalking, or human trafficking; and

- Veterans [as defined in 38 U.S.C. 101(2); 38 CFR 3.1(d)] and families that include a veteran family member that meet one of the above criteria.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Mandatory Denials

HUD waived 24 CFR 982.552 and 982.553 in part for the SV applicants and established alternative requirements for mandatory and permissive prohibitions of admissions. Except where applicable, VHA policies regarding denials in Chapter 3 of this policy do not apply to screening individuals and families for eligibility for an SV. Instead, the SV alternative requirement listed in this section will apply to all SV applicants.

The mandatory and permissive prohibitions listed in Notice PIH 2022-24 and in this chapter, however, apply only when screening the individual or family for eligibility for an SV. When adding a family member after the family has been placed under a HAP contract with SV assistance, the regulations at 24 CFR 982.551(h)(2) apply. Other than the birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody of a child, the VHA must approve additional family members and may apply its regular HCV screening criteria in Chapter 3 in doing so.

Under alternative requirements for the SV program, mandatory denials for SV applicants include:

- 24 CFR 982.553(a)(1)(ii)(C), which prohibits admission if any household member has ever been convicted of drug-related criminal activity for manufacture or production of methamphetamine on the premises of federally assisted housing.
- 24 CFR 982.553(a)(2)(i), which prohibits admission to the program if any member of the household is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender registration program.

The VHA will also deny assistance to household members already receiving assistance from another program.

The VHA must deny admission to the program if any member of the family fails to sign and submit consent forms for obtaining information as required by 24 CFR 982.552(b)(3) but should notify the family of the limited SV grounds for denial of admission first.

Permissive Denial

Notice PIH 2022-24 lists permissive prohibitions for which the VHA may, but is not required to, deny admission to SV families. The notice also lists prohibitions that, while allowable under the HCV program, may not be used to deny assistance for SV families.

If the VHA intends to establish permissive prohibition policies for SV applicants, the VHA must first consult with its CoC partner to understand the impact that the proposed prohibitions may have on referrals and must take the CoC's recommendations into consideration.

Self-Certification of Income at Admission

The requirement to obtain third-party verification of income in accordance with Notice PIH 2018-18 does not apply to the SV program applicants at admission, and alternatively, VHAs may consider self-certification the highest form of income verification at admission. As such, VHA policies related to the verification of income in Section 7-I.B. do not apply to SV families at admission. Instead, applicants must submit an affidavit attesting to their reported income, assets, expenses, and other factors that would affect an income eligibility determination.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Additionally, applicants may provide third-party documentation that represents the applicant's income within the 60-day period prior to admission or voucher issuance but is not dated within 60 days of the VHA's request.

Recently Conducted Income Determinations

VHAs may accept income calculations and verifications from third-party providers or from an examination that the VHA conducted on behalf of the family for another subsidized housing program in lieu of conducting an initial examination of income as long as:

- The income was calculated in accordance with rules outlined at 24 CFR Part 5 and within the last six months; and
- The family certifies there has been no change in income or family composition in the interim.

VHA Policy

The VHA will accept income calculations and verifications from third-party providers provided they meet the criteria outlined above.

The family certification must be made in a format acceptable to the VHA and must be signed by all adult family members whose information or status is being verified.

At the time of the family's annual reexamination, the VHA must conduct the annual reexamination of income as outlined at 24 CFR 982.516 and the VHA policies in Chapter 11.

EIV Income Validation

Once HUD makes the EIV data available to VHAs under this waiver and alternative requirement, the VHA must:

- Review the EIV Income and Income Validation Tool (IVT) reports to confirm and validate family-reported income within 90 days of the PIC submission date;
- Print and maintain copies of the EIV Income and IVT Reports in the tenant file; and
- Resolve any income discrepancy with the family within 60 days of the EIV Income or IVT Report dates.

Prior to admission, VHAs must continue to use HUD's EIV system to search for all household members using the Existing Tenant Search in accordance with VHA policies in Chapter 3.

If a VHA later determines that an ineligible family received assistance, the VHA must take steps to terminate that family from the program in accordance with Chapter 12.

Social Security Number and Citizenship Status Verification

For the SV program, the VHA is not required to obtain and verify SSN documentation and documentation evidencing eligible noncitizen status before admitting the family to the SV program. Instead, VHAs may adopt policies to admit SV applicants who are unable to provide the required SSN or citizenship documentation during the initial eligibility determination. As an alternative requirement, such individuals must provide the required documentation within 180 days of admission to be eligible for continued assistance, pending verification, unless the VHA

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

provides an extension based on evidence from the family or confirmation from the CoC or other partnering agency that the family has made a good-faith effort to obtain the documentation.

If a VHA determines that an ineligible family received assistance, the VHA must take steps to terminate that family from the program.

Age and Disability Verifications

VHAs may accept self-certification of date of birth and disability status if a higher level of verification is not immediately available. If self-certification is used, the VHA must obtain a higher level of verification within 90 days of admission or verify the information in EIV.

If a VHA determines that an ineligible family received assistance, the VHA must take steps to terminate that family from the program.

Income Targeting

The VHA must determine income eligibility for SV families in accordance with 24 CFR 982.201 and VHA Policy in Chapter 3; however, income targeting requirements do not apply for SV families. The VHA may still choose to include the admission of extremely low-income SV families in its income targeting numbers for the fiscal year in which these families are admitted.

19-VI.F. HOUSING SEARCH AND LEASING

Initial Voucher Term

Unlike the standard HCV program, which requires an initial voucher term of at least 60 days, SV vouchers must have an initial search term of at least 120 days. VHA policies on extensions as outlined in Section 5-II.E. will apply.

Pre-Inspections

To expedite the leasing process, VHAs may pre-inspect available units that SV families may be interested in leasing in order to maintain a pool of eligible units.

Initial Lease Term

Unlike in the standard the HCV program, SV voucher holders may enter into an initial lease that is for less than 12 months, regardless of the VHA Policy in Section 9-I.E., Term of Assisted Tenancy.

Portability

The normal HCV portability procedures and requirements outlined in Chapter 10 generally apply to SVs. Exceptions are addressed below.

- Under SV, applicant families may move under portability even if the family did not have legal residency in the jurisdiction of the initial VHA when they applied, regardless of VHA Policy in Section 10-II.B.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- A receiving VHA cannot refuse to assist an incoming SV family, regardless of whether the VHA administers SVs under its own ACC.
- If the SV family moves under portability to another VHA that administers SVs under its own ACC:
  - The receiving VHA may only absorb the incoming SV family with an SV (assuming it has an SV voucher available to do so).
  - If the VHA does not have an SV available to absorb the family, it must bill the initial VHA. The receiving VHA must allow the family to lease the unit with SV assistance and may not absorb the family with a regular HCV when the family leases the unit.
  - Regardless of whether the receiving VHA absorbs or bills the initial VHA for the family's SV assistance, the SV administration of the voucher is in accordance with the receiving VHA's SV policies.
- If the SV family moves under portability to another VHA that does not administer SVs under its own ACC, the receiving VHA may absorb the family into its regular HCV program or may bill the initial VHA.

Family Briefing

In addition to the applicable family briefing requirements at 24 CFR 982.301(a)(2) as to how portability works and how portability may affect the family's assistance, the initial VHA must inform the family how portability may impact the special SV services and assistance that may be available to the family.

The initial VHA is required to help facilitate the family's portability move to the receiving VHA and inform the family of this requirement in writing, taking reasonable steps to ensure meaningful access for persons with limited English proficiency (LEP).

19-VI.G. PAYMENT STANDARDS

Overview

For the SV program, HUD has waived the regulation requiring a single payment standard for each unit size. Instead, the VHA may, but is not required to, establish separate higher payment standards for SVs. Lower SV payment standards are not permitted. If the VHA is increasing the regular HCV payment standard, the VHA must also increase the SV payment standard if it would be otherwise lower than the new regular HCV payment standard. The separate SV payment standard must comply with all other HCV requirements with the exception of the alternative requirements discussed below.

Further, if the VHA chooses to establish higher payments standards for SVs, HUD has provided other regulatory waivers:

- Defining the "basic range" for payment standards as between 90 and 120 percent of the published Fair Market Rent (FMR) for the unit size (rather than 90 to 110 percent).

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Allowing a VHA that is not in a designated Small Area FMR (SAFMR) area or has not opted to voluntarily implement SAFMRs to establish exception payment standards for a ZIP code area above the basic range for the metropolitan FMR based on the HUD-published SAFMRs. The VHA may establish an exception payment standard up to 120 percent (as opposed to 110 percent) of the HUD published Small Area FMR for that ZIP code area. The exception payment standard must apply to the entire ZIP code area.

All rent reasonableness requirements apply to SV units, regardless of whether the VHA has established an alternative or exception SV payment standard.

Increases in Payment Standards

The requirement that the VHA apply increased payment standards at the family's first regular recertification on or after the effective date of the increase does not apply to SV. The VHA may, but is not required to, establish an alternative policy on when to apply the increased payment standard, provided the increased payment standard is used to calculate the HAP no later than the effective date of the family's first regular reexamination following the change.

19-VI.H. PROJECT-BASED UNITS

All tenant-based SV awards can be converted to Project-Based Vouchers (PBV) at any time after award without HUD approval provided all the established PBV regulations and requirements are followed.

All PBV requirements in 24 CFR Part 983 and in Chapter 17 apply to project-based SVs with the exception of 24 CFR 983.251(c)(1), which requires VHAs to select families for project-based units from its HCV or PBV waiting list. HUD is waiving this requirement and establishing an alternative requirement that VHAs receive SV referrals from CoC partners for vouchers as well as project-based assistance.

© Copyright 2022 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Times-Herald
TimesHeraldOnline.com • Vallejo, CA
c/o Legals 57 Commerce Place, Suite A
Vacaville, CA 95687
530-406-6223
legals@thereporter.com

3559929

VALLEJO CITY HOUSING
200 GEORGIA STREET
VALLEJO, CA 94590

Account Number:	3559929
Ad Order Number:	0006808205
Customer's Reference / PO Number:	
Publication:	Vallejo Times-Herald
Publication Dates:	02/08/2024
Amount:	$201.75
Payment Amount:	$0.00

Invoice Text: **NOTICE OF PUBLIC HEARING**
HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO ANNUAL PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PLAN FY 2024-25

DATE OF NOTICE: February 8, 2024

FOR MORE INFORMATION: Alicia Jones, Housing Director
(707) 645-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net

The Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo is required by the U. S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) to prepare an Annual Public Housing Agency Plan each fiscal year for its Housing Choice Voucher Program.

A draft of this document is available for review at the following locations:

1. Housing and Community Development Department, at 200 Georgia Street
2. The City's Web Page at: www.cityofvallejo.net, Our City, Vallejo Housing Authority, Vallejo Housing Authority Document Library, Annual Plans (For Internet access, you may go to John F. Kennedy Library, at 505 Santa Clara Street)

Anyone interested in commenting on this document is invited to attend a public hearing scheduled by the Vallejo Housing Authority on Tuesday, March 26, 2024, at 6:45 p. m. in the Council Chambers of the City of Vallejo, or via Zoom (https://ZoomRegular.Cityofvallejo.net), or phone, by dialing (669) 900-6833. Written or verbal comments may also be submitted until 4:00 p. m. on March 26, 2024, to Alicia Jones, Housing Director, Vallejo Housing Authority, 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590, Tel: (707) 648-4508, or E-mail: Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net.

If you have any questions concerning this public notice, please call the Housing and Community Development Department at (707) 648-4507.

The City of Vallejo provides its programs and services in a non-discriminatory manner, and is an Equal Opportunity Employer. For further information on this public notice, the hearing-impaired may call the California Relay Service at 1-800-735-2922 without a TTY/TDD, or 1-800-735-2020 with a TTY/TDD.

Vallejo Times-Herald
c/o Legals 57 Commerce Place, Suite A
Vacaville, CA 95687
530-406-6223
legals@thereporter.com

3559929

VALLEJO CITY HOUSING
200 GEORGIA STREET
VALLEJO, CA 94590

PROOF OF PUBLICATION
(2015.5 C.C.P.)

STATE OF CALIFORNIA
COUNTY OF SOLANO, S.S.

I am a citizen of the United States. I am over the age of eighteen years and not a party to or interested in the above-entitled matter. I am the Legal Advertising Clerk of the printer and publisher of the Vallejo Times-Herald, a newspaper published in the English language in the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, State of California.

I declare that the Vallejo Times-Herald is a newspaper of general circulation as defined by the laws of the State of California as determined by this court's order dated June 12, 1952 in the action entitled In the Matter of the Ascertainment and Establishment of the Standing of Vallejo Times-Herald as a Newspaper of General Circulation, Case Number 25864. Said order states "Vallejo Times-Herald" has been established, printed and published in the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, State of California; That it is a newspaper published daily for the dissemination of local and telegraphic news and intelligence of general character and has a bona fide subscription list of paying subscribers; and...THEREFORE, IT IS ORDERED, ADJUDGED AND DECREED:...That "Vallejo Times-Herald" is a newspaper of general circulation for the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, California. Said order has not been revoked.

I declare that this notice, of which the annexed is a printed copy, has been published in each regular and entire issue of said newspaper and not in any supplement thereof on the following dates, to wit:

02/08/2024

I certify (or declare) under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct.

Dated at Vallejo, California, this
13th day of February 2024

(Signature) Melanie Irmer

Legal No. **0006808205**

NOTICE OF PUBLIC HEARING HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO ANNUAL PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PLAN FY 2024-25

DATE OF NOTICE: February 8, 2024

FOR MORE INFORMATION: Alicia Jones, Housing Director
(707) 645-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net

The Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo is required by the U. S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) to prepare an Annual Public Housing Agency Plan each fiscal year for its Housing Choice Voucher Program.

A draft of this document is available for review at the following locations:

1. Housing and Community Development Department, at 200 Georgia Street
2. The City's Web Page at: www.cityofvallejo.net, Our City, Vallejo Housing Authority, Vallejo Housing Authority Document Library, Annual Plans (For Internet access, you may go to John F. Kennedy Library, at 505 Santa Clara Street)

Anyone interested in commenting on this document is invited to attend a public hearing scheduled by the Vallejo Housing Authority on Tuesday, March 26, 2024, at 6:45 p. m. in the Council Chambers of the City of Vallejo, or via Zoom (https://ZoomRegular.Cityofvallejo.net), or phone, by dialing (669) 900-6833. Written or verbal com-

ments may also be submitted until 4:00 p. m. on March 26, 2024, to Alicia Jones, Housing Director, Vallejo Housing Authority, 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590, Tel: (707) 648-4508, or E-mail: Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net.

If you have any questions concerning this public notice, please call the Housing and Community Development Department at (707) 648-4507.

The City of Vallejo provides its programs and services in a nondiscriminatory manner, and is an Equal Opportunity Employer. For further information on this public notice, the hearing-impaired may call the California Relay Service at 1-800-735-2922 without a TTY/TDD, or 1-800-735-2020 with a TTY/TDD.

Times-Herald
TimesHeraldOnline.com • Vallejo, CA
c/o Legals 57 Commerce Place, Suite A
Vacaville, CA 95687
530-406-6223
legals@thereporter.com

3559929

VALLEJO CITY HOUSING
200 GEORGIA STREET
VALLEJO, CA 94590

Account Number:	3559929
Ad Order Number:	0006808207
Customer's Reference / PO Number:	
Publication:	Vallejo Times-Herald
Publication Dates:	02/08/2024
Amount:	$221.16
Payment Amount:	$0.00

Invoice Text: **AUTORIDAD DE VIVIENDA DE LA CIUDAD DE VALLEJO**
PLAN ANUAL DE LA AGENCIA DE VIVIENDA PÚBLICA PARA EL AF 2024-25

FECHA DE AVISO: 8 de febrero de 2024

PARA MÁS INFORMACIÓN: Alicia Jones, Directora de Vivienda
(707) 648-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net

El Departamento de Vivienda y Desarrollo Urbano (HUD) de los EE.UU. require que la Autoridad de Vivienda de Vallejo prepare un Plan Anual de la Agencia de Vivienda Pública cada año fiscal para su Programa de Vales de Elección de Vivienda.

Un borrador de este documento está disponible para su revisión en los siguientes lugares:

1. Departamento de Vivienda y Desarrollo Comunitario, en 200 Georgia Street
2. Página Web de la Ciudad en: www.cityofvallejo.net, Our City, Vallejo Housing Authority, Vallejo Housing Authority Document Library, Annual Plans (Para el acceso a Internet, puede ir a la Biblioteca John F. Kennedy, en 505 Santa Clara Street)

Cualquier persona interesada en comentar sobre este documento está invitada a asistir a una audiencia pública programada por la Autoridad de Vivienda de Vallejo el martes 26 de marzo de 2024, a las, 6:45 p.m. en la Cámara del Consejo de Vallejo, o vía Zoom (https://ZoomRegular.Cityofvallejo.net), o por teléfono, marcando (669) 900-6833. También se pueden enviar comentarios por escrito o verbales hasta las 4:00 p.m. el 26 de marzo de 2024, a Alicia Jones, Directora de Vivienda, Autoridad de Vivienda de Vallejo, 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590, Tel: (707) 648-4508, o correo electrónico Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net.

Si tiene alguna pregunta sobre este aviso público, llame a la Departmamento de Vivienda y Desarrollo Comunitario al (707) 648-4507.

La ciudad de Vallejo ofrece sus programas y servicios de manera no discriminatoria y es un empleador de igualdad de oportunidades. Para más información sobre este aviso público, los discapacitados auditivos pueden llamar al Servicio de Retransmisión de California al 1-800-735-2922 sin TTY/TDD o 1-800-735-2929 con un TTY/TDD.

Vallejo Times-Herald
c/o Legals 57 Commerce Place, Suite A
Vacaville, CA 95687
530-406-6223
legals@thereporter.com

3559929

VALLEJO CITY HOUSING
200 GEORGIA STREET
VALLEJO, CA 94590

Legal No. **0006808207**

PROOF OF PUBLICATION
(2015.5 C.C.P.)

STATE OF CALIFORNIA
COUNTY OF SOLANO, S.S.

I am a citizen of the United States. I am over the age of eighteen years and not a party to or interested in the above-entitled matter. I am the Legal Advertising Clerk of the printer and publisher of the Vallejo Times-Herald, a newspaper published in the English language in the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, State of California.

I declare that the Vallejo Times-Herald is a newspaper of general circulation as defined by the laws of the State of California as determined by this court's order dated June 12, 1952 in the action entitled In the Matter of the Ascertainment and Establishment of the Standing of Vallejo Times-Herald as a Newspaper of General Circulation, Case Number 25864. Said order states "Vallejo Times-Herald" has been established, printed and published in the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, State of California; That it is a newspaper published daily for the dissemination of local and telegraphic news and intelligence of general character and has a bona fide subscription list of paying subscribers; and...THEREFORE, IT IS ORDERED, ADJUDGED AND DECREED:...That "Vallejo Times-Herald" is a newspaper of general circulation for the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, California. Said order has not been revoked.

I declare that this notice, of which the annexed is a printed copy, has been published in each regular and entire issue of said newspaper and not in any supplement thereof on the following dates, to wit:

02/08/2024

I certify (or declare) under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct.

Dated at Vallejo, California, this
13th day of February 2024

(Signature) Melanie Irmer

Times-Herald
TimesHeraldOnline.com • Vallejo, CA

c/o Legals 57 Commerce Place, Suite A
Vacaville, CA 95687
530-406-6223
legals@thereporter.com

3559929

VALLEJO CITY HOUSING
200 GEORGIA STREET
VALLEJO, CA 94590

Account Number:	3559929
Ad Order Number:	0006808209
Customer's Reference / PO Number:	
Publication:	Vallejo Times-Herald
Publication Dates:	02/08/2024
Amount:	$247.58
Payment Amount:	$0.00

Invoice Text: **PAUNAWA NG PAMPUBLIKONG PAGDINIG**
HOUSING AUTHORITY NG LUNGSOD NG VALLEJO
TAUNANG PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PARA SA PISKAL NA TAONG 2024-25

PETSA NG PAUNAWA: Pebrero 8, 2024

FOR MORE INFORMATION: Alicia Jones, Housing Director
(707) 645-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net

VALLEJO, CA -

Ang Vallejo Housing Authority (VHA) ay inaatasan ng U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) na maghanda ng Taunang Public Housing Agency Plan kada pisyal na taon para sa Housing Choice Voucher Program nito.

Maaaring suriin ang kopya ng dokumentong ito sa mga sumusunod na lokasyon:

1. Housing and Community Development Division, 200 Georgia Street
2. Website ng Lungsod ng Vallejo sa www.cityofvallejo.net, Our City, Vallejo Housing Authority, Vallejo Housing Authority Document Library, Annual Plans (Para makagamit ng Internet, maaaring tumungo sa John F. Kennedy Library sa 505 Santa Clara St.)

Sinumang may komentaryo ukol sa dokumentong ito ay inaanyayahang dumalo sa pampublikong pagdinig na iniskedyul ng Vallejo Housing Authority sa Martes, ika-26 ng Marso 2024, 6:45 nang hapon sa Council Chambers ng Lungsod ng Vallejo, o sa pamamagitan ng Zoom (https://ZoomRegular.Cityofvallejo.net), o telepono, sa pamamagitan ng pagtawag sa numero (669) 900-6833. Maaari ring magsumite ng komento sa pamamagitan ng sulat o pahayag hanggang 4:00 nang hapon sa ika-26 ng Marso, 2024 kay Alicia Jones, Housing Director, Vallejo Housing Authority, 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590, Telepono: (707) 648-4508 o E-mail: Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net.

Anumang tanong ukol sa pampublikong paunawang ito ay mangyaring tumawag sa Housing and Community Development Division sa (707) 648-4507.

Ang Lungsod ng Vallejo ay nagbibigay ng mga programa at serbiyo nito sa paraang hindi namimili at walang pagtatangi, at isang "Equal Opportunity Employer". Para sa karagdagang impormasyon tungkol sa pampublikong paunawang ito, ang mga may kapansanan sa pandinig ay maaaring tumawag sa California Relay Service 1-800-735-2922 kung walang TTY/TDD, o 1-800-735-2020 kung may TTY/TDD.

Vallejo Times-Herald
c/o Legals 57 Commerce Place, Suite A
Vacaville, CA 95687
530-406-6223
legals@thereporter.com

3559929

VALLEJO CITY HOUSING
200 GEORGIA STREET
VALLEJO, CA 94590

PROOF OF PUBLICATION
(2015.5 C.C.P.)

STATE OF CALIFORNIA
COUNTY OF SOLANO, S.S.

I am a citizen of the United States. I am over the age of eighteen years and not a party to or interested in the above-entitled matter. I am the Legal Advertising Clerk of the printer and publisher of the Vallejo Times-Herald, a newspaper published in the English language in the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, State of California.

I declare that the Vallejo Times-Herald is a newspaper of general circulation as defined by the laws of the State of California as determined by this court's order dated June 12, 1952 in the action entitled In the Matter of the Ascertainment and Establishment of the Standing of Vallejo Times-Herald as a Newspaper of General Circulation, Case Number 25864. Said order states "Vallejo Times-Herald" has been established, printed and published in the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, State of California; That it is a newspaper published daily for the dissemination of local and telegraphic news and intelligence of general character and has a bona fide subscription list of paying subscribers; and...THEREFORE, IT IS ORDERED, ADJUDGED AND DECREED:...That "Vallejo Times-Herald" is a newspaper of general circulation for the City of Vallejo, County of Solano, California. Said order has not been revoked.

I declare that this notice, of which the annexed is a printed copy, has been published in each regular and entire issue of said newspaper and not in any supplement thereof on the following dates, to wit:

02/08/2024

I certify (or declare) under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct.

Dated at Vallejo, California, this
13th day of February 2024

(Signature) Melanie Irmer

Legal No. **0006808209**

PAUNAWA NG PAMPUBLIKONG PAGDINIG HOUSING AUTHORITY NG LUNGSOD NG VALLEJO TAUNANG PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PARA SA PISKAL NA TAONG 2024-25

PETSA NG PAUNAWA: Pebrero 8, 2024

FOR MORE INFORMATION: Alicia Jones, Housing Director
(707) 645-4508
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net

VALLEJO, CA -

Ang Vallejo Housing Authority (VHA) ay inaatasan ng U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) na maghanda ng Taunang Public Housing Agency Plan kada pisyal na taon para sa Housing Choice Voucher Program nito.

Maaaring suriin ang kopya ng dokumentong ito sa mga sumusunod na lokasyon:

1. Housing and Community Development Division, 200 Georgia Street
2. Website ng Lungsod ng Vallejo sa www.cityofvallejo.net, Our City, Vallejo Housing Authority, Vallejo Housing Authority Document Library, Annual Plans (Para makagamit ng Internet, maaaring tumungo sa John F. Kennedy Library sa 505 Santa Clara St.)

Sinumang may komentaryo ukol sa dokumentong ito ay inaanyayahang dumalo sa pampublikong pagdinig na iniskedyul ng Vallejo Housing Authority sa Martes, ika-26 ng

Marso 2024, 6:45 nang hapon sa Council Chambers ng Lungsod ng Vallejo, o sa pamamagitan ng Zoom (https://ZoomRegular.Cityofvallejo.net), o telepono, sa pamamagitan ng pagtawag sa numero (669) 900-6833. Maaari ring magsumite ng komento sa pamamagitan ng sulat o pahayag hanggang 4:00 nang hapon sa ika-26 ng Marso, 2024 kay Alicia Jones, Housing Director, Vallejo Housing Authority, 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590, Telepono: (707) 648-4508 o E-mail: Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net.

Anumang tanong ukol sa pampublikong paunawang ito ay mangyaring tumawag sa Housing and Community Development Division sa (707) 648-4507.

Ang Lungsod ng Vallejo ay nagbibigay ng mga programa at serbiyo nito sa paraang hindi namimili at walang pagtatangi, at isang "Equal Opportunity Employer". Para sa karagdagang impormasyon tungkol sa pampublikong paunawang ito, ang mga may kapansanan sa pandinig ay maaaring tumawag sa California Relay Service 1-800-735-2922 kung walang TTY/TDD, o 1-800-735-2020 kung may TTY/TDD.

Approved as to form:

By: _____ *for*
Veronica A.F. Nebb
City Attorney

RESOLUTION NO. 24 - ____N.C.

A RESOLUTION OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO APPROVING THE ANNUAL PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY PLAN FOR FISCAL YEAR 2023-24 AND AUTHORIZING ITS SUBMISSION TO THE U.S DEPARTMENT OF HOUSING AND URBAN DEVELOPMENT

WHEREAS, the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) receives funds from the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) to administer the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) Program to provide long-term assistance to extremely low and very low-income households in Vallejo; and

WHEREAS, the HACV must submit an Annual Public Housing Agency (PHA) Plan and required Certifications approved by its Board of Directors to HUD in order to continue to receive funding for the HCV Program; and

WHEREAS, the the draft Annual PHA Plan for Fiscal Year (FY) 2024-25 was made available to the public for comment and was reviewed by the Resident Advisory Board (HCV Program participants) as required by HUD; and

WHEREAS, on March 26, 2024, the HACV held a duly noticed public hearing to consider the Annual PHA Plan for FY 2024-25.

NOW, THEREFORE, BE IT RESOLVED that the Housing Authority Board hereby approves the Annual PHA Plan for FY 2024-25 and authorizes its submission to HUD.

Adopted by the Board of Directors of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo at a regular meeting held on March 26, 2024, with the following vote:

AYES:

NOES:

ABSENT:

ABSTAIN:

_____
ROBERT H. MCCONNELL, CHAIR

ATTEST:

_____

DAWN G. ABRAHAMSON, SECRETARY

ACTION ITEM 4.B.

DATE: March 26, 2024
TO: Mayor and Members of the City Council
FROM: Alicia Jones, Housing Director
SUBJECT: **ADOPT A RESOLUTION AMENDING THE BUDGET OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO (HACV) FOR FISCAL YEAR 2023-24 AND APPROVING AN AMENDED AND RESTATED LOW- AND MODERATE-INCOME HOUSING ASSET FUND LOAN AGREEMENT NOT TO EXCEED $3,300,000 BETWEEN THE HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY AND FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING AND AN AFFORDABLE HOUSING AGREEMENT FOR THE DEVELOPMENT AND CONSTRUCTION OF PERMANENT SUPPORTIVE HOUSING UNITS AT 2441 BROADWAY STREET (BROADWAY VILLAGE PROJECT); AND AUTHORIZING THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR OF THE HACV TO EXECUTE SAME**

RECOMMENDATION

Adopt a resolution amending the FY 2023-24 Budget of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo (HACV) Affordable Housing Fund# 126 by $2,000,000 and approving an Amended and Restated Low- and Moderate-Income Housing Asset Fund (LMIHAF) Loan Agreement not to exceed $3,300,000; approving and authorizing the Executive Director of the HACV to execute the Amended and Restated LMIHAF Loan Agreement and Affordable Housing Agreement by and between the Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo and Firm Foundation Community Housing ("Firm Foundation") for the development and construction of permanent supportive housing units at 2441 Broadway Street for the Broadway Village Project ("Broadway Project").

REASONS FOR RECOMMENDATION

Affordable housing developers typically rely on a variety of County, State, Federal and local funding sources. Affordable housing projects often fall short of the necessary financing due to the competitiveness of these grants. Funding sources for the acquisition, development, and construction of the Broadway Project come from several sources; however, there is still a gap in funding. On May 10, 2022, the City of Vallejo, Firm Foundation, and Shelter Inc. have been designated a California Department of Housing and Community Development Homekey Program Round 2 ("Homekey") Grant of $12,091,866 to develop and build a permanent supportive housing project to house chronically homeless individuals. On June 7, 2022, the Council accepted the grant and amended the City's budget to receive $12,091,866. On June 14, 2022, the Council approved a resolution to appropriate the Homekey Round 2 grant funding for the development and construction of the Broadway Project.

As of the end of FY 2022-23 (June 30, 2023), Vallejo's LMIHA Fund had available and unencumbered funds of $3,534,099. On August 29, 2023, the Housing Successor Agency, which manages LMIHA funds, and Firm Foundation entered into an LMIHAF loan agreement for $1.3M for the development and construction of 47 permanent supportive housing units and one manager unit at the Broadway Project. The enclosed Amended and Restated Loan Agreement supersedes and replaces the original agreement to provide an additional loan of $2M for a total of $3.3M.

BACKGROUND AND DISCUSSION

Low-and Moderate-Income Housing Asset Funds could be spent on the development of housing affordable to and occupied by households earning 80 percent or less of the area median income (AMI). At least 30 percent of these funds expended for the development of rental housing must be affordable to and occupied by households earning 30 percent or less of the AMI (Extremely Low-Income). No more than 20 percent of these funds expended for the development of housing must be affordable to and occupied by households earning between 60 and 80 percent of the AMI. Using Low Moderate Housing Asset Funds in projects or activities that will assist households with the most need as well as supporting non-City owned private affordable housing development projects that provide extremely low-income housing units assist the City in ensuring that LMIHA Funds are invested for allowable uses in a timely and deliberate manner.

On May 10, 2022, the City of Vallejo, Firm Foundation, and Shelter Inc. have been designated a California Department of Housing and Community Development Homekey Program ("Homekey") Round 2 Grant of $11,621,866 to develop and build a permanent supportive housing project to house chronically homeless individuals. On June 7, 2022, the Council accepted the grant and amended the City's budget to receive the grant. On June 14, 2022, the Council approved a resolution to appropriate the Homekey Round 2 grant funding for the Broadway Project.

The Broadway Project is a permanent supportive modular housing project designed to house the chronically homeless. The estimated total cost of the project is $22.75M Construction began on September 19, 2022, and is anticipated to be completed in September 2024. Residents are expected to be moved in by February 2025. Firm Foundation owns the site and manages the project and its construction in compliance with Homekey deliverables and timeline regulations. The Broadway Project will include 48 modular housing units, a community room, a courtyard, and access to a rooftop deck. On-site wraparound supportive services will be provided to facilitate connections to benefits and community resources.

The existing and anticipated State, City, and Housing Authority funding amounts for the Broadway Project are summarized below:

FUNDING SOURCE	**AMOUNT**
State Homekey Round 2 Grant	$11,621.866
City American Rescue Plan (ARP) Act Grant Allocation	$ 190,000
Solano County	$ 3,000,000
Infill Infrastructure Grant Program	$ 2,559,656
Wells Fargo Grant	$ 50,000
Line of Credit (via Shelter Inc.)	$ 2,000,000
Philanthropic Giving	$ 500,000
LMIHAF Loan	$ 3,300,000
TOTAL	$23,221,522

The LMIHAF Loan, like the Homekey Round 2 grant award and standard agreement, requires an affordability agreement and covenant to be recorded against the Project for the benefit of the City restricting the use, operation, occupancy, and affordability of the Project for a period of 55 years.

FISCAL IMPACT

Beginning in 2014, when the State eliminated redevelopment agencies, the housing functions of the former Vallejo Redevelopment Agency were transferred to the HACV thereby serving as the Housing Successor Agency. Redevelopment agencies were required to set aside 20 percent of all tax increments generated through redevelopment to create, preserve, and improve housing for low- and moderate-income persons. This 20 percent set-aside funding was known as the Low- and Moderate-Income Housing Asset Fund (LMIHAF). The HACV, acting as the Housing Successor Agency, manages these assets and funding; therefore, the Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo is considered the lender pursuant to this loan agreement.

Amending the FY 2023-24 HACV Budget by authorizing additional expenditure under the Affordable Housing Fund (#126) for $2M and approving the Amended and Restated LMIHAF Loan Agreement will encumber $2M in Affordable Housing Funds, which are former Redevelopment funds.

There is no fiscal impact to the City's General Fund associated with the LMIHAF Loan.

ENVIRONMENTAL REVIEW

Authorizing a loan agreement is exempt from the California Environmental Quality Act (CEQA) because it is not a project which has a potential for resulting in either a direct physical change in the environment, or a reasonably foreseeable indirect physical change in the environment, pursuant to CEQA Guidelines section 15378.

ATTACHMENTS

1.	Resolution Amending the FY 2023-24 HACV Budget and Approving the Amended and Restated LMIHAF Loan Agreement_CAO Stamp
2.	Amended Restated LMIHAF Loan Agreement_FFCH_2024_CAO Stamp

CONTACT

Alicia Jones, Housing Director, (707) 648-4408
Alicia.Jones@cityofvallejo.net
Gillian Hayes, Assistant City Manager, (707) 648-4163
Gillian.Hayes@cityofvallejo.net

Approved as to form:

By: _____ *for*
Veronica A.F. Nebb
City Attorney

RESOLUTION NO. _____

A RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO AMENDING THE HOUSING AUTHORITY BUDGET FOR FISCAL YEAR 2023-24 AND APPROVING AN AMENDED AND RESTATED LOW- AND MODERATE-INCOME HOUSING ASSET FUND LOAN AGREEMENT FOR THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE BROADWAY VILLAGE PROJECT AT 2441 BROADWAY STREET FOR PERMANENT SUPPORTIVE HOUSING AND AUTHORIZING THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR TO EXECUTE SAME

WHEREAS, the issue of homelessness remains a high priority of the City of Vallejo; and

WHEREAS, on January 25, 2022, the City Council of the City of Vallejo approved Resolution No. 20-008 N.C. authorizing the City Manager to apply for the California Department of Housing and Community Development (HCD) Homekey Program Round 2 ("Homekey") Grant with Firm Foundation Community Housing ("Firm Foundation") and Shelter, Inc. as co-applicants for a permanent supportive housing project; and

WHEREAS, on May 10, 2022, the City of Vallejo, Firm Foundation and Shelter Inc. were designated a Homekey grant of $12,091,866 to develop and build 48 new dwelling units to provide permanent housing to chronically homeless individuals; and

WHEREAS, On June 7, 2022, the Council approved Resolution No. 22-093 N.C. to accept and receive the Homekey grant and amend the budget; and

WHEREAS, on June 14, 2022, the Council approved Resolution No. 22-099 N.C. to appropriate the Homekey grant for costs associated with the development of the Broadway Village Project; and

WHEREAS, Firm Foundation Community Housing owns the project site at 2441 Broadway Street and manages the construction of the Broadway Village Project; and

WHEREAS, multiple agencies in addition to the City have provided funding for the acquisition, development, and construction of the Broadway Project; however, there is still a gap in funding; and

WHEREAS, the Low- and Moderate-Income Housing Asset Fund (LMIHAF) is available to provide for development of projects to contribute toward the construction or other hard costs associated with the development of new permanent supportive housing units; and

WHEREAS, on August 29, 2023, the Housing Successor Agency and Firm Foundation Community Housing entered into an LMIHAF loan agreement for $1,300,000 for the development and construction of permanent supportive housing units at the Broadway Project; and

WHEREAS, the parties now desire to increase the amount of the loan funding by an additional $2,000,000 to help finish construction of the Broadway Project.

NOW, THEREFORE, BE IT RESOLVED that the Board of Directors of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo hereby amends the Budget for Fiscal Year 2023-24 to authorize expenditures under the Affordable Housing Fund (#126) for $2,000,000.

BE IT FUTHER RESOLVED that the Board of Directors of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo hereby approves and authorizes the Executive Director, or his designee, to execute an Amended and Restated Loan Agreement by and between the Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo and Firm Foundation for the development and construction of permanent supportive housing units at 2441 Broadway Street using Low- and Moderate-Income Housing Asset Fund in the amount of $3,300,000, and all associated documents, to provide funding for the construction of the Broadway Project with any modifications approved by the Executive Director and City Attorney.

Adopted by the Board of Directors of the Housing Authority of the City of Vallejo at a special meeting held on March 26, 2024, with the following vote:

AYES:

NOES:

ABSTAIN:

ABSENT:

_____

ROBERT H. MCCONNELL, CHAIR

ATTEST:

_____

DAWN G. ABRAHAMSON, SECRETARY

Approved as to form:

By: _____ *for*
Veronica A.F. Nebb
City Attorney

AMENDED AND RESTATED LOAN AGREEMENT

by and between the

HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO

AND

FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING

for the

Development and
Construction of Permanent Supportive Housing

at

2441 Broadway Street

ATTACHMENTS

Attachment No. 1 Map of the Site

Attachment No. 2 Legal Description of the Site

Attachment No. 3 LMIHAF Loan Note

Attachment No. 4 Deed of Trust

Attachment No. 5 Affordability Agreement

AMENDED AND RESTATED LOAN AGREEMENT

THIS AMENDED AND RESTATED LOAN AGREEMENT (the "Agreement") is entered into as of the _____ day of March, 2024, by and between the HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO (the "Agency") and FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING, a California nonprofit public benefit corporation (the "Borrower"). The Agency and the Borrower hereby agree as follows:

[§100] SUBJECT OF AGREEMENT

[§101] Background and Purpose of This Agreement.

The purpose of this Agreement is to effectuate the Permanent Supportive Housing ("PSH") project for 2441 Broadway Street (the "Project") by providing financial assistance to the Borrower to pay certain costs associated with the development and construction of the Project, consisting of approximately forty-seven (47) affordable and/or PSH units plus one unrestricted manager's unit that will be contained in the Project and are referred to herein as the "Housing Units."

Pursuant to this Agreement, the Borrower shall limit the rental of the Housing Units to Extremely Low Income Households defined as at or below 30 percent of the Area Median Income ("AMI"). One unit shall be an unrestricted manager's unit. The gross monthly rent for the restricted Housing Units (excluding any supplemental rental assistance from the State of California, the federal government or any other public agency to those tenants or on behalf of those units) shall not exceed the "affordable rent" as determined for extremely-low income households pursuant to federal low-income housing tax credit program requirements, the income eligibility levels, definition of AMI, rent limits, and all provisions under such program regarding income assumed household size and continued occupancy and rent requirements for households whose incomes exceed the eligible income limitations. The affordability restrictions as required by this Agreement shall remain in effect for 55 years, commencing upon recordation of the Affordability Agreement attached hereto as Attachment No. 5. In addition to the affordability restrictions as set forth herein, the Borrower shall work with the Agency and the City of Vallejo (the "City") to develop a program that will, to the extent permitted by applicable federal, state and local law, provide a preference to lease to tenants that demonstrate residency, either permanent or itinerant, within the City of Vallejo limits and that identify as homeless, either sheltered or unsheltered, as defined by the U.S. Department of Housing & Urban Development ("HUD") for purposes of the Point-in-Time Census. The Borrower shall work collaboratively with the Agency and the City to develop such a preference program, and the final program shall be subject to review and written approval by the City and Borrower. The use of the Site, defined in Section 103, below, pursuant to this Agreement and the fulfillment generally of this Agreement are in the vital and best interests of the City and the health, safety, morals and welfare of its residents and in accordance with the public purposes and provisions of applicable federal, state and local laws and requirements.

The Project may receive Project Based Section 8 vouchers or other rental subsidies (the "Rental Subsidies") throughout the term of the Affordability Agreement. If, during the term of the Affordability Agreement, any change in federal law occurs or any action (or inaction) by

Congress or any federal or State agency occurs, which results in a reduction, termination or nonrenewal of the Rental Subsidies, such that the rental subsidy projected on the budget for the Project is reduced or no longer available, Borrower may increase the rents on one or more of the Extremely Low Income Units during the remainder of the Term up to 60 percent AMI, provided Borrower demonstrates to the satisfaction of the Agency that such rental increase is necessary to maintain the financial stability of the Project and no alternative rental subsidies are available.

Agency and Borrower entered into that certain Loan Agreement dated July 12, 2023 regarding the Project (the "Original Loan Agreement"). This Agreement amends and restates that Original Loan Agreement in its entirety. This Agreement hereby supersedes and replaces the Original Loan Agreement, and upon execution hereof, the Original Loan Agreement shall be of no further force or effect.

[§102] The Project Area.

The Project Area is located in the City of Vallejo, California, and the exact boundaries of the Project Area are specifically described as the lot located at: 2441 Broadway Street (the "Project Area"), and as described in Attachment 2.

[§103] The Site.

The site is located within the City and shown on the "map of the site," attached hereto as Attachment 1 and incorporated by reference herein, and as more particularly described in the "legal description of the site," attached hereto as Attachment 2 and incorporated herein by reference. The site is located within the boundaries of the project area.

[§104] The Term.

The Agency and Borrower desire by the execution of this Agreement to assure the Site remains affordable of fifty-five (55) years, following the date of the recordation of this Affordability Agreement (the "Term").

[§105] Parties to This Agreement.

[§105.1] The Agency. The Agency is a public body, corporate and politic, exercising governmental functions and powers and designated as the Housing Authority Successor Agency identified after the dissolution of Community Redevelopment Law of the State of California (Health and Safety Code Section 33000 et seq.).

The principal office of the Agency is located at 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590.

"Agency," as used in this Agreement, includes the Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo and any assignee of or successor to its rights, powers and responsibilities.

The Agency shall exercise authority to implement this Agreement through the Agency's Executive Director (or their duly authorized representative). The Executive

Director shall have the authority to make approvals, issue interpretations, waive provisions, execute documents, make and execute further agreements and/or enter into amendments of this Agreement on behalf of the Agency so long as such actions do not materially or substantially change the uses or development permitted on the Project, or materially or substantially add to the obligations of the Agency as specified herein, and such interpretations, waivers and/or amendments may include extensions of time to perform as specified in this Agreement and Attachments.

[§105.2] The Borrower. The Borrower is Firm Foundation Community Housing, a California nonprofit public benefit corporation ("Firm Foundation").

The principal address of the Borrower is 2845 Castro Valley Boulevard, Castro Valley, CA 94546. Whenever the term "Borrower" is used herein, such term shall include any permitted nominee, assignee or successor in interest as herein provided.

The qualifications and identity of the Borrower are of particular concern to the Agency, and it is because of such qualifications and concerns that the Agency has entered into this Agreement with the Borrower. No voluntary or involuntary successor in interest of the Borrower shall acquire any rights or powers under this Agreement except as expressly set forth herein. This Agreement may be terminated by the Agency except as otherwise permitted herein if there is any change (voluntary or involuntary) in the Borrower (except as otherwise permitted herein) prior to the completion of development of the Site as evidenced by the issuance of a Certificate of Completion.

[§200] METHOD OF FINANCING THE PROJECT

[§201] Housing Successor Agency Low and Moderate Income Housing Asset Fund ("LMIHAF") Loan.

Agency hereby agrees to make a loan to Borrower in the amount of THREE MILLION THREE HUNDRED THOUSAND DOLLARS ($3,300,000) (the "LMIHAF Loan"), subject to the terms and conditions set forth in this Agreement, and subject further to the terms and conditions set forth within the documents and instruments executed by the Borrower in connection with this transaction. The proceeds of the LMIHAF Loan will be funded from the Housing Authority Successor Agency's Low and Moderate Income Housing Fund. These funds were collected under the previous Redevelopment Agency and accumulated through the Low and Moderate Income Housing Fund. The Housing Authority Successor Agency has the authority to distribute these funds and they shall be disbursed by the Agency to Borrower under this Agreement to fund certain costs related to the Project as more specifically set forth herein.

[§202] Repayment of the LMIHAF Loan.

The LMIHAF Loan shall be due and payable in full fifty-five (55) years after the date the Project obtains its final certificate of occupancy (the "Maturity Date"). The LMIHAF Loan shall bear simple interest at the rate of three percent (3.0 %) per annum, based on the amount disbursed commencing upon the date of the LMIHAF Loan. The LMIHAF Loan shall be non-recourse to the Borrower.

[§203] Individual Disbursements for the Project.

Prior to each disbursement for costs of the Project, Borrower must satisfy the following conditions:

a. Borrower must have delivered to the Agency an "Expenditure Request" in form and substance satisfactory to the Agency, together with: (i) copies of invoices, contracts or other documents covering all amounts requested; (ii) a line item breakdown of costs to be covered by the Expenditure Request; and (iii) copies of checks issued to pay expenses covered in the previous Expenditure Request. The Agency may grant or withhold its approval of any line item contained in the Expenditure Request that, if funded, would cause it to exceed the budgeted line item as previously approved by the Agency.

b. The Project is being constructed in a good and workman-like manner by appropriate means substantially in accordance with the plans and specifications for the Project and all required inspections and approvals have been obtained as and when necessary or desirable.

c. With respect to any Disbursement Request that covers construction costs, Borrower must have certified to the Agency that the Project complies with the applicable labor standards required by the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development Office of Labor Relations and the Vallejo Municipal Code.

[§204] Limitations on Approved Expenditures.

The Agency may refuse to disburse funds for any expenditure: (a) during any period in which an event that, with notice or the passage of time or both, would constitute an Event of Default remains uncured, or during the pendency of an uncured Event of Default; or (b) for disapproved, unauthorized or improperly documented expenses. The Agency is not obligated to approve expenditure of the full amount of the LMIHAF Loan "Funding Amount" unless approved Expenditure Requests support disbursement of the full Funding Amount, and in no event may the aggregate amount of all funds disbursed to Borrower under this Agreement exceed the Funding Amount.

[§300] IMPROVEMENT OF THE SITE

[§301] Improvement of the Site by the Borrower.

The Borrower agrees to use the Funding Amount towards construction of the Project (the "Development Work").

[§301.1] Cost of Development. The cost of Development Work shall be borne by the Borrower subject to the terms of this Agreement.

[§301.2] Bodily Injury and Property Damage Insurance; Indemnification. Prior to the commencement of Development Work (or any work related thereto) upon the Site, the Borrower shall furnish, or cause to be furnished, to the Agency duplicate originals or appropriate certificates of bodily injury and property damage insurance

policies in the amount of at least TWO MILLION DOLLARS ($2,000,000.00) for any person, THREE MILLION DOLLARS ($3,000,000.00) for any occurrence, FIVE MILLION DOLLARS ($5,000,000) annual aggregate and FIVE HUNDRED THOUSAND DOLLARS ($500,000.00) property damage, naming the Agency and the City as additional insureds. The policy limits of such policies may be in lesser amounts if the Borrower shall provide the Agency with duplicate originals or appropriate certificates of a binder (approved by the Agency) which indemnifies and holds the Agency and the City of Vallejo harmless from and against all liability, loss, damage, costs or expenses (including reasonable attorneys' fees and court costs) arising from or as a result of the death of any person or any accident, injury, loss or damage whatsoever caused to any person, or to the property of any person, which shall occur on or adjacent to the Site and which shall be directly or indirectly caused by any acts done thereon, or by any errors or omissions, of the Borrower and its agents, servants, employees and contractors, and which provides for the defense of the Agency and the City against all claims or causes of action arising therefrom. Such insurance policies shall be maintained and kept in force, and such obligation to indemnify shall continue, during periods of construction upon the Site and until the Agency has issued a Certificate of Completion for the entire Site.

[§301.3] Rights of Access During Development Work. Representatives of the Agency and the City shall have the reasonable right of access to the Site, without charges or fees, at normal work hours upon reasonable written notice to Borrower during the period of Development Work for the purposes of this Agreement, including, but not limited to, the inspection of the work being performed in constructing improvements on the Site.

[§301.4] Local, State, and Federal Laws. The Borrower shall carry out the development of the improvements on the Site in conformity with all applicable laws, including all applicable federal and state labor standards.

[§301.5] Antidiscrimination. The Borrower, for itself and its successors and assigns, agrees that on the Site provided for in this Agreement, the Borrower will not discriminate against any employee or applicant for employment on any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Section 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955 and 12955.2 of the Government Code.

[§302] Prohibition Against Transfer and Assignment of Agreement.

[§302.1] Prohibition. The identity and qualifications of Borrower as an experienced and successful developer of affordable rental housing developments are of particular concern to the Agency. It is because of this identity and these qualifications that the Agency has entered into this Agreement with the Borrower. No voluntary or involuntary successor in interest of the Borrower shall acquire any rights or powers under this Agreement by assignment or otherwise, nor shall Borrower make any total or partial sale, transfer, conveyance, encumbrance to secure financing, assignment or lease of the whole or any part of the Project without the prior written approval of the Agency pursuant to Section 302.3 hereof, except as expressly set forth herein, which approval shall not be unreasonably withheld.

[§302.2] Permitted Transfers. Notwithstanding any other provision of this Agreement to the contrary, Agency approval of an assignment or transfer of this Agreement, the LMIHAF Loan, the Affordability Agreement, or conveyance of the Project or any part thereof pursuant to Section 302.4 shall not be required in connection with any of the following (the "Permitted Transfers"):

a. The lease of Housing Units to qualified tenants.

b. Assignment for financing purposes, and any foreclosure thereunder, subject to such financing being considered and approved by the Agency pursuant to Section 201 hereof.

[§302.3] Transfers Requiring Agency Consent. Notwithstanding any other provision of this Agreement to the contrary, any other assignment or transfer of this Agreement, the LMIHAF Loan, the Affordability Agreement, or conveyance of the Project or any part thereof pursuant to Section 302 shall require Agency approval. In the event of an assignment by Borrower requiring the Agency's prior approval, Borrower shall give written notice to Agency of such assignment or transfer request. Agency shall respond within 60 days on approval of such transfer. Any other transfer, assignment, encumbrance or lease without the Agency's prior written consent will be voidable and, at the Agency's election, constitute an Event of Default under this Agreement.

[§302.4] Agency Consideration of Requested Transfer. The Agency agrees that it will not unreasonably withhold approval of a request made pursuant to this Section 302, provided (a) the Borrower delivers written notice to the Agency requesting such approval, and (b) the proposed assignee or transferee possesses comparable operational experience and capability, and comparable net worth and resources, as the proposed transferor or assignor, and (c) the assignee or transferee assumes the obligations of the Borrower under this Agreement in a form which is reasonably acceptable to the Agency. Such notice shall be accompanied by evidence regarding the proposed assignee's or purchaser's qualifications and experience and its financial commitments and resources sufficient to enable the Agency to evaluate the proposed assignee or purchaser pursuant to the criteria set forth in this Section 302 and other criteria as reasonably determined by the Agency.

[§302.5] Successors and Assigns. This Agreement shall run with the land, and all of the terms, covenants, and conditions of this Agreement shall be binding upon the Borrower and the permitted successors and assigns of the Borrower. In the event of a transfer or assignment under this Section 302, all rights and obligations of the transferor Borrower shall be assumed by the transferee Borrower and the transferor Borrower shall have no further obligation or liability under this Agreement.

[§303] Rights of Holders.

[§303.1] Holder Not Obligated to Construct. The holder of any mortgage, deed of trust or other security interest pertaining to the Site shall in no way be obligated by the provisions of this Agreement to construct, or complete such Development Work, or to guarantee such construction or completion. Nothing in this Agreement shall be

deemed to construe, permit or authorize any such holder to devote the Site to any uses, or to construct any improvements thereon, other than those uses or improvements provided for or authorized by this Agreement.

[§303.2] Notice of Default to Mortgage, Deed of Trust or Other Security Interest Holders; Right to Cure. Whenever the Agency shall deliver any notice or demand to the Borrower with respect to any breach or default by the Borrower in the completion of the Development Work, the Agency shall at the same time deliver to each holder of record of any mortgage, deed of trust or other security interest authorized by this Agreement (who has previously made a request therefor) a copy of such notice or demand. Each such holder shall (insofar as the rights of the Agency are concerned) have the right, at its option, within 30 days, or if the default cannot be cured within a 30-day period, Borrower will have 60 days after the receipt of the notice, to cure or remedy or commence to cure or remedy any such default and to add the cost thereof to the security interest debt and the lien on its security interest. Nothing contained in this Agreement shall be deemed to permit or authorize such holder to undertake or continue the Development Work, or the completion thereof (beyond the extent necessary to conserve or protect the improvements or construction already made) without first having expressly assumed the Borrower's obligations to the Agency by written agreement satisfactory to the Agency. The holder in that event must agree to complete, in the manner provided in this Agreement, the Development Work to which the lien or title of such holder relates, and submit evidence satisfactory to the Agency that it has the qualifications and financial responsibility necessary to perform such obligations.

[§304] Indemnity; Compliance with Laws.

Borrower agrees to defend, indemnify, protect, and hold harmless the Agency and the City and their officers, employees, and agents from, regarding and against any all liabilities, obligations, orders, claims, damages, fines, penalties, and expenses of any kind whatsoever, together with fees (including, without limitation, reasonable attorneys' fees), whenever arising or resulting from or in connection with the obligation to comply with all laws with respect to the construction of the Project, including, without limitation, all applicable federal and state labor laws and standards and all relocation requirements or that may incur as a direct or indirect consequence of: (i) the making of the Agency Note, subject to the nonrecourse provisions in the Agency Documents or (ii) any failure at any time of any of Borrower's covenants, representations or warranties to be true and correct in any material respect, or (iii) any act or omission by Borrower, any contractor, subcontractor or material supplier, engineer, architect or other person or entity with respect to its work at the Site or on the Project.

Borrower shall pay immediately upon Agency or City's demand any amounts owing under this indemnity together with interest from the date of demand until paid at the rate of interest, which shall be the highest rate then allowed by law. Borrower's duty to indemnify Agency shall survive repayment of the LMIHAF Note. The indemnity set forth herein shall not extend to losses, damages, liabilities, claims, actions, judgments, court costs, and legal or other expenses which Agency, its officers, employees, and agents, or any of them, incur to the extent that such are caused by any Agency's negligence or willful misconduct.

Notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained in this Agreement, no deficiency judgment may be obtained against the Borrower in connection with this Agreement or the LMIHAF Loan, except for actual or constructive fraud, material intentional misrepresentation, intentional bad faith waste of or on the Site, and such other matters as are referred to below. Consequently, no deficiency amount may be recovered from Borrower under the provisions hereof, except as may be provided herein. Notwithstanding the generality of the foregoing, however, Borrower shall indemnify, defend, protect, and hold the Agency harmless from and against any and all loss, damage, liability, action, cause of action, cost or expense, including, without limitation, reasonable attorneys' fees and expenses incurred by the holder hereof, arising as a result of any (i) fraud or material intentional misrepresentation by the Borrower under or in connection with this Agreement; (ii) intentional bad faith waste of the real property encumbered by the Agency Deed of Trust; and (iii) losses resulting from the Borrower's failure to maintain insurance as required under the provisions of the Agency Deed of Trust. The Borrower's obligation to indemnify the Agency hereof as aforesaid shall be recourse obligations of the Borrower, and in the event of any breach of such obligations, the Agency shall have the right to proceed directly against the Borrower to recover any and all losses, damages, liability, costs, and expenses (including without limitation, reasonable attorney's fees and expenses) and may bring any action and institute any proceeding to obtain a deficiency judgment in or following foreclosure for any and all such losses, damages, liabilities, costs, and expenses resulting from such breach.

[§305] Prevailing Wages.

To the extent applicable, Borrower shall comply and cause its contractors and subcontractors to comply with Labor Code section 1720, *et seq.* and implementing regulations regarding the payment of prevailing wages ("Prevailing Wage Law") with regard to the Development Work. Borrower shall be solely responsible for effectuating compliance with the Prevailing Wage Law, and in the event that the Department of Industrial Relations or an appropriate court or other governmental body initiates an enforcement action due to a failure by Borrower to pay prevailing wages in compliance with state law, or undertakes proceedings to consider whether the Development Work constitutes a public work subject to prevailing wages and/or determines that the Development Work does constitute a public work subject to prevailing wages, Borrower shall indemnify, hold harmless and defend (with counsel reasonably acceptable to the Agency) the Agency against any claim for damages, compensation, fines, penalties or other amounts arising out of the failure or alleged failure of any person or entity (including Borrower, its contractors, and subcontractors) to pay prevailing wages as required by the Prevailing Wage Law in connection with Development Work. The foregoing indemnity shall survive any termination of this Agreement.

[§306] Environmental Indemnity.

Borrower agrees, from and after the date of acquisition of the Site, to defend, indemnify, protect, and hold harmless the Agency and City and their officers, employees, agents, attorneys, representatives, legal successors, and assigns ("Indemnitees") from, regarding and against any and all liabilities, obligations, orders, decrees, judgments, liens, demands, actions, Environmental Response Actions (as defined herein), claims, losses, damages, fines, expenses, Environmental Response Costs (as defined herein), or costs of any kind or nature whatsoever, together with fees

(including, without limitation, reasonable attorneys' fees and experts' consultants' fees, all of which collectively are referred to as "Environmental Claims"), whenever arising, and whether or not caused in whole or in part by the Agency or City, resulting from or in connection with the actual or claimed generation, storage, handling, transportation, use, presence, placement, migration, and/or release (collectively, the "Management") of Hazardous Materials at, on, in, or beneath the Site, except for claims arising as a result of the gross negligence or willful misconduct of the Agency and except for any such Hazardous Materials that are customarily used in residential developments. The Borrower's defense, indemnification, protection, and hold harmless obligations herein shall include, without limitation, the duty to respond to any Environmental Claims at the Borrower's sole cost. At the request of Borrower, the Agency shall cooperate with the Borrower in its defense of any such claim, action, suit proceeding, loss, cost, damage, liability, deficiency, fine, penalty, punitive damage, or expense, provided that the Agency shall not be obligated to incur any expense in connection with such cooperation. Agency's agreement to cooperate shall not be deemed to limit or otherwise modify Borrower's obligations under this indemnity. Borrower's indemnification as set forth herein shall survive Borrower's satisfaction of its obligations set forth in this Agreement or the earlier termination of this Agreement. Notwithstanding any contrary provision hereof, the indemnity provided in this Section 306 shall not apply to Environmental Claims arising in connection with or resulting from Hazardous Materials present on the Site prior to the date the Site is conveyed to the Borrower, except Environmental Claims resulting from or arising in connection with the negligent act or omission of Borrower.

Hazardous Materials means any material that, because of its quantity, concentration, or physical or chemical characteristics, is deemed by any Governmental Agency to pose a present or potential hazard to human health or safety or to the environment. Hazardous Materials includes any material or substance listed, defined or otherwise identified as a "hazardous substance," "hazardous waste," "hazardous material," "pollutant," "contaminant," "pesticide" or is listed as a chemical known to cause cancer or reproductive toxicity or is otherwise identified as "hazardous" or "toxic" under any Environmental Law, as well as any asbestos, radioactive materials, polychlorinated biphenyls, and any materials containing any of them, and petroleum, including crude oil or any fraction, and natural gas or natural gas liquids. Materials of a type and quantity normally used in the rehabilitation, operation or maintenance of developments similar to the Project will not be deemed Hazardous Materials for the purposes of this Agreement if used in compliance with applicable Environmental Laws.

[§306.1] <u>Definitions</u>.

a. As used in this Agreement, the term "Environmental Response Actions" means any and all activities, data compilations, preparation of studies or reports, interaction with environmental regulatory agencies, obligations and undertakings associated with environmental investigations, removal activities, remediation activities or responses to inquiries and notice letters, as may be sought, engendered, initiated or required in connection with any local, state or federal governmental or private party claims, including any claims by the Borrower.

b. As used in this Agreement, the term "Environmental Response Costs" means any and all costs associated with Environmental Response Actions, including, without limitation, any and all fines, penalties, and damages.

c. As used in this Agreement, the term "Hazardous Materials" means any substance, material or waste that is (1) defined as a "hazardous waste," "hazardous material," "hazardous substance," "extremely hazardous waste," or "restricted hazardous waste" under any provision of California law; (2) petroleum; (3) asbestos; (4) polychlorinated biphenyls; (5) radioactive materials; (6) designated as a "hazardous substance" pursuant to Section 311 of the Clean Water Act, 33 U.S.C. Section 1251 et seq. (33 U.S.C. Section 1321) or listed pursuant to Section 307 of the Clean Water Act (33 U.S.C. Section 1317); (7) defined as a "hazardous substance" pursuant to the Resource Conservation and Recovery Act, 42 U.S.C. Section 6901 et seq. (42 U.S.C. Section 6903) or its implementing regulations; (8) defined as a hazardous substance" pursuant to Section 101 of the Comprehensive Environmental Response, Compensation, and Liability Act, 42 U.S.C. Section 9601 et seq. (42 U.S.C. Section 9601); or (9) determined by California, federal or local government authority to be capable of posing a risk of injury to health safety or property.

[§306.2] Materiality.

The Borrower acknowledges and agrees that the defense, indemnification, protection, and hold harmless obligations of the Borrower for the benefit of the Agency set forth in this Agreement are a material element of the consideration to the Agency for the performance of its obligations under this Agreement and that the Agency would not have entered this Agreement unless the Borrower's obligations were as provided for herein.

[§400] MANAGEMENT AND MAINTENANCE OF THE PROJECT

[§401] Use of the Site.

The Borrower covenants and agrees that the Borrower shall for itself, its successors, its assigns, and every successor in interest devote the Site to an affordable PSH project as identified herein, in accordance with the terms of the Affordability Agreement and this Agreement for the periods of time specified therein. The foregoing covenant shall run with the land.

[§402] Maintenance of the Site.

Borrower shall keep the Site in good condition, order, and repair and shall not commit waste or permit impairment, demolition or deterioration of the Site; shall comply with all applicable state and federal regulations addressing the physical condition of the Site and buildings located on the Site and all applicable standards of the Agency, including, but not limited to, selection of tenants, recertification of income and household size, evictions, collection of rents, routine and extraordinary repairs, and replacement of capital items. Borrower must maintain or cause to be maintained the Project, including the Housing Units, and common areas, in a safe and sanitary manner in accordance with local health, building, and housing codes, California Health and Safety Code 17920.10, and the applicable provisions of 24 CFR Part 35, building standards, planning regulations, and utilities code; shall complete or restore promptly and in good and worker-like manner any building which may be constructed, damaged or

destroyed and to pay when due all claims for labor performed and materials furnished; shall maintain the buildings in a habitable condition; and do all other acts which from the character or use of the Site may be reasonably necessary. Agency shall have the right to inspect the Site during normal business hours, provided Borrower and the occupant are given at least 72 hours written notice prior to any such inspection.

[§403] Contracting With Management Agent.

Borrower may contract or permit contracting with a management agent for the performance of the services or duties required in Section 402 or Section 405, subject to the Agency's prior written approval of both the management agent and, at the Agency's discretion, the management contract between Borrower and the management agent, *provided, however,* that the arrangement will not relieve Borrower of responsibility for performance of those duties. Any management contract must contain a provision allowing Borrower to terminate the contract for cause without penalty upon 30 days' notice.

[§404] Borrower Management.

The Agency will provide written notice to Borrower of any determination that Borrower has failed to operate and manage the Project in accordance with this Agreement, in which case, the Agency may require Borrower to contract or cause contracting with a management agent to operate the Project, or to make other arrangements the Agency deems necessary to ensure performance of the functions required in Section 402 or Section 405.

[§405] Obligation for Tenant Supportive Services.

The Borrower agrees to contract directly with Shelter, Inc. or other agency, organization or other qualified entity, approved in writing by the Agency, for ongoing tenant supportive services, which may include but are not limited to: healthcare access and services, mental health care access and services, employment training and search services, benefit acquisition assistance, substance abuse counseling and treatment, and other social services required by tenants and as required in the HCD Homekey Regulatory Agreement, Affordability Agreement or in any other applicable documents.

[§406] Obligation to Refrain from Discrimination.

The Borrower covenants and agrees for itself, its successors, its assigns, and every successor in interest to the Site, or any part thereof, that there shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on account of race, color, creed, religion, sex, sexual orientation, source of income, age, marital status, physical or mental handicap, medical condition, ancestry, or national origin in the sale, lease, sublease, transfer, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the Site, nor shall the Borrower itself or any person claiming under or through it establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, subtenants, sublessees or vendees of the Site. The foregoing covenants shall run with the land and shall remain in effect in perpetuity.

[§407] Form of Nondiscrimination and Non-Segregation Clause.

The Borrower shall refrain from restricting the rental, sale or lease of the Site on the basis of race, color, creed, religion, sex, sexual orientation, source of income, age, marital status, physical or mental handicap, medical condition, ancestry, or national origin of any person. All such deeds, leases or contracts shall contain or be subject to substantially the following nondiscrimination or non-segregation clauses. Agency understands that the wording of certain services agreements is not within the control of Borrower, and to such extent that Borrower does not have control of the wording, then Borrower is excused from complying with this section.

[§407.1] In deeds.

"The grantee herein covenants by and for himself, his heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns, and all persons claiming under or through them, that there shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on account of any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the sale, lease, sublease, transfer, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the land herein conveyed, nor shall the grantee himself, or any person claiming under or through him, establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, subtenants, sublessees or vendees in the land herein conveyed. The foregoing covenants shall run with the land."

[§407.2] In leases.

"The lessee herein covenants by and for himself, his heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns, and all persons claiming under or through him, and this lease is made and accepted upon and subject to the following conditions:

"That there shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on account of any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the leasing, subleasing, transferring, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the land herein leased, nor shall the lessee himself, or any person claiming under or through him, establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, sublessees, subtenants or vendees in the land herein leased.""

[§407.3] In contracts.

"There shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on account of any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the sale, lease, sublease, transfer, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the land, nor shall the transferee himself, or any person claiming under or through him, establish or permit any such

practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, subtenants, sublessees or vendees of the land."

[§408] Rights of Access.

For the purposes of assuring compliance with this Agreement, representatives of the Agency and the City shall have the reasonable right of access to the Site without charges or fees for the purpose of inspection of the Site as to maintenance of the improvements thereon. Such representatives of the Agency or the City shall be those who are so identified in writing by the Executive Director of the Agency, or his/her designee.

[§409] Effect and Duration of Covenants.

The covenants contained in Sections 401 and 402 of this Agreement shall remain in effect for 55 years commencing with the date the Affordability Agreement is recorded on the Site. The covenants against discrimination contained in Sections 405 and 406 of this Agreement shall remain in effect in perpetuity. The covenants established in this Agreement shall, without regard to technical classification and designation, be binding on the part of the Borrower and any successors and assigns to the Site or any part thereof, and the tenants, lessees, sublessees, and occupants of the Site, for the benefit of and in favor of the Agency, its successors and assigns, the City, and any successor in interest thereto.

[§410] Project Monitoring, Reports, Books, and Records.

Borrower understands and agrees that it will be monitored by the Agency from time to time to assure compliance with all terms and conditions in this Agreement and all laws that are applicable to the Project. Borrower acknowledges that the Agency may also conduct periodic on-site inspections of the Project. Borrower must cooperate with the monitoring by the Agency and ensure full access to the Project and all information related to the Project as reasonably required by the Agency.

Borrower must keep and maintain books, records, and other documents relating to the receipt and use of all LMIHAF Loan funds, including all documents evidencing any Project Income and Project Expenses. Borrower must maintain records of all income, expenditures, assets, liabilities, contracts, operations, tenant eligibility, and condition of the Project. All financial reports must be prepared and maintained in accordance with Generally Accepted Accounting Principles (GAAP) as in effect at the time of performance.

For the period up until the completion of construction, Borrower must provide written notice of the replacement of its Project Manager or any equivalent position within 30 days after the effective date of such replacement.

[§411] Bi-Monthly Reporting.

Borrower must submit, every eight weeks, until all of the loan funds have been disbursed to Borrower, bi-monthly reports (the "Bi-Monthly Project Update") describing progress toward developing the Project with respect to obtaining necessary approvals from other City departments, consultants, and contractors, changes in scope, cost or schedule, financial

documentation of the loan funds spent to date, and significant milestones achieved in the past month and expected to be achieved in the coming month. The Bi-Monthly Project Update must be submitted by email.

[§412] Annual Reporting.

Borrower must file with the Agency annual report forms (the "Annual Monitoring Report") that include audited financial statements with an income and expense statement for the Project covering the applicable reporting period, line item statements of Project Expenses, Project Income, Project Fees (if any), Residual Receipts (as defined in the LMIHAF Note), and any Distributions (as defined in Section 416.3) made, evidence of required insurance, a rent roll, no later than 120 days after the end of Agency's fiscal year. Notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained herein, to the extent that the definitions in this Section 412 conflict with the definitions in the LMIHAF Note, the definitions in the LMIHAF Note shall control.

[§412.1] Borrower must deliver to Agency copies of any operating and financial reports provided to other lenders for the Project promptly after submittal to such other lenders.

[§412.2] "Project Expenses" means the following costs, which may be paid from Project Income in the following order of priority to the extent of available Project Income: (a) all charges incurred in the operation of the Project for utilities, real estate taxes and assessments, and premiums for insurance required under this Agreement or by other lenders providing secured financing for the Project; (b) salaries, wages, and any other compensation due and payable to the employees or agents of Borrower employed in connection with the Project, including all related withholding taxes, insurance premiums, Social Security payments, and other payroll taxes or payments; (c) required payments of interest and principal, if any, on any junior or senior financing secured by the Site and used to finance the Project that has been approved by the City; (d) all other expenses actually incurred to cover operating costs of the Project, including maintenance and repairs, the fee of any managing agent, and any supportive services fees paid to the supportive service provider; and (e) any extraordinary expenses approved in advance by the City. Project Fees are not Project Expenses.

[§412.3] "Project Fees" means deferred developer fees and entitlement, building, and other relevant and required permit fees due to the City or other authorized jurisdiction.

[§412.4] "Project Income" means all income and receipts in any form received by Borrower from the operation of the Project, including rents, fees, deposits (other than tenant security deposits), any accrued interest disbursed from any reserve account for a purpose other than that for which the reserve account was established, reimbursements, and other charges paid to Borrower in connection with the Project. Interest accruing on any portion of the Funding Amount is not Project Income.

[§413] Project Completion Report.

Within the specific time periods set forth below after the completion of construction, lease-up, or permanent financing of the Project, as applicable, Borrower must provide to the City

the reports listed below certified by Borrower to be complete and accurate. Subsequent to the required submission of the reports listed below, Borrower shall provide to the Agency information or documents reasonably requested by the City to assist in the City's review and analysis of the submitted reports:

a. Within 120 days after completion of the Development Work, a draft project completion audit: identifying the sources and uses of all funds used for the Project including the LMIHAF Loan;

b. Within 60 days after 75 percent occupancy, and 100 percent occupancy, respectively, a report on the lease-up of the Housing Units including number of leases by race, ethnicity, and single-headed household by gender, also indicating the Housing Units by income category. If these occupancy milestones occur within 60 days of each other, Borrower may submit one report.

[§414] Response to Inquiries.

At the request of the Agency, its agents, employees or attorneys, Borrower must respond promptly and specifically to questions relating to the income, expenditures, assets, liabilities, contracts, operations, and condition of the Project, the status of any mortgage encumbering the Project, and any other requested information with respect to Borrower or the Project.

[§415] Use of Income from Operations.

Borrower must deposit all Project Income promptly after receipt into a segregated depository account (the "Project Operating Account") established exclusively for the Project. Withdrawals from the Project Operating Account may be made only in accordance with the provisions of this Agreement and the approved Annual Operating Budget, as it may be revised from time to time with the Agency's approval. Borrower may make withdrawals from the Project Operating Account solely for the payment of Project Expenses and Project Fees. Withdrawals from the Project Operating Account (including accrued interest) for other purposes may be made only with the Agency's expressed prior written approval.

Borrower must keep accurate records indicating the amount of Project Income deposited into and withdrawn from the Project Operating Account and the use of Project Income. Borrower must provide copies of the records to the City upon request.

[§415.1] Operating Reserve Account.

a. Commencing no later than the date the Project permanent financing closes, or any other date the City designates in writing and approved by Borrower, Borrower must establish or cause to be established a segregated interest-bearing operating reserve depository account (the "Operating Reserve Account") by depositing funds in an amount equal to at least 25 percent of the approved budget for Project Expenses for the first year of operation of the Project. The City may review the adequacy of deposits to the Operating Reserve Account periodically and require adjustments as it deems necessary.

b. On or before the fifteenth day of each month following establishment of the Operating Reserve Account, Borrower must make monthly deposits from Project Income into the Operating Reserve Account in an amount sufficient to accumulate three months of estimated operating expenses and debt service under stabilized occupancy. No less than annually after establishing the Operating Reserve Account, Borrower must make additional deposits, if necessary, to bring the balance in the Operating Reserve Account to an amount equal to three months estimated operating expenses, including debt service, of the prior year's actual Project Expenses.

c. Borrower may withdraw funds from the Operating Reserve Account solely to alleviate cash shortages resulting from unanticipated and unusually high maintenance expenses, seasonal fluctuations in utility costs, abnormally high vacancies, and other expenses that vary seasonally or from month to month in the Project. Borrower may not withdraw funds (including any accrued interest) from the Operating Reserve Account for any other purpose without the Agency's prior written approval.

[§415.2] Distributions.

a. Definition. "Distributions" refers to cash or other benefits received as Project Income from the operation of the Project and available to be distributed to Borrower or any party having a beneficial interest in the Project, but does not include reasonable payments for property management, asset management or other services performed in connection with the Project.

b. Conditions to Distributions. Distributions for a particular fiscal year may be made only following: (a) Agency approval of the Annual Monitoring Report submitted for that year; (b) the Agency's determination that Borrower is not in default under this Agreement or any other agreement entered into with the City of Vallejo for the Project; and (c) the Agency's determination that the amount of the proposed Distribution satisfies the conditions of this Agreement. The Agency will be deemed to have approved Borrower's written request for approval of a proposed Distribution unless the Agency delivers its disapproval or request for more information to Borrower within 30 business days after the Agency's receipt of the request for approval.

c. Prohibited Distributions. No Distribution may be made in the following circumstances:

i. when a written notice of default has been issued by any entity with an equitable or beneficial interest in the Project and the default is not cured within the applicable cure periods; or

ii. when the Agency determines that Borrower or Borrower's management agent has failed to comply with this Agreement; or

iii. if required debt service on all loans secured by the Project and all operating expenses have not been paid current; or

iv. if the Operating Reserve Account or any other reserve account required for the Project is not fully funded under this Agreement; or

v. if the LMIHAF Loan is to be repaid from Residual Receipts, Borrower failed to make a payment when due and the sum remains unpaid; or

vi. during the pendency of an uncured Event of Default (including Borrower's failure to provide its own funds at any time the Agency determines the LMIHAF Loan is out of balance) under any Agency Agreement.

[§500] DEFAULTS AND REMEDIES

[§501] Defaults.

Subject to the extensions of time set forth in Section 604, failure or delay by either party to perform any term or provision of this Agreement constitutes a default under this Agreement. The non-defaulting party shall notify the defaulting party that a default exists and that the defaulting party must cure same within 30 days of receipt of the notice of default, or if a cure cannot be effected within such time, the non-defaulting party must commence the cure within 30 days of receipt of the notice of default and proceed to prosecute diligently said cure within a reasonable time. The party who so fails or delays must immediately commence to cure, correct or remedy such failure or delay, and shall complete such cure, correction or remedy with reasonable diligence and during any period of curing shall not be in default.

[§502] Legal Actions.

In addition to any other rights or remedies, and except as otherwise expressly set forth herein, either party may institute legal action to cure, correct or remedy any default, to recover damages for any default or to obtain any other remedy consistent with the purpose of this Agreement. Such legal actions must be instituted in the Superior Court of the County of Solano, State of California, or in any other appropriate court in that county.

The non-defaulting party may also, at its option, cure the breach and sue in any court of proper jurisdiction to collect the reasonable costs incurred by virtue of curing or correcting the defaulting party's breach. Further, the non-defaulting party may file legal action to require the defaulting party specifically to perform the terms and conditions of this Agreement.

[§503] Applicable Law.

The laws of the State of California shall govern the interpretation and enforcement of this Agreement.

[§504] Acceptance of Service of Process.

In the event that any legal action is commenced by the Borrower against the Agency, service of process on the Agency shall be made by personal service upon the City Clerk of the City or in such other manner as may be provided by law.

In the event that any legal action is commenced by the Agency against the Borrower, service of process on the Borrower shall be made by personal service upon the individual named as Borrower's agent for service of process with the California Secretary of State, or in such other manner as may be provided by law and shall be valid whether made within or without the State of California.

[§505] Rights and Remedies Are Cumulative.

Except as otherwise expressly stated in this Agreement, the rights and remedies of the parties are cumulative, and the exercise by any party of one or more of such rights or remedies shall not preclude the exercise by it, at the same time or at different times, of any other rights or remedies for the same default or any other default by the other party.

[§506] Damages.

If the Borrower or the Agency defaults with regard to any of the provisions of this Agreement, and the default is not cured or commenced to be cured by the defaulting party in accordance with the requirements of Section 501, subject to Section 304 hereof, the defaulting party shall be liable to the other party for any damages caused by such default.

[§507] Specific Performance.

If the Borrower or the Agency defaults under any of the provisions of this Agreement, and the default is not cured or commenced to be cured by the defaulting party in accordance with the requirements of Section 501, the non-defaulting party, at its option, may institute an action for specific performance of the terms of this Agreement.

[§508] Remedies and Rights of Termination.

[§508.1] Termination by the Borrower. Prior to the disbursement of the LMIHAF Loan, in the event that the Borrower is unable to obtain financing for the development of the Site pursuant to this Agreement then this Agreement may, at the option of the Borrower, be terminated by written notice thereof to the Agency. Upon termination pursuant to this Section 508.1, neither the Agency nor the Borrower shall have any further rights against or liability to the other under this Agreement.

[§508.2] Termination by the Agency.

a. The Agency may terminate this Agreement by written notice to the Borrower upon the following events:

i. The Borrower transfers or assigns or attempts to transfer or assign this Agreement or any rights herein or in the Site or the buildings or improvements thereon in violation of this Agreement; or

ii. There is any significant change in the ownership or identity of the Borrower or the parties in control of the Borrower contrary to the provisions of Section 302 hereof; or

iii. Borrower has not received commitments reasonably satisfactory to the Agency for the full project financing sources identified in Section 201 of this Agreement, or substitute sources reasonably acceptable to the Agency; or

iv. The Borrower fails to obtain any entitlements or conduct CEQA review or required permits that would allow for the lawful construction and development of the Project as identified herein and approved by the Agency; or

v. The Borrower is in breach or default with respect to any other obligation of the Borrower under this Agreement (subject to any applicable notice and cure period).

Upon termination pursuant to this Section 508.2(a), neither the Agency nor the Borrower shall have any further rights against or liability to the other under this Agreement.

b. In the event of any default under this Agreement by Borrower after execution by the Borrower of the LMIHAF Note, Agency Deed of Trust, and the disbursement of the LMIHAF Loan, then the Agreement may, at the option of the Agency, be terminated by written notice to the Borrower. In the event of such termination, the Agency's rights and remedies shall be as set forth in the LMIHAF Note and Agency Deed of Trust.

[§600] GENERAL PROVISIONS

[§601] Conflicts of Interest.

No member, official or employee of the Agency shall have any personal interest, direct or indirect, in this Agreement, nor shall any such member, official or employee participate in any decision relating to this Agreement which affects his personal interests or the interests of any corporation, partnership or association in which he is directly or indirectly interested.

The Borrower warrants that it has not paid or given, and will not pay or give, any third party any money or other consideration for obtaining this Agreement.

[§602] Nonliability of Agency and Borrower Officials and Employees.

a. To the extent permitted by applicable law, no member, official or employee of the Agency or the City shall be personally liable to the Borrower in the event of any default or breach by the Agency or the City or for any amount which may become due to the Borrower or on any obligations under the terms of this Agreement.

b. To the extent permitted by applicable law, no member, board member, official or employee of the Borrower shall be personally liable to the Agency in the event of any default or breach by the Borrower or for any amount which may become due to the Agency or on any obligations under the terms of this Agreement.

[§603] Notices, Demands, and Communications Between the Parties.

Any notice required or permitted to be delivered hereunder shall be in writing and shall be deemed received upon personal delivery or upon delivery by facsimile to the party to whom the notice is directed or, if sent by mail, three business days following its deposit in the United States mail, postage prepaid, certified mail, return receipt requested, or, if sent by overnight air courier, on the next business day following dispatch, and in any of such events addressed to Agency or Borrower, as the case may be, at the addresses set forth below (or such other address as a party may specify by notice given pursuant to this Section 603):

Borrower: Firm Foundation Community Housing
2845 Castro Valley Blvd.
Castro Valley, CA 94546
Attn: Senior Project Manager

City: Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo
200 Georgia Street
Vallejo, CA 94590
Attn.: Executive Director of the Housing Department

[§604] Enforced Delay: Extension of Times of Performance.

In addition to the specific provisions of this Agreement, performance by any party hereunder shall not be deemed to be in default where delays or defaults are due to war; insurrection; strikes; lock-outs; riots; floods; earthquakes; fires; casualties; acts of God; acts of the public enemy; epidemics; quarantine restrictions; freight embargoes; lack of transportation; governmental restrictions or priority; litigation; or unusually severe weather. An extension of time for any such cause shall only be for the period of the enforced delay, which period shall commence to run from the time of the commencement of the cause. If, however, notice by the party claiming such extension is sent to the other parties more than 30 days after the commencement of the cause, the period shall commence to run only 30 days prior to the giving of such notice. Times of performance under this Agreement may also be extended in writing by the Agency and the Borrower.

[§605] Relationship Between Agency and Borrower.

It is hereby acknowledged that the relationship between the Agency and the Borrower is not that of a partnership or joint venture and that the Agency and the Borrower shall not be deemed or construed for any purpose to be the agent of the other. Accordingly, except as expressly provided herein or in the Attachments hereto, the Agency shall have no rights, powers, duties or obligations with respect to the development, operation, maintenance or management of the Project. The Borrower agrees to indemnify, hold harmless, and defend the Agency from any claim made against the Agency arising from a claimed relationship of partnership or joint venture between the Agency and the Borrower with respect to the development, operation, maintenance or management of the Site or the Project.

[§606] Agency Approvals and Actions.

Whenever a reference is made herein to an action or approval to be undertaken by the Agency, the Executive Director of the Agency or his or her designee is authorized to act on behalf of the Agency unless specifically provided otherwise or the context should require otherwise.

[§607] Counterparts.

This Agreement may be signed in multiple counterparts which, when signed by all parties, shall constitute a binding agreement. This Agreement is executed in two originals, each of which is deemed to be an original.

[§608] Integration.

This Agreement comprises pages 1 through 26, inclusive, and Attachments 1 through 5, and contains the entire understanding between the parties relating to the transaction contemplated by this Agreement. Any prior or contemporaneous agreements, understandings, representations and statements, oral or written, are merged in this Agreement and shall be of no further force or effect. Each party is entering this Agreement based solely upon the representations set forth herein and upon each party's own independent investigation of any and all facts such party deems material. This Agreement constitutes the entire understanding and agreement of the parties, notwithstanding any previous negotiations or agreements between the parties or their predecessors in interest with respect to all or any part of the subject matter hereof.

[§609] Titles and Captions.

Titles and captions are for convenience of reference only and do not define, describe or limit the scope or the intent of this Agreement or of any of its terms. References to section numbers are to sections in this Agreement, unless expressly stated otherwise.

[§610] Interpretation.

As used in this Agreement, masculine, feminine or neuter gender and the singular or plural number shall each be deemed to include the others where and when the context so dictates. The word "including" shall be construed as if followed by the words "without limitation." This Agreement shall be interpreted as though prepared jointly by both parties.

[§611] No Waiver.

A waiver by either party of a breach of any of the covenants, conditions or agreements under this Agreement to be performed by the other party must be in writing and signed by the appropriate authorities of the Agency and Borrower and shall not be construed as a waiver of any succeeding breach of the same or other covenants, agreements, restrictions or conditions of this Agreement.

[§612] Modifications.

Any alteration, change or modification of or to this Agreement, in order to become effective, shall be made in writing and in each instance signed on behalf of each party.

[§613] Severability.

If any term, provision, condition or covenant of this Agreement or its application to any party or circumstances shall be held, to any extent, invalid or unenforceable, the remainder of this Agreement, or the application of the term, provision, condition or covenant to persons or circumstances other than those as to whom or which it is held invalid or unenforceable, shall not be affected, and shall be valid and enforceable to the fullest extent permitted by law.

[§614] Computation of Time.

The time in which any act is to be done under this Agreement is computed by excluding the first day (such as the day escrow opens), and including the last day, unless the last day is a holiday or Saturday or Sunday, and then that day is also excluded. The term "holiday" shall mean all holidays as specified in Section 6700 and 6701 of the California Government Code. If any act is to be done by a particular time during a day, that time shall be Pacific Time Zone time.

[§615] Legal Advice.

Each party represents and warrants to the other the following: They have carefully read this Agreement, and in signing this Agreement, they do so with full knowledge of any right which they may have; they have received independent legal advice from their respective legal counsel as to the matters set forth in this Agreement, or have knowingly chosen not to consult legal counsel as to the matters set forth in this Agreement, and they have freely signed this Agreement without any reliance upon any agreement, promise, statement or representation by or on behalf of the other party, or their respective agents, employees, or attorneys, except as specifically set forth in this Agreement, and without duress or coercion, whether economic or otherwise.

[§616] Time of Essence.

Time is expressly made of the essence with respect to the performance by the Agency and the Borrower of each and every obligation and condition of this Agreement.

[§617] Cooperation.

Each party agrees to cooperate with the other in this transaction and, in that regard, to sign any and all documents which may be reasonably necessary, helpful, or appropriate to carry out the purposes and intent of this Agreement including, but not limited to, releases or additional agreements.

[§618] Governing Law.

This Agreement, and the rights and obligations of the parties, shall be governed and interpreted in accordance with the laws of the State of California. Should litigation occur, venue shall be in Superior Court of Solano County.

[§700] TIME FOR ACCEPTANCE OF AGREEMENT BY AGENCY

This Agreement, when executed by the Borrower and delivered to the Agency, must be authorized, executed, and delivered by the Agency within 30 days after the date of signature by the Borrower or this Agreement shall be void, except to the extent that the Borrower and the Agency may consent in writing to further extensions of time for the authorization, execution, and delivery of this Agreement. The effective date of this Agreement shall be the date when this Agreement has been signed by the Agency.

[SIGNATURE BLOCK ON NEXT PAGE]

FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING, a California public benefit corporation

By: _____

NAME: _____

TITLE: _____

DATE: _____

(City Seal)

HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO

By: _____
Michael Malone
Executive Director

DATE: _____

ATTEST:

By: _____
Dawn Abrahamson
City Clerk

APPROVED AS TO CONTENT:

_____
Gillian Hayes
Assistant City Manager

APPROVED AS TO FORM:

_____
Veronica A. F. Nebb
City Attorney

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

State of California

County of_____

On _____ before me, _____,
(here insert name and title of the officer)
personally appeared _____, who proved to me on the basis of satisfactory evidence to be the person(s) whose name(s) is/are subscribed to the within instrument and acknowledged to me that he/she/they executed the same in his/her/their authorized capacity(ies), and that by his/her/their signature(s) on the instrument the person(s), or the entity upon behalf of which the person(s) acted, executed the instrument.

I certify under PENALTY OF PERJURY under the laws of the State of California that the foregoing paragraph is true and correct.

WITNESS my hand and official seal.

Signature_____

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

State of California

County of_____

On _____ before me, _____,
(here insert name and title of the officer)
personally appeared _____, who proved to me on the basis of satisfactory evidence to be the person(s) whose name(s) is/are subscribed to the within instrument and acknowledged to me that he/she/they executed the same in his/her/their authorized capacity(ies), and that by his/her/their signature(s) on the instrument the person(s), or the entity upon behalf of which the person(s) acted, executed the instrument.

I certify under PENALTY OF PERJURY under the laws of the State of California that the foregoing paragraph is true and correct.

WITNESS my hand and official seal.

Signature_____

ATTACHMENT NO. 1

MAP OF THE SITE

ATTACHMENT NO. 2

LEGAL DESCRIPTION OF THE SITE

APN: 0067-140-150

THE LAND REFERRED TO HEREIN BELOW IS SITUATED IN THE CITY OF VALLEJO, COUNTY OF SOLANO, STATE OF CALIFORNIA AND IS DESCRIBED AS FOLLOWS:

Parcel "B" as shown on that certain Parcel Map entitled: "Parcel Map, Portion of Sec. 36, T.4.N., R4W. M.D.B.&M., City of Vallejo, Solano County, California", filed for record in the office of the County Recorder of Solano County, on August 24, 1982 in Book 23 of Parcel Maps, at Page 79.

EXCEPTING THEREFROM a life estate as to an undivided one fifth (1/5) right, title, and interest in and to all mineral rights and all minerals of every kind and nature beneath the above-described land as granted in the Deed from Henry A. Mini, et al, to Virginia C. Mini, dated November 5, 1954, recorded January 14, 1955, in Book 748 of Official Records, at Page 313, Instrument No. 678.

LMIHAF NOTE
(Broadway Street Permanent Supportive Housing)

Principal Sum Not to Exceed
$3,300,000.00

March _____, 2024
Vallejo, California

FOR VALUE RECEIVED, FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING, a California public benefit corporation (the "Maker" or "Borrower"), having an address at 2845 Castro Valley Blvd., Castro Valley, CA 94546, promises to pay THE HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO ("Payee" or "Agency"), the principal sum not to exceed THREE MILLION THREE HUNDRED THOUSAND DOLLARS ($3,300,000), or so much of such principal as may be advanced, with interest at the rate of three percent (3%) per annum. Interest shall be simple interest only.

1. Purpose. This Note is made and delivered pursuant to and in implementation of that certain Loan Agreement entered into between Agency and Borrower, dated March _____, 2024 (the "Loan Agreement"), which provides for construction by the Maker of the " Project" described in Section 3 below.

2. Security. Payment of this Note shall be secured by a deed of trust and assignment of rents (the "Agency Deed of Trust"), from Maker to Payee, which Agency Deed of Trust shall be executed and recorded against the Site.

3. Housing Project. Maker will plan, develop, and construct a 47 unit permanent supportive housing community, plus one manager's unit, on the Site (the "Project"). The 47 units (plus one manager's unit) that are contained in the Project are referred to herein as the "Housing Units." The Project shall be maintained and operated in accordance with that certain Affordability Agreement by and between Agency and Borrower, dated March _____, 2024, and recorded concurrently with the Agency Deed of Trust.

4. Maturity Date. This Note shall be due and payable in full at the earlier of (i) sale of the Project by Borrower (except as otherwise permitted under the Loan Agreement); or (ii) 55 years after the date the Project obtains its final certificate of occupancy (the "Maturity Date").

5. Payment Location. Payment shall be made in lawful money of the United States to Payee in care of the Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo, 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590. The place of payment may be changed from time to time as the Payee may from time to time designate in writing.

6. Default. The occurrence of any of the following shall constitute an event of default under this Note:

a. Maker fails to pay any amount due hereunder within 30 days of its due date; or

b. Any default by Maker under this Note, the Agency Deed of Trust, the Loan Agreement or the Affordability Agreement recorded against the Site after the expiration of all applicable cure periods; or

c. Any default by Maker under any other obligation of Maker recorded against the Site after the expiration of all applicable cure periods; or

Maker shall not be considered in default under this Note until the expiration of all notice and cure periods provided to Maker. Any cure of any default made or tendered by one or more of Maker's Limited Partners, as approved by the Agency, shall be deemed to be a cure by Maker and shall be accepted or rejected on the same basis as if made or tendered by Maker.

Upon the occurrence of any uncured event of default, or at any time thereafter, at the option of the Payee hereof, the entire unpaid principal and interest owing on this Note shall become immediately due and payable. This option may be exercised at any time following any such event, and the acceptance of one or more installments thereafter shall not constitute a waiver of Payee's option. Payee's failure to exercise such option shall not constitute a waiver of such option with respect to any subsequent event. Payee's failure in the exercise of any other right or remedy hereunder or under any agreement which secures the indebtedness or is related thereto shall not affect any right or remedy and no single or partial exercise of any such right or remedy shall preclude any further exercise thereof.

7. Default Interest Rate. At all times when Maker is in default hereunder by reason of Maker's failure to pay principal due under this Note within applicable cure periods, the interest rate on the sums as to which Maker is in default (including principal, if Payee has elected to declare it immediately due and payable), shall be the highest rate then allowed by law as of the date of the default, or ten percent, whichever is lower.

8. Waivers. Maker and any endorsers hereof and all others who may become liable for all or any part of this obligation, severally waive presentment for payment, demand and protest, and notice of protest, and of dishonor and nonpayment of this Note, and expressly consent to any extension of the time of payment hereof or of any installment hereof, to the release of any party liable for this obligation, and any such extension or release may be made without notice to any of said parties and without any way affecting or discharging this liability.

9. Costs. Maker agrees to pay immediately upon demand all costs and expenses of Payee including reasonable attorneys' fees:

a. If after default and the expiration of all notice and cure periods this Note is placed in the hands of an attorney or attorneys for collection,

b. If after a default hereunder or under the Agency Deed of Trust or Loan Agreement and after the expiration of all notice and cure periods Payee finds it necessary or desirable to secure the services or advice of one or more attorneys with regard to collection of this Note against Maker, any guarantor or any other party liable therefor or to the protection of its rights

under this Note, the Agency Deed of Trust, the Loan Agreement or other loan document executed in connection with this Project, or

c. If Payee seeks to have the Site abandoned by or reclaimed from any estate in bankruptcy, or attempts to have any stay or injunction prohibiting the enforcement or collection of this Note or prohibiting the enforcement of the Agency Deed of Trust or any other agreement evidencing or securing this Note lifted by any bankruptcy or other court.

If Payee shall be made a party to or shall reasonably intervene in any action or proceeding, whether in court or before any governmental entity, affecting the Site or the title thereto or the interest of the Payee under the Agency Deed of Trust, including, without limitation, any form of condemnation or eminent domain proceeding, Payee shall be reimbursed by Maker immediately upon demand for all costs, charges, and reasonable attorneys' fees incurred by Payee in any such case, and the same shall be secured by the Agency Deed of Trust as a further charge and lien upon the Site.

10. Notices. Any notices provided for in this LMIHAF Note shall be given by mailing such notice by certified mail, return receipt requested at the address stated in this Note or at such address as either party may designate by written notice.

11. Successors. This Note shall be binding upon Maker, its successors, and assigns.

12. California Law. This Note shall be construed in accordance with and be governed by the laws of the State of California.

13. Severability. If any provision of this LMIHAF Note shall be invalid, illegal or unenforceable, the validity, legality, and enforceability of the remaining provisions hereof shall not in any way be affected or impaired thereby.

14. Nonrecourse. This Note is a nonrecourse obligation of Maker. Neither Maker nor any of its officers, directors or general and limited partners shall have any personal liability for repaying the principal or interest of the Note. In any action brought to enforce the obligations of Maker under this Note, the Agency Deed of Trust or any other instrument or agreement evidencing, securing or relating to the indebtedness evidenced by this Note, the judgment or decree shall be enforceable against Maker solely and only to the extent of its interest in the property described in the Agency Deed of Trust or its interest in any other security loaned by Maker as security for this Note, and Payee shall not seek any deficiency judgment against the Maker. The foregoing provisions shall not prevent recourse to the collateral security for the loan or constitute a waiver, release or discharge of or otherwise affect the obligation to pay, any indebtedness evidenced by the loan documents executed in connection with this Project or limit the right of any person to name the Maker or any other person claiming an interest in or right to such collateral as party or a defendant in any action or suit for judicial foreclosure or in the exercise of any other remedy, including injunctive or other equitable relief, under any of the loan documents executed in connection with this Project so long as no deficiency judgment shall be sought against the Maker.

The foregoing limitation shall not apply to any and all loss, damage, liability, action, cause of action, cost or expense (including without limitation, reasonable attorneys' fees and expenses) to the extent incurred by Payee as a result of any:

a. Fraud or material misrepresentation under or in connection with the loan or any loan document executed in connection with this Project;

b. Intentional bad faith waste of the Site by the Maker;

c. Losses resulting from Maker's failure to maintain insurance as required under the Deed of Trust; or

d. Misappropriation of any rents, security deposits, insurance proceeds, condemnation awards or any other proceeds derived from the collateral security by the Maker.

If any of the events listed in the foregoing (a) through (d) occurs, Payee shall have the right to proceed directly against Maker at the time the event giving rise to the recourse liability occurred to recover any and all loss, damage, liability, action, cause of action, cost or expense (including without limitation, reasonable attorneys' fees and expenses) incurred by Payee.

15. Nonliability of Maker and Payee Officials and Employees.

a. No member, official or employee of the Payee shall be personally liable to the Maker in the event of any default or breach by the City or on any obligations under the terms of this Note.

b. No member, official or employee of the Maker shall be personally liable to the Payee in the event of any default or breach by the Maker or for any amount which may become due to the Payee or on any obligations under the terms of this Note.

FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING, a California public benefit corporation

By:

By: _____

By: _____

Escrow No.:

RECORDING REQUESTED BY
City of Vallejo Housing Authority
When Recorded, Mail Document to:
City of Vallejo
200 Georgia Street
Vallejo, CA 94590

EXEMPT FROM RECORDING FEES
PURSUANT TO GOV. CODE § 227383

(Space above this line for Recorder's use only)

DEED OF TRUST

THIS DEED OF TRUST ("**Security Instrument**") is made on March 12, 2024. The Trustor is Firm Foundation Community Housing, a California public benefit corporation ("**Borrower**"). The Trustee is **North American Title Company**. The Beneficiary is the **City of Vallejo Housing Authority**, which is organized and existing under the laws of California, and whose address is 200 Georgia Street, Vallejo, CA 94590 ("**Lender**").

Borrower owes Lender the principal sum of Three Million Three Hundred Thousand Dollars (**$3,300,000.00**). This debt is evidenced by Borrower's Promissory Note dated the same date as this Security Instrument ("**Note**"), which provides for deferred monthly payments, with the full debt, if not paid earlier, due and payable ***55*** years from the date of this Security Instrument. This Security Instrument secures to Lender: (a) the repayment of the debt evidenced by the Note, with interest, and all renewals, extensions, and modifications; (b) the payment of all other sums, with interest advanced under paragraph 7 to protect the security of this Security Instrument; and (c) the performance of Borrower's covenants and agreements under this Security Instrument and the Note. For this purpose, Borrower irrevocably grants and conveys to Trustee, in trust, with power of sale the following described property located in Solano County, California:

See Exhibit "A"

APN #: 0067-140-150

which has the address of **2441 Broadway Street, Vallejo, CA, 94589**

TOGETHER WITH all the improvements now or hereafter erected on the property, and all easements, rights, appurtenances, rents, royalties, mineral, oil and gas rights and profits, water rights and stock, and all fixtures now or hereafter a part of the property. All replacements and additions shall also be covered by this Security Instrument. All of the foregoing is referred to in this Security Instrument as the "**Property**."

BORROWER COVENANTS that Borrower is lawfully seized of the estate hereby conveyed and has the right to grant and convey the Property and that the Property is unencumbered, except for encumbrances of record. Borrower warrants and will defend generally the title lo the Property against all claims and demands, subject to any encumbrances of record.

THIS SECURITY INSTRUMENT combines uniform covenants for national use and non-uniform covenants with limited variations by jurisdiction to constitute a uniform security instrument covering real property.

UNIFORM COVENANTS. Borrower and Lender covenant and agree as follows:

1. **Payment of Principal and Interest Prepayment and Late Charges**. Borrower shall promptly pay

when due the principal of and interest on the debt evidenced by the Note and prepayment and late charges due under the Note.

2. **Funds for Taxes and Insurance**. Subject to applicable law or to a written waiver by Lender, Borrower shall pay to Lender on the day monthly payments are due under the Note, until the Note is paid in full, a sum ("**Funds**") equal to one-twelfth of: (a) yearly taxes and assessments which may attain priority over this Security Instrument; (b) yearly leasehold payments or ground rents on the Property, if any; (c) yearly hazard insurance premiums; and (d) yearly mortgage insurance premiums, if any. These items are called "**Escrow Items**." Lender may estimate the Funds due on the basis of current data and reasonable estimates of future Escrow Items.

The Funds shall be held in an institution the deposits or accounts of which are insured or guaranteed by a federal or state agency (including Lender if Lender is such an institution). Lender shall apply the Funds to pay the Escrow Items. Lender may not charge for holding and applying the Funds, analyzing the account, or verifying the Escrow Items, unless Lender pays Borrower interest on the Funds and applicable law permits Lender to make such a charge. Borrower and Lender may agree in writing that interest shall be paid on the Funds. Unless an agreement is made, or applicable law requires interest to be paid, Lender shall not be required to pay Borrower any interest or earnings on the Funds. Lender shall give to Borrower, without charge, an annual accounting of the Funds showing credits and debits to the Funds and the purpose for which each debit to the Funds was made. The Funds are pledged as additional security for the sums secured by this Security Instrument.

If the amount of the Funds held by Lender, together with the future monthly payments of Funds payable prior to the due dates of the Escrow Items, shall exceed the amount required to pay the Escrow Items when due, the excess shall be at Borrower's option, either promptly repaid to Borrower or credited to Borrower on monthly payments of Funds. If the amount of the Funds held by Lender is not sufficient to pay the Escrow Items when due, Borrower shall pay to Lender any amount necessary to make up the deficiency in one or more payments as required by Lender.

Upon payment in full of all sums secured by this Security Instrument, Lender shall promptly refund lo Borrower any Funds held by Lender. If under paragraph 19 the Property is sold or acquired by Lender, Lender shall apply, no later than immediately prior to the sale of the Property or its acquisition by Lender, any Funds held by Lender at the time of application as a credit against the sums secured by this Security Instrument.

3. **Application of Payments**. Unless applicable law provides otherwise, all payments received by Lender under paragraphs 1 and 2 shall be applied: first, to late charges due under the Note; second, to prepayment charges due under the Note; third, to amounts payable under paragraph 2; fourth, to interest due; and last, to principal due.

4. **Charges; Liens**. Borrower shall pay all taxes, assessments, charges, lines, and impositions attributable to the Property, which may attain priority over this Security Instrument, and leasehold payments or ground rents, if any. Borrower shall pay these obligations in the manner provided in paragraph 2, or if not paid in that manner, Borrower shall pay them on time directly to the person owed payment. Borrower shall promptly furnish to Lender all notices of amounts to be paid under this paragraph. If Borrower makes these payments directly, Borrower shall promptly furnish to Lender receipts evidencing the payments.

Borrower shall promptly discharge any lien which has priority over this Security Instrument unless Borrower: (a) agrees in writing to the payment of the obligation secured by the lien in a manner acceptable to Lender; (b) contests in good faith the lien by, or defends against enforcement of the lien in, legal proceedings which in the Lender's opinion operate to prevent the enforcement of the lien or forfeiture of any part of the Property; or (c) secures from the holder of the lien an agreement satisfactory to Lender subordinating the lien to this Security Instrument. If Lender determines that any part of the Property is subject to a lien which may attain priority over this Security Instrument, Lender may give Borrower a notice identifying the lien. Borrower shall satisfy the lien or take one or more of the actions set forth above within ten days of the giving of notice.

5. **Hazard Insurance**. Borrower shall keep the improvements now existing or hereafter erected on the Property insured against loss by fire, hazards included within the term "extended coverage," and any other hazards for which Lender requires insurance. This insurance shall be maintained in the amounts and for the periods that Lender requires. The insurance carrier providing the insurance shall be chosen by Borrower and subject to Lender's approval. which shall not be unreasonably withheld.

All insurance policies and renewals shall be acceptable to Lender and shall include a standard mortgage clause. Lender shall have the right to hold the policies and renewals. If Lender requires, Borrower shall promptly give to Lender all receipts of paid premiums and renewal notices. In the event of loss, Borrower shall

give prompt notice to the insurance carrier and Lender. Lender may make proof of loss if not made promptly by Borrower.

Unless Lender and Borrower otherwise agree in writing, insurance proceeds shall be applied to restoration or repair of the Property damaged, if the restoration or repair is economically feasible and Lender's security is not lessened. If the restoration or repair is not economically feasible or Lender's security would be lessened, the insurance proceeds shall be applied to the sums secured by this Security Instrument, whether or not then due, with any excess paid to Borrower. If Borrower abandons the Property or does not answer within 30 days a notice from Lender that the insurance carrier has offered to settle a claim, then Lender may collect the insurance proceeds. Lender may use the proceeds to repair or restore the Property or to pay sums secured by this Security Instrument, whether or not then due. The 30-day period will begin when the notice is given.

Unless Lender and Borrower otherwise agree in writing, any application of proceeds to principal shall not extend or postpone the due date of the monthly payments referred to in paragraphs 1 and 2 or change the amount of the payments. If under paragraph 19 the Property is acquired by Lender, Borrower's right to any insurance policies and proceeds resulting from damage to the Property prior to the acquisition shall pass to Lender to the extent of the sums secured by this Security Instrument immediately prior to the acquisition.

6. **Preservation and Maintenance of Property; Leaseholds**. Borrower shall not destroy, damage, or substantially change the Property, or allow the Property to deteriorate or commit waste. If this Security Instrument is on a leasehold, Borrower shall comply with the provisions of the lease, and if Borrower acquires fee title to the Property, the leasehold and fee title shall not merge unless Lender agrees to the merger in writing.

7. **Protection of Lender's Rights in the Property; Mortgage Insurance**. If Borrower fails to perform the covenants and agreements contained in this Security Instrument, or there is a legal proceeding that may significantly affect Lender's rights in the Property (such as a proceeding in bankruptcy, probate, for condemnation, or to enforce laws or regulations), then Lender may do and pay for whatever is necessary to protect the value of the Property and Lender's rights in the Property. Lender's actions may include paying any sums secured by a lien, which has priority over this Security Instrument, appearing in court, paying reasonable attorneys' fees and entering on the Property to make repairs. Although Lender may take action under this paragraph 7, Lender does not have to do so.

Any amounts disbursed by Lender under this paragraph 7 shall become additional debt of Borrower secured by this Security Instrument. Unless Borrower and Lender agree to other terms of payment, these amounts shall bear interest from the date of disbursement at the Note rate and shall be payable, with interest, upon notice from Lender to Borrower requesting payment.

If Lender required mortgage insurance as a condition of making the loan secured by this Security Instrument, Borrower shall pay the premiums required to maintain the insurance in effect until such time as the requirement for the insurance terminates in accordance with Borrower's and Lender's written agreement or applicable law.

8. **Inspection.** Lender or its agent may make reasonable entries upon and inspections of the Property. Lender shall give Borrower notice at the time of or prior to an inspection specifying reasonable cause for the inspection.

9. **Condemnation**. The proceeds of any award or claim for damages, direct or consequential, in connection with any condemnation or other taking of any part of the Property, or for conveyance in lieu of condemnation, are hereby assigned and shall be paid to Lender.

In the event of a total taking of the Property, the proceeds shall be applied to the sums secured by this Security Instrument, whether or not then due, with any excess paid to Borrower. In the event of a partial taking of the Property, unless Borrower and Lender otherwise agree in writing, the sums secured by this Security Instrument shall be reduced by the amount of the proceeds multiplied by the following fraction: (a) the total amount of the sums secured immediately before the taking, divided by (b) the fair market value of the Property immediately before the taking. Any balance shall be paid to Borrower.

If the Property is abandoned by Borrower, or if after notice by Lender to Borrower that the condemner offers to make an award or settle a claim for damages, Borrower fails to respond to Lender within 30 days after the date the notice is given, Lender is authorized to collect and apply the proceeds, at its option, either to restoration or repair of the Property or to the sums secured by this Security Instrument, whether or not then due.

Unless Lender and Borrower otherwise agree in writing, any application of proceeds to principal shall not extend or postpone the due date of the monthly payments referred to in paragraphs 1 and 2 or change the amount of such payments.

10. **Borrower Not Released**: **Forbearance by Lender Not a Waiver**. Extension of the time for payment or modification of amortization of the sums secured by this Security Instrument granted by Lender to any successor in interest of Borrower shall not operate to release the liability of the original Borrower or Borrower's successors in interest. Lender shall not be required to commence proceedings against any successor in interest or extend time for payment or otherwise modify amortization of the sums secured by this Security Instrument by reason of any demand made by the original Borrower or Borrower's successors in interest. Any forbearance by Lender in exercising any right or remedy shall not be a waiver of or preclude the exercise of any right or remedy.

11. **Successors and Assigns Bound; Joint and Several Liability; Co-signers**. The covenants and agreements of this Security Instrument shall bind and benefit the successors and assigns of Lender and Borrower, subject to the provisions of Paragraph 17. Borrower's covenants and agreements shall be joint and several. Any Borrower who co-signs this Security Instrument but does not execute the Note: (a) is co-signing this Security Instrument only to mortgage, grant, and convey that Borrower's interest in the Property under the terms of this Security Instrument; (b) is not personally obligated to pay the sums secured by this Security Instrument; and (c) agrees that Lender and any other Borrower may agree to extend, modify, forbear, or make any accommodations with regard to the terms of this Security Instrument or the Note without that Borrower's consent.

12. **Loan Charges.** If the loan secured by this Security Instrument is subject to a law which sets maximum loan charges, and that law is finally interpreted so that the interest or other loan charges collected or to be collected in connection with the loan exceed the permitted limits, then (a) any such loan charge shall be reduced by the amount necessary to reduce the charge to the permitted limit, and (b) any sums already collected from Borrower which exceeded permitted limits will be refunded to Borrower. Lender may choose to make this refund by reducing the principal owed under the Note or by making a direct payment to Borrower. If a refund reduces principal, the reduction will be treated as a partial prepayment without any prepayment charge under the Note.

13. **Legislation Affecting Lender's Rights**. If enactment or expiration of applicable laws has the effect of rendering any provision of the Note or this Security instrument unenforceable according to its terms, Lender, at its option, may require immediate payment in full of all sums secured by this Security Instrument and may invoke any remedies permitted by paragraph 19. If Lender exercises this option, Lender shall take the steps specified in the second paragraph of paragraph 17.

14. **Notices**. Any notice to Borrower provided for in this Security Instrument shall be given by delivering it or by mailing it by first class mail unless applicable law requires use of another method. The notice shall be directed to the Property address, or any other address Borrower designates by notice to Lender. Any notice to Lender shall be given by first class mail to Lender's address stated herein or any other address Lender designates by notice to Borrower. Any notice provided for in this Security Instrument shall be deemed to have been given to Borrower or Lender when given as provided in this paragraph.

15. **Governing Law; Severability**. This Security Instrument shall be governed by federal law and the law of the jurisdiction in which the Property is located. In the event that any provision or clause of this Security Instrument or the Note conflicts with applicable law, such conflict shall not affect other provisions of this Security Instrument or the Note which can be given effect without the conflicting provision. To this end the provisions of this Security Instrument and the Note are declared to be severable.

16. **Borrower's Copy**. Borrower shall be given one conformed copy of the Note and of this Security Instrument.

17. **Transfer of the Property a Beneficial Interest in Borrower**. If all or any part of the Property or any interest in it is sold or transferred (or if a beneficial interest in Borrower is sold or transferred and Borrower is not a natural person) without Lender's prior written consent, Lender may, at its option, require immediate payment in full of all sums secured by this Security Instrument. However, Lender shall not exercise this option if federal law as of the date of this Security Instrument prohibits exercise.

If Lender exercises this option, Lender shall give Borrower notice of acceleration. The notice shall provide a period of not less than 30 days from the date the notice is delivered or mailed within which Borrower must pay all sums secured by this Security Instrument. If Borrower fails to pay these sums prior to the expiration of this period. Lender may invoke any remedies permitted by this Security Instrument without further notice or demand on Borrower.

18. **Borrower's Right to Reinstate**. If Borrower meets certain conditions, Borrower shall have the right to have enforcement of this Security Instrument discontinued at any time prior to the earlier of: (a) five days (or such other period as applicable law may specify for reinstatement) before sale of the Property pursuant to any power of sale contained in this Security Instrument, or (b) entry of a judgment enforcing this Security Instrument. Those conditions are that Borrower: (a) pays Lender all sums which then would be due under this Security Instrument and the Note had no acceleration occurred, (b) cures any default of any other covenants or agreements, (c) pays all expenses incurred in enforcing this Security Instrument, including, but not limited to, reasonable attorneys· fees, and (d) takes such action as Lender may reasonably require to ensure that the lien of this Security Instrument, Lender's rights in the Property, and Borrower's obligation to pay the sums secured by this Security Instrument shall continue unchanged. Upon reinstatement by Borrower, this Security Instrument and the obligations secured hereby shall remain fully effective as if no acceleration had occurred. However, this right to reinstate shall not apply in the case of acceleration under paragraphs 13 or 17.

NON-UNIFORM COVENANTS. Borrower and Lender further covenant and agree as follows:

19. **Acceleration; Remedies**. Lender shall give notice to Borrower prior to acceleration following Borrower's breach of any covenant or agreement in this Security Instrument (but not prior to acceleration under paragraphs 13 and 17 unless applicable law provides otherwise). The notice shall specify: (a) the default; (b) the action required to cure the default; (c) a date, not less than 30 days from the date the notice is given to Borrower, by which the default must be cured; and (d) that failure to cure the default on or before the date specified in the notice may result in acceleration of the sums secured by this Security Instrument and sale of the Property. The notice shall further inform Borrower of the right to reinstate after acceleration and the right to bring a court action to assert the non-existence of a default or any other defense of Borrower to acceleration and sale. If the default is not cured on or before the date specified in the notice, Lender at its option may require immediate payment in full of all sums secured by this Security Instrument without further demand and may invoke the power of sale and any other remedies permitted by applicable law. Lender shall be entitled to collect all expenses incurred in pursuing the remedies provided in this paragraph 19 including but not limited to reasonable attorneys' fees and costs of title evidence.

If Lender invokes the power of sale, Lender shall execute or cause Trustee to execute a written notice of the occurrence of an event of default and of Lender's election to cause the Property to be sold. Trustee shall cause this notice to be recorded in each county in which any part of the Property is located. Lender or Trustee shall mail copies of the notice as prescribed by applicable law to Borrower and to the other persons prescribed by applicable law. Trustee shall give public notice of sale to the persons and in the manner prescribed by applicable law. After the time required by applicable law, Trustee. without demand on Borrower, shall sell the Property at public auction to the highest bidder at the time and place and under the terms designated in the notice of sale in one or more parcels and in any order Trustee determines. Trustee may postpone sale of all or any parcel of the property by public announcement at the time and place of any previously scheduled sale. Lender or its designee may purchase the property at any sale.

Trustee shall deliver to the purchaser Trustee's deed conveying the property without any covenant or warranty, expressed or implied. The recitals in the Trustee's deed shall be prima facie evidence of the truth of the statements made therein. Trustee shall apply the proceeds of the sale in the following order: (a) to all expenses of the sale, including, but not limited to, reasonable Trustee's and attorneys' fees; (b) to all sums secured by this Security Instrument; and (c) any excess to the person or persons legally entitled to it.

20. **Lender in Possession**. Upon acceleration under paragraph 19 or abandonment of the Property, Lender (in person. by agent. or by judicially appointed receiver) shall be entitled to enter upon, take possession of, and manage the Property and to collect the rents of the Property including those past due. Any rents collected by Lender or the receiver shall be applied first to payment of the costs of management of the Property and collection of rents, including, but not limited to: receiver's fees, premiums on receiver's bonds, and reasonable attorneys' fees, and then to the sums secured by this Security Instrument.

21. **Reconveyance**. Upon payment of all sums secured by this Security Instrument, Lender shall request Trustee to reconvey the Property and shall surrender this Security Instrument and all notes evidencing debt secured by this Security Instrument to Trustee. Trustee shall reconvey the Property without warranty and without charge to the person or persons legally entitled to it. Such person or persons shall pay any recordation costs.

22. **Substitute Trustee**. Lender, at its option, may from time to time appoint a successor trustee to any Trustee appointed hereunder by an instrument executed and acknowledged by Lender and recorded in the office of the Recorder of the county in which the Property is located. The instrument shall contain the name of the original

Lender, Trustee, and Borrower, the book and page where this Security Instrument is recorded and the name and address of the successor trustee. Without conveyance of the Property, the successor trustee shall succeed to all the title, powers. and duties conferred upon the Trustee herein and by applicable law. This procedure for substitution of trustee shall govern to the exclusion of all other provisions for substitution.

23. **Request for Notices**. Borrower requests that copies of the notices of default and sale be sent to Borrower's address. which is the Property Address.

BY SIGNING BELOW, Borrower accepts and agrees to the terms and covenants contained in this Security Instrument

and in any rider(s) executed by Borrower and recorded with it.

FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING, BORROWER

By: Taryn Sandulyak

(Space Below This Line for Acknowledgment)

EXHIBIT A
Legal Description

APN: 0067-140-150

THE LAND REFERRED TO HEREIN BELOW IS SITUATED IN THE CITY OF VALLEJO, COUNTY OF SOLANO, STATE OF CALIFORNIA AND IS DESCRIBED AS FOLLOWS:

Parcel "B" as shown on that certain Parcel Map entitled: "Parcel Map, Portion of Sec. 36, T.4.N., R4W. M.D.B.&M., City of Vallejo, Solano County, California", filed for record in the office of the County Recorder of Solano County, on August 24, 1982 in Book 23 of Parcel Maps, at Page 79.

EXCEPTING THEREFROM a life estate as to an undivided one fifth (1/5) right, title, and interest in and to all mineral rights and all minerals of every kind and nature beneath the above-described land as granted in the Deed from Henry A. Mini, et al, to Virginia C. Mini, dated November 5, 1954, recorded January 14, 1955, in Book 748 of Official Records, at Page 313, Instrument No. 678.

RECORDING REQUESTED BY
AND WHEN RECORDED MAIL TO:

Housing Successor Agency
of the City of Vallejo
200 Georgia Street
Vallejo, CA 94590
Attn.: Executive Director

AFFORDABILITY AGREEMENT

This Agreement dated March_____, 2024, is between the HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO, a public body, corporate and politic, exercising governmental functions and powers and organized and existing under the Community Redevelopment Law of the State of California (Health & Safety Code Section 33000 et seq.) (the "Agency") and FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING, a California public benefit corporation ("Borrower").

RECITALS

A. Pursuant to the Loan Agreement between the Agency and Borrower executed concurrently herewith (the "Loan Agreement"), the Agency has made a loan to Borrower for the purpose of developing and constructing housing on the certain real property as described in Exhibit A attached hereto and incorporated herein by reference (the "Site") for the purpose of providing 47 units plus one unrestricted manager's unit (the "Housing Units") to be available at an affordable rent to persons and families of extremely low income levels (the " Project"). Under the Loan Agreement, the City has provided Borrower with a loan in the amount of THREE MILLION THREE HUNDRED THOUSAND DOLLARS ($3,300,000.00), (the "Agency Loan"). Borrower has executed a promissory note for the Agency Loan (the "Agency Note"), and a deed of trust recorded against the Site (the "Agency Deed of Trust").

B. Pursuant to the Loan Agreement, in the event of any default under this Affordability Agreement and following the expiration of all applicable notice and cure periods, Borrower agrees to repay Agency all amounts owing under the Agency Note and the Agency Deed of Trust recorded against the Site.

C. The Agency and Borrower desire by the execution of this Agreement to assure the affordability covenant to last for a minimum of 55 years, following the date of recordation of this Affordability Agreement (the "Term").

NOW THEREFORE, the parties acknowledge and agree as follows:

ARTICLE 1. ELIGIBLE HOUSEHOLDS

1.01. Households meeting the income restrictions as set forth in Section 2.01 shall be referred to as "Eligible Households."

ARTICLE 2. AFFORDABILITY REQUIREMENTS FOR HOUSING PROJECT

2.01. Rent and Income Restrictions. From the date of the recording of this Agreement and for 55 years thereafter, Borrower by and for itself and any successors in interest, hereby covenants and agrees that the Borrower shall limit the rental of 47 of the Housing Units to households which meet the income levels established for "extremely low income households," as defined in Section 5.603(b) of Title 24 of the Code of Federal Regulations ("CFR"), the income eligibility levels, rent limits, and all provisions under such program regarding income assumed household size and continued occupancy and rent requirements for households whose incomes exceed the eligible income limitations. In addition, these 47 Housing Units shall have a preference for households that consist of "chronically homeless persons," as defined in Title 24 CFR Part 578.3. The remaining unit shall be an unrestricted manager's unit. The gross monthly rent for the Extremely-Low Income Units (excluding any supplemental rental assistance from the State of California, the federal government or any other public agency to those tenants or on behalf of those units) shall not exceed the "affordable rent" as determined for extremely-low income households.

2.02. The Project may receive Project Based Section 8 vouchers or other rental subsidies (the "Rental Subsidies") throughout the Term. If, during the Term, any change in federal law occurs or any action (or inaction) by Congress or any federal or State agency occurs, which results in a reduction, termination or nonrenewal of the Rental Subsidies, such that the rental subsidy projected on the budget for the Project is reduced or is no longer available, Borrower may increase the rents on one or more of the Very Low Income Units during the remainder of the Term up to 60% AMI, if Borrower demonstrates to the satisfaction of the Agency that such rental increase is necessary to maintain the financial stability of the Project and no alternative rental subsidies are available.

2.03. Reporting Requirements. An annual report and annual income recertifications must be submitted to the Agency. The reports, at a minimum, shall include:

(a) The number of persons per unit;

(b) Tenant name and initial occupancy date;

(c) Gross income per year as certified by Borrower;

(d) Rent paid per month and percent of rent paid in relation to income.

Annual income recertifications shall also contain those documents used to certify eligibility. Agency may from time to time during the term of this Agreement request additional or different information and Borrower shall promptly supply such information in the reports required hereunder. Borrower shall maintain all necessary books and records, including property, personal, and financial records, in accordance with requirements prescribed by the Agency with

respect to all matters covered by this Agreement. Borrower, at such time and in such forms as Agency may require, shall furnish to Agency statements, records, reports, data, and information pertaining to matters covered by this Agreement. Upon reasonable advance request for examination by Agency, Borrower, at any time during normal business hours, shall make available all of its records with respect to all matters covered by this Agreement. Borrower shall permit Agency to audit, examine, and make excerpts or transcripts from these records at Agency's sole cost.

Agency shall have the right, but not the obligation, to monitor and enforce the covenants contained in this subsection. Borrower shall comply with any monitoring program set up by Agency to enforce said covenants.

ARTICLE 3. PROVISION OF SERVICES AND MAINTENANCE OF PROPERTY

3.01. Maintenance. During the duration of this Agreement, Borrower shall keep the Site in good condition, order, and repair and shall not commit waste or permit impairment, demolition or deterioration of the Site; shall comply with all applicable state and federal regulations addressing the physical condition of the Site and buildings located on the Site and all applicable standards of the City of Vallejo including but not limited to selection of tenants, recertification of income and household size, evictions, collection of rents, routine and extraordinary repairs, and replacement of capital items. Borrower must maintain or cause to be maintained the Project, including the Units and common areas, in a safe and sanitary manner in accordance with local health, building, and housing codes, California Health and Safety Code 17920.10 and the applicable provisions of 24 CFR Part 35, building standards, planning regulations, and utilities code; shall complete or restore promptly and in good and workerlike manner any building which may be constructed, damaged or destroyed and to pay when due all claims for labor performed and materials furnished; shall maintain the buildings in a habitable condition; and do all other acts which from the character or use of the Site may be reasonably necessary. Agency shall have the right to inspect the Site during normal business hours, provided Borrower and the occupant are given reasonable notice prior to any such inspection.

ARTICLE 4. NO TRANSFER

4.01. Prohibition. No voluntary or involuntary successor in interest of the Borrower shall acquire any rights or powers under this Agreement by assignment or otherwise, nor shall Borrower make any total or partial sale, transfer, conveyance, encumbrance to secure financing, assignment or lease of the whole or any part of the Site without the prior written approval of the Agency.

4.02. Permitted Transfers. Notwithstanding any other provision of this Agreement to the contrary, Agency approval of an assignment or transfer of this Agreement, the Agency Loan, the Loan Agreement, or conveyance of the Site or any part thereof pursuant to Section 4.04 shall not be required in connection with any of the following (the "Permitted Transfers"):

A. The lease of Housing Units to qualified tenants.

B. Assignment for financing purposes, and any foreclosure thereunder, subject to such financing being considered and approved by the Agency pursuant to Section 302 of the Loan Agreement.

4.03. In the event of any other assignment by Borrower, it requires the Agency's prior approval pursuant to Section 302.3 of the Loan Agreement.

4.04. Agency Consideration of Requested Transfer. The Agency agrees that it will not unreasonably withhold approval of a request made pursuant to this Section 4.04, provided (a) the Borrower delivers written notice to the Agency requesting such approval, and (b) the proposed assignee or transferee possesses comparable operational experience and capability, and comparable net worth and resources, as the proposed transferer or assigner, and (c) the assignee or transferee assumes the obligations of the Borrower under this Agreement in a form which is reasonably acceptable to the Agency. Such notice shall be accompanied by evidence regarding the proposed assignee's or purchaser's qualifications and experience and its financial commitments and resources sufficient to enable the Agency to evaluate the proposed assignee or purchaser pursuant to the criteria set forth in this Section 4.04 and other criteria as reasonably determined by the Agency. The Agency shall approve or disapprove the request within 35 days of its receipt of the Borrower's notice and all information and materials required herein. In no event, however, shall the Agency be obligated to approve the assignment or transfer of the Agency Loan, Promissory Note or Deed of Trust pursuant to this Section 4.04, except to an approved transferee or assignee of the Borrower's rights in and to the Project.

4.05. Successors and Assigns. This Agreement shall run with the land, and all of the terms, covenants, and conditions of this Agreement shall be binding upon the Borrower and the permitted successors and assigns of the Borrower. Whenever the term "Borrower" is used in this Agreement, such term shall include any other permitted successors and assigns as herein provided. In the event of a transfer or assignment under Section 4.04, all rights and obligations of the transferer Borrower shall be assumed by the transferee Borrower and the transferer Borrower shall have no further obligation or liability under this Agreement.

ARTICLE 5. NO DISCRIMINATION

Borrower covenants by and for itself and any successors in interest that there shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on account of any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the sale, lease, sublease, transfer, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the Site, nor shall Borrower itself or any person claiming under or through it establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, subtenants, sublessees or vendees in the Site.

ARTICLE 6. NONDISCRIMINATION CLAUSES

All deeds, leases or contracts made relative to the Site, the improvements thereon or any part thereof, shall contain or be subject to substantially the following nondiscrimination clauses:

1. In deeds: Borrower herein covenants by and for itself, its heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns, and all persons claiming under or through them, that there shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the sale, lease, sublease, transfer, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the land herein conveyed, nor shall the Borrower himself or herself, or any person claiming under or through him or her, establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, subtenants, sublessees or vendees in the land herein conveyed. The foregoing covenants shall run with the land.

2. In leases: The lessee herein covenants by and for himself or herself, his or her heirs, executors, administrators, and assigns, and all persons claiming under or through him or her, and this lease is made and accepted upon and subject to the following conditions:

   That there shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the leasing, subleasing, transferring, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the land herein leased, nor shall the lessee himself or herself, or any person claiming under or through him or her, establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, sublessees, subtenants or vendees in the land herein leased.

3. In contracts: There shall be no discrimination against or segregation of any person or group of persons on any basis listed in subdivision (a) or (d) of Section 12955 of the Government Code, as those bases are defined in Sections 12926, 12926.1, subdivision (m) and paragraph (1) of subdivision (p) of Section 12955, and Section 12955.2 of the Government Code, in the sale, lease, sublease, transfer, use, occupancy, tenure or enjoyment of the land, nor shall the transferee himself or herself, or any person claiming under or through him or her, establish or permit any such practice or practices of discrimination or segregation with reference to the selection, location, number, use or occupancy of tenants, lessees, sublessees, subtenants or vendees in the land.

ARTICLE 7. NO IMPAIRMENT OF LIEN

No violation or breach of the covenants, conditions, restrictions, provisions or limitation contained in this Agreement shall defeat or render invalid or in any way impair the lien or charge of any mortgage, deed of trust or other financing or security instrument permitted under the Loan Agreement and this Agreement; provided, however, that any successor of Borrower to the Site

shall be bound by such covenants, conditions, restrictions, limitations, and provisions, whether such successor's title was acquired by foreclosure, deed in lieu of foreclosure, trustee's sale or otherwise.

ARTICLE 8. GENERAL

8.01. Notices to Agency. Notices required to be sent to the Agency hereunder shall be sent by certified mail, return receipt requested, to the following address as may change from time to time:

Housing Successor Agency of the City of Vallejo
200 Georgia Street, Vallejo CA 94590
Attn.: Executive Director

8.02. Notices to Borrower. Notices required to be sent to Borrower hereunder shall be sent by certified mail, return receipt requested, to the following address as may change from time to time:

Firm Foundation Community Housing
2845 Castro Valley Blvd., Castro Valley, CA 94546
Attn: Senior Project Manager

8.03. Duration. The covenants set forth in Articles 1, 2 and 3 herein shall be covenants running with the land until 55 years from the date of recordation of this Affordability Agreement against the Site. The covenants set forth in Articles 5 and 6 shall be covenants running with the land in perpetuity. All the covenants contained herein shall inure to the benefit of the Agency, the City of Vallejo, and their successors and assigns enforceable by the Agency, the City of Vallejo or their successors or assigns, without regard to whether the Agency is an owner of any land or interest to which such covenants relate. The Agency and such aforementioned parties, in the event of any breach of any such covenants contained herein, following the expiration of all applicable notice and cure periods, shall have the right to exercise all of its rights and remedies allowed by law and to maintain any actions at law or suits in equity or other proper proceedings to enforce the curing of such breach. The covenants and agreements established in this Agreement, without regard to technical classification and designation, shall be binding upon all parties having any right, title, or interest in the Site, or any portion thereof and on their heirs, successors in interest and assigns until the covenants terminate. The parties agree that all future deeds or transfers of interest shall show the applicable restrictions of this Agreement and, during the duration of this Agreement, any transfer of the Site shall be subject to the terms and conditions of this Agreement.

8.04. Successors and Assigns.

A. Borrower, by and for itself and each successor to any interest in the Site, hereby specifically acknowledges and agrees to be bound by the covenants contained herein.

B. In the event the Agency is no longer in existence during the term of this Agreement, all right, title, and interest of the Agency shall inure to the benefit of the City of Vallejo.

8.05. Amendment. This Agreement may be amended only in writing by the Agency and the owner of the Site.

8.06. Non-Liability of Officials and Employees of the Agency and the Borrower. No member, official or employee of the Agency or the City shall be personally liable to the Borrower, or any successor in interest, in the event of any default or breach by the Agency (or the City) or for any amount which may become due to the Borrower or its successors, or on any obligations under the terms of this Agreement.

8.07. Relationship Between Agency and Borrower. It is hereby acknowledged that the relationship between the Agency and the Borrower is not that of a partnership or joint venture and that the Agency and the Borrower shall not be deemed or construed for any purpose to be the agent of the other. Accordingly, except as expressly provided herein or in the Attachments hereto, the Agency shall have no rights, powers, duties or obligations with respect to the development, operation, maintenance or management of the Improvements. The Borrower agrees to indemnify, hold harmless, and defend the Agency from any claim made against the Agency arising from a claimed relationship of partnership or joint venture between the Agency and the Borrower with respect to the development, operation, maintenance or management of the Site or the Construction Work.

8.08. Agency Approvals and Actions. Whenever a reference is made herein to an action or approval to be undertaken by the Agency, the Executive Director of the Agency or his or her designee is authorized to act on behalf of the Agency unless specifically provided otherwise or the context should require otherwise.

8.09. Counterparts. This Agreement may be signed in multiple counterparts which, when signed by all parties, shall constitute a binding agreement. This Agreement is executed in three originals, each of which is deemed to be an original.

8.10. Titles and Captions. Titles and captions are for convenience of reference only and do not define, describe or limit the scope or the intent of this Agreement or of any of its terms. References to section numbers are to sections in this Agreement, unless expressly stated otherwise.

8.11. Interpretation**.** As used in this Agreement, masculine, feminine or neuter gender and the singular or plural number shall each be deemed to include the others where and when the context so dictates. The word "including" shall be construed as if followed by the words "without limitation." This Agreement shall be interpreted as though prepared jointly by both parties.

8.12. No Waiver. A waiver by either party of a breach of any of the covenants, conditions or agreements under this Agreement to be performed by the other party shall not be construed as a waiver of any succeeding breach of the same or other covenants, agreements, restrictions or conditions of this Agreement.

8.13. Modifications**.** Any alteration, change or modification of or to this Agreement, in order to become effective, shall be made in writing and in each instance signed on behalf of each party.

8.14. Severability. If any term, provision, condition or covenant of this Agreement or its application to any party or circumstances shall be held, to any extent, invalid or unenforceable, the remainder of this Agreement, or the application of the term, provision, condition or covenant to persons or circumstances other than those as to whom or which it is held invalid or unenforceable, shall not be affected, and shall be valid and enforceable to the fullest extent permitted by law.

8.15. Computation of Time. The time in which any act is to be done under this Agreement is computed by excluding the first day (such as the day escrow opens), and including the last day, unless the last day is a holiday or Saturday or Sunday, and then that day is also excluded. The term "holiday" shall mean all holidays as specified in Section 6700 and 6701 of the California Government Code. If any act is to be done by a particular time during a day, that time shall be Pacific Time Zone time.

8.16. Legal Advice. Each party represents and warrants to the other the following: they have carefully read this Agreement, and in signing this Agreement, they do so with full knowledge of any right which they may have; they have received independent legal advice from their respective legal counsel as to the matters set forth in this Agreement, or have knowingly chosen not to consult legal counsel as to the matters set forth in this Agreement, and they have freely signed this Agreement without any reliance upon any agreement, promise, statement or representation by or on behalf of the other party, or their respective agents, employees, or attorneys, except as specifically set forth in this Agreement, and without duress or coercion, whether economic or otherwise.

8.17. Time of Essence. Time is expressly made of the essence with respect to the performance by the Agency, the Borrower of each and every obligation and condition of this Agreement.

8.18. Cooperation. Each party agrees to cooperate with the other in this transaction and, in that regard, to sign any and all documents which may be reasonably necessary, helpful, or appropriate to carry out the purposes and intent of this Agreement including, but not limited to, releases or additional agreements.

8.19. Conflicts of Interest. No member, official or employee of the Agency shall have any personal interest, direct or indirect, in this Agreement, nor shall any such member, official or employee participate in any decision relating to the Agreement which affects his personal interests or the interests of any corporation, partnership or association in which he is directly or indirectly interested.

8.20. Governing Law. This Agreement, and the rights and obligations of the parties, shall be governed and interpreted in accordance with the laws of the State of California. Should litigation occur, venue shall be in Superior Court of Solano County.

8.21. Date of Agreement. The date of this Agreement shall be the date set forth in the first paragraph hereof.

FIRM FOUNDATION COMMUNITY HOUSING,
a California public benefit corporation

By: _____
Taryn Sandulyak
Senior Project Manager

DATE: _____

By:_____
NAME
TITLE

DATE: _____

(City Seal)

HOUSING SUCCESSOR AGENCY
OF THE CITY OF VALLEJO

By: _____
Michael Malone
Executive Director

DATE: _____

ATTEST:

By: _____
Dawn Abrahamson
City Clerk

APPROVED AS TO CONTENT:

_____
Gillian Hayes
Assistant City Manager

APPROVED AS TO FORM:

_____
Veronica A. F. Nebb
City Attorney

EXHIBIT A

Legal Description of Property

APN: 0067-140-150

THE LAND REFERRED TO HEREIN BELOW IS SITUATED IN THE CITY OF VALLEJO, COUNTY OF SOLANO, STATE OF CALIFORNIA AND IS DESCRIBED AS FOLLOWS:

Parcel "B" as shown on that certain Parcel Map entitled: "Parcel Map, Portion of Sec. 36, T.4.N., R4W. M.D.B.&M., City of Vallejo, Solano County, California", filed for record in the office of the County Recorder of Solano County, on August 24, 1982 in Book 23 of Parcel Maps, at Page 79.

EXCEPTING THEREFROM a life estate as to an undivided one fifth (1/5) right, title, and interest in and to all mineral rights and all minerals of every kind and nature beneath the above-described land as granted in the Deed from Henry A. Mini, et al, to Virginia C. Mini, dated November 5, 1954, recorded January 14, 1955, in Book 748 of Official Records, at Page 313, Instrument No. 678.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

State of California

County of_____

On _____ before me, _____,
(here insert name and title of the officer)
personally appeared _____, who proved to me on the basis of satisfactory evidence to be the person(s) whose name(s) is/are subscribed to the within instrument and acknowledged to me that he/she/they executed the same in his/her/their authorized capacity(ies), and that by his/her/their signature(s) on the instrument the person(s), or the entity upon behalf of which the person(s) acted, executed the instrument.

I certify under PENALTY OF PERJURY under the laws of the State of California that the foregoing paragraph is true and correct.

WITNESS my hand and official seal.

Signature_____